

**BOOK 2**

**HIGGINS DIRECT LINE  
CONTINUES RESEARCH**

**AND**

**AND COLLATERAL LINES  
CONNECTING.**

**ALSO NAMES CONNECTED  
TO THE MAYFLOWER**





GLADYS L. TREADWAY  
1104 KIMBERLY RD. Unit 403  
BETTENDORF, IA 52722-4111  
Phone (563) 355-2095  
E-mail: [gltreadway77@outlook.com](mailto:gltreadway77@outlook.com)

This book has Higgins research on my Direct line of Mothers Also included are the Collateral lines that connect to both books. The line of Higgins-Harpole line of my Fathers line. Are a few collateral lines in 2<sup>nd</sup> book There is quite a bit of research from both line and wish to thank every one that helped me to fill in the family's. More research needs to be done.

I started doing genealogy in 1969 and all my grand parents were gone but had other members of their's could get info from. Otherwise I worked at the court house and library and cemeteries to find info I need.

I with others spent many a week at the Ft. Wayne, IN library, Salt Lake City library, Madison, WI library and many hours at Columbia, MO library just about every year from when I started. There was 4 of us who went to Iowa City every month during the good weather but now one has moved, one has passed and the other can't get out any longer and no fun to go by your self. So decided it was time to stop. This was before the internet so didn't have that to rely on but was just as well as have found a lot of wrong info on the internet. (I can't say mine is all right either) As much of it was not able to be proven for sure so just had to go by what we could find. But if anyone has proof of what you find is wrong in any of my books I would appreciate knowing it. We know every one is not 100% right as no one is perfect, even in research. New Data June 2017-GLT

So hope these books will be appreciated and enjoyed as much as I had putting them together. But I think now is the time to turn them over to someone else to enjoy as I can't get to the libraries any longer and only the internet to rely on and that isn't as much fun as going to the places where your ancestor's walked themselves.

You will notice different address's but the one above corect.  
Compiled by Gladys (Lowe) Treadway 1969 - 2018





# Pedigree Chart

Chart no. 1

Completed Ordinances:

- B Baptized
- E Endowed
- P Sealed to parents
- S Sealed to spouse
- C Children's ordinances

## 2 Willard Harlo Lowe

B:21 May 1915  
P:Yarrow,Adair Co.,MO  
M:25 Apr 1934  
P:Kirkville,Adair Co.,MO  
D:4 Aug 1971  
P:Bettendorf,Scott Co.,IA

## 1 Gladys LaVon Lowe

B:9 Apr 1935  
P:Kirkville,Adair Co.,MO  
M:9 Apr 1965  
P:Davenport,Scott,IA  
D:  
P:

## CWO-2 Charles L Treadway 6 Henry Sylvester Dyer

(Spouse of no. 1)

1930-1998

B:3 Apr 1879  
P:Fairmount,Clark Co.,MO  
M:3 Feb 1904  
P:Kahoka,Clark Co.,MO  
D:22 Mar 1965  
P:Kahoka,Clark Co.,MO

## 3 Rovene Melvina Dyer

B:4 Sep 1915  
P:Kahoka,Clark Co.,MO  
D:28 Mar 2012  
P:Bettendorf,Scott Co. IA

## 4 Charles "Henry" Lowe

B:8 May 1883  
P:Nind,Adair Co.,MO  
M:3 Mar 1903  
P:Nind,Adair Co.,MO  
D:2 Feb 1957  
P:Kirkville,Adair Co.,MO

## 5 Laura Alice Thompson

B:6 Aug 1885  
P:Gifford,Macon Co.,MO  
D:28 Feb 1964  
P:Kirkville,Adair Co.,MO

## 8 Jesse Francis "Frank" Lowe

B:6 Aug 1859  
P:Greentop,Adair Co.,MO  
M:11 May 1879  
P:Adair Co.,MO  
D:24 May 1928  
P:Nind,Adair Co.,MO

## 9 Rebecca Jane Munden

B:16 Sep 1858  
P:Greentop,Adair Co.,MO  
D:16 Jan 1894  
P:Adair Co.,MO

## 10 Levi Douglas Thompson

B:20 Nov 1851  
P:Louisa Co.,IA  
M:28 Jul 1872  
P:Adair Co.,MO  
D:27 Apr 1924  
P:Gifford,Macon Co.,MO  
B:20 May 1854  
P:Marshall Co.,W.VA  
D:23 Jun 1904  
P:Gifford,Macon Co.,MO

## 11 Mary Martha Billiter

B:20 May 1854  
P:Marshall Co.,W.VA  
D:23 Jun 1904  
P:Gifford,Macon Co.,MO

## 12 Charles Hillory Dyer

B:29 Oct 1843  
P:Lanesville (nr),Harrison Co.,IN  
M:9 Sep 1866  
P:Lanesville,Harrison Co.,IN  
D:16 May 1915  
P:Wyaconda,Clark Co.,MO

## 13 Melvina Boley

B:26 Sep 1846  
P:Lanesville,Harrison Co.,IN  
D:6 Mar 1930  
P:Wyaconda,Clark Co.,MO

## 14 James Anderson

B:4 Nov 1826  
P:KY  
M:1 Mar 1860  
P:  
D:28 Jun 1881  
P:Luray,Clark Co.,MO

## 15 Mary Elizabeth Richey

B:31 Dec 1837  
P:Jennings Co.,IN  
D:19 Apr 1916  
P:Luray,Clark Co.,MO

## 16 J." Hawley" Lowe

B:24 May 1816  
M:20 May 1845  
D:8 Jan 1862

## 17 Rachel Mariah Russell

B:23 Sep 1825  
D:11 Dec 1900

## 18 Francis Marion Munden

B:27 Aug 1837  
M:4 Sep 1856  
D:7 May 1922

## 19 Elizabeth Miller

B:10 Sep 1840  
D:22 May 1880

## 20 John Wesley Thompson SR.

B:25 Jan 1824  
M:6 Apr 1843  
D:10 Mar 1892

## 21 Mary Harpole

B:13 Jan 1819  
D:15 Dec 1898

## 22 Joseph C. Billiter

B:1824/1827  
M:Jun 1848  
D:Abt Dec 1886

## 23 Lucinda Greathouse

B:Abt 1832  
D:Bef 1900

## 24 William Birchfield Dyer

B:6 Jul 1819  
M:25 Feb 1841  
D:27 Jan 1863

## 25 Sarah Elizabeth Hurn

B:9 Apr 1825  
D:9 Nov 1913

## 26 Nicholas Boley

B:15 May 1815  
M:6 Mar 1838  
D:17 Jul 1858

## 27 Sarah LaHue

B:10 Mar 1822  
D:16 Nov 1856

## 28

B:  
M:  
D:

## 29

B:  
D:

## 30 Thomas C. Richey JR

B:1 Dec 1804  
M:23 Dec 1829  
D:29 Sep 1872

## 31 Francis (Fanny) Fitzgerald

B:19 Apr 1814  
D:19 Sep 1879

Prepared by  
Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway  
1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403  
Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111

Scott

Telephone  
(563) 355-2095

Date prepared  
31 Dec 2018





# Pedigree Chart

Chart no. 2

Completed Ordinances:

- B** Baptized
- E** Endowed
- P** Sealed to parents
- S** Sealed to spouse
- C** Children's ordinances

## 2 Thomas C. Richey SR

**B:** Abt 1777  
**P:** VA  
**M:** Abt 1802  
**P:** Lincoln/Pulaski, KY  
**D:** Bef 23 Apr 1869  
**P:** Jennings Co., IN

## 1 Thomas C. Richey JR

**B:** 1 Dec 1804  
**P:** Pulaski Co., KY  
**M:** 23 Dec 1829  
**P:** Vernon, Jennings Co., IN  
**D:** 29 Sep 1872  
**P:** Peaksville, Clark Co., MO

## Francis (Fanny) Fitzgerald 6 Isaiah Blackford

(Spouse of no. 1)

**B:** 21 Oct 1748  
**P:** Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  
**M:** Abt 1771  
**P:** Piscataway?, Middlesex Co., NJ  
**D:** 4 Feb 1809  
**P:** Woodford Co., KY

## 3 Mary Bonnell Blackford

**B:** 3 Jun 1772  
**P:** Essex Co., NJ  
**D:** 28 Sep 1857  
**P:** Jennings Co., IN

## 7 Abigail Bonnell

**B:** 2 Oct 1754  
**P:** NJ  
**D:** 7 Apr 1839  
**P:** Madison, Jefferson Co., IN

## 12 John Blackford

**B:** 23 Feb 1713  
**P:** Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  
**M:** 1740  
**P:** Piscataway?, Middlesex Co., NJ  
**D:** 26 Jul 1786  
**P:** Essex Co., NJ

## 13 Hannah Martin \*

**B:** 29 Mar 1718  
**P:** Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  
**D:** 21 May 1784  
**P:** Scotch Plains, Essex Co., NJ

## 14 James Bonnell

**B:** 1710  
**P:** Elizabethtown, EUC, NJ  
**M:** Abt 1730  
**P:** Elizabethtown, EUC, NJ  
**D:** 27 Sep 1788  
**P:** Scotch Plains, Essex Co., NJ

## 15 Sarah Broadwell

**B:** 1715  
**P:** Elizabethtown, EUC, NJ  
**D:** 14 May 1791  
**P:** Scotch Plains, Essex Co., NJ

16

**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

17

**B:**  
**D:**

18

**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

19

**B:**  
**D:**

20

**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

21

**B:**  
**D:**

22

**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

23

**B:**  
**D:**

## 24 John Blackford

**B:** Abt 1687  
**M:** Abt 1710  
**D:** 18 Mar 1749

## 25 Ruth Sutton

**B:**  
**D:**

## 26 Benjamin Martin Jr \*

**B:** 14 Nov 1685  
**M:** 1707  
**D:** 3 May 1757

## 27 Philerato Slater \*

**B:** 23 Feb 1690  
**D:** 1 Jul 1755

## 28 Nathaniel Bonnell

**B:** Abt 1670  
**M:** Abt 1690  
**D:** 4 Sep 1736

## 29 Mary Searing

**B:** Abt 1672  
**D:**

## 30 Richard Broadwell

**B:** 1679  
**M:** Abt 1712  
**D:** Abt 19 Jul 1732

## 31 Hannah Bonnell

**B:** Abt 1694  
**D:** Bef Jul 1732

Prepared by  
 Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway  
 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403  
 Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111

Scott

Telephone  
 (563) 355-2095

Date prepared  
 31 Dec 2018





# Pedigree Chart

19 West Limer

Chart no. 3

Completed Ordinances:

B Baptized

E Endowed

P Sealed to parents

S Sealed to spouse

C Children's ordinances

## 2 Thomas C. Richey SR

B: Abt 1777

P: VA

M: Abt 1802

P: Lincoln/Pulaski, KY

D: Bef 23 Apr 1869

P: Jennings Co., IN

## 1 Thomas C. Richey JR

B: 1 Dec 1804

P: Pulaski Co., KY

M: 23 Dec 1829

P: Vernon, Jennings Co., IN

D: 29 Sep 1872

P: Peaksville, Clark Co., MO

## Francis (Fanny) Fitzgerald 6

(Spouse of no. 1)

B: 21 Oct 1748

P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

M: Abt 1771

P: Piscataway?, Middlesex Co., NJ

D: 4 Feb 1809

P: Woodford Co., KY

## 3 Mary Bonnell Blackford

B: 3 Jun 1772

P: Essex Co., NJ

D: 28 Sep 1857

P: Jennings Co., IN

## 7 Abigail Bonnell

B: 2 Oct 1754

P: NJ

D: 7 Apr 1839

P: Madison, Jefferson Co., IN

## 14 James Bonnell

B: 1710

P: Elizabethtown, EUC, NJ

M: Abt 1730

P: Elizabethtown, EUC, NJ

D: 27 Sep 1788

P: Scotch Plains, Essex Co., NJ

## 15 Sarah Broadwell

B: 1715

P: Elizabethtown, EUC, NJ

D: 14 May 1791

P: Scotch Plains, Essex Co., NJ

## 12 John Blackford

B: 23 Feb 1713

P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

M: 1740

P: Piscataway?, Middlesex Co., NJ

D: 26 Jul 1786

P: Essex Co., NJ

## 13 Hannah Martin \*

B: 29 Mar 1718

P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

D: 21 May 1784

P: Scotch Plains, Essex Co., NJ

16

B:

M:

D:

17

B:

D:

18

B:

M:

D:

19

B:

D:

20

B:

M:

D:

21

B:

D:

22

B:

M:

D:

23

B:

D:

## 24 John Blackford

B: Abt 1687

M: Abt 1710

D: 18 Mar 1749

## 25 Ruth Sutton

B:

D:

## 26 Benjamin Martin Jr \*

B: 14 Nov 1685

M: 1707

D: 3 May 1757

## 27 Philerato Slater \*

B: 23 Feb 1690

D: 1 Jul 1755

## 28 Nathaniel Bonnell

B: Abt 1670

M: Abt 1690

D: 4 Sep 1736

## 29 Mary Searing

B: Abt 1672

D:

## 30 Richard Broadwell

B: 1679

M: Abt 1712

D: Abt 19 Jul 1732

## 31 Hannah Bonnell

B: Abt 1694

D: Bef Jul 1732

Prepared by  
Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway  
1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403  
Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111

Scott

Telephone  
(563) 355-2095

Date prepared  
31 Dec 2018



# Pedigree Chart

*Direct line*

Chart no. 14

Completed Ordinances:

- B Baptized
- E Endowed
- P Sealed to parents
- S Sealed to spouse
- C Children's ordinances

## 2 John Wesley Thompson SR.

B: 25 Jan 1824  
P: OH  
M: 6 Apr 1843  
P: Madison Co., OH  
D: 10 Mar 1892  
P: Walnut Twp., Adair Co., MO

## 1 Levi Douglas Thompson

B: 20 Nov 1851  
P: Louisa Co., IA  
M: 28 Jul 1872  
P: Adair Co., MO  
D: 27 Apr 1924  
P: Gifford, Macon Co., MO

## Mary Martha Billiter

(Spouse of no. 1)

## 3 Mary Harpole

B: 13 Jan 1819  
P: Madison Co., OH  
D: 15 Dec 1898  
P: Walnut Twp., Adair Co., MO

## 4 Ignatius Thompson

B:  
P:  
M: Abt 1800  
P: VA  
D: 1834  
P: Ross Co., OH

## 5 Ann ?Unknown

B: 1778/1783  
P: VA  
D: Aft 1860  
P: Madison Co., OH

## 6 John Harpole

B: Jun 1795  
P: VA  
M: 10 Sep 1816  
P: Madison Co., OH  
D: Bef 17 Aug 1844  
P: Madison Co., OH

## 7 Eva Higgins

B: 1794/1800  
P:  
D: Abt 1823  
P: Madison Co., OH

## 8 Oswald Thompson Sr

B: 4 May 1745  
P: MD  
M:  
P:

## 9 Anna or Nancy ?Unknown

B: Abt 1758  
P:  
D: Aft 1820  
P: OH

## 10

B:  
P:  
M:  
P:  
D:  
P:

## 11

## 12 Michael Harpole

B: Abt 1770  
P: VA?  
M: 1792  
P: Pendleton Co., VA (now WVA)  
D: 1816  
P: Madison Co., OH

## 13 Mary Dunkle

B: Abt 1772  
P: VA  
D: Aft 1840  
P: Madison Co., OH

## 14 Martin Higgins

B: Bef 1775  
P: VA/PA  
M: Bef 1794  
P: PA/VA  
D: Bef Aug 1823  
P: Madison Co., OH

## 15 Catharine ?Unknown

B:  
P:  
D: Aft 1823  
P: Madison Co. (II), OH

## 16

B:  
M:  
D:

## 17

B:  
D:

## 18

B:  
M:  
D:

## 19

B:  
D:

## 20

B:  
M:  
D:

## 21

B:  
D:

## 22

B:  
M:  
D:

## 23

B:  
D:

## 24 \*Adam Harpole SR.

B: 1734  
M: Bef 1757  
D: 1802/1803

## 25 Sarah Hoogteeling

B: 1725  
D: Bef 1783

## 26 John Dunkle

B:  
M: Bef 1763  
D: Mar 1783

## 27 Margaret ?Unknown

B:  
D: Aft 1813

## 28

B:  
M:  
D:

## 29

B:  
D:

## 30

B:  
M:  
D:

## 31

B:  
D:

Prepared by  
Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway  
1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403  
Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111

Scott

Telephone  
(563) 355-2095

Date prepared  
31 Dec 2018





# Pedigree Chart

Chart no. 5

Completed Ordinances:

- B** Baptized
- E** Endowed
- P** Sealed to parents
- S** Sealed to spouse
- C** Children's ordinances

## 2 William Bonham

**B:** Abt 1580  
**P:** Wiltshire, England  
**M:**  
**P:**  
**D:** 1629  
**P:** England

## 1 Sir George Bonham

**B:** 1618  
**P:** Leyden, SH, Netherlands  
**M:** Abt 1629  
**P:** ENGLAND  
**D:** 28 Apr 1704  
**P:** Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA

## Mary Bishop

(Spouse of no. 1)

3

**B:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

4

**B:**  
**P:**  
**M:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

5

**B:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

6

**B:**  
**P:**  
**M:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

7

**B:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

8

**B:**  
**P:**  
**M:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

9

**B:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

10

**B:**  
**P:**  
**M:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

11

**B:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

12

**B:**  
**P:**  
**M:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

13

**B:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

14

**B:**  
**P:**  
**M:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

15

**B:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

16

**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

17

**B:**  
**D:**

18

**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

19

**B:**  
**D:**

20

**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

21

**B:**  
**D:**

22

**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

23

**B:**  
**D:**

24

**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

25

**B:**  
**D:**

26

**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

27

**B:**  
**D:**

28

**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

29

**B:**  
**D:**

30

**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

31

**B:**  
**D:**

Prepared by  
 Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway  
 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403  
 Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111

Scott

Telephone  
 (563) 355-2095

Date prepared  
 31 Dec 2018





# Pedigree Chart

Chart no. 6

Completed Ordinances:

- B** Baptized
- E** Endowed
- P** Sealed to parents
- S** Sealed to spouse
- C** Children's ordinances

## 2 Nicholas Snow

**B:** 25 Jan 1598/1599  
**P:** London, England  
**M:** 1 Jun 1627  
**P:** Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA  
**D:** 15 Nov 1676  
**P:** Eastham, Barnstable Co., MA

## 1 Elizabeth Snow

**B:** 1640  
**P:** Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA  
**M:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

## Thomas Rogers

(Spouse of no. 1)

## 3 Constance Hopkins

**B:** 11 May 1606  
**P:** Hursley, Hampshire, England  
**D:** Oct 1677  
**P:**

## 4 Nicholas Snow

**B:** Abt 1578  
**P:** Bowe, Yorkshire, England  
**M:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

## 5 Elizabeth Rowles

**B:** 1580  
**P:** Stepney, Middlesex, England  
**D:**  
**P:**

## 6 Stephen Hopkins

**B:**  
**P:** England  
**M:**  
**P:** England  
**D:** 1644  
**P:**

## 7 Constance Dudley

**B:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:** England

8  
**B:**  
**P:**  
**M:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

9  
**B:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

10  
**B:**  
**P:**  
**M:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

11  
**B:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

12  
**B:**  
**P:**  
**M:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

13  
**B:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

14  
**B:**  
**P:**  
**M:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

15  
**B:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

16  
**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

17  
**B:**  
**D:**

18  
**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

19  
**B:**  
**D:**

20  
**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

21  
**B:**  
**D:**

22  
**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

23  
**B:**  
**D:**

24  
**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

25  
**B:**  
**D:**

26  
**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

27  
**B:**  
**D:**

28  
**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

29  
**B:**  
**D:**

30  
**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

31  
**B:**  
**D:**

Prepared by  
 Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway  
 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403  
 Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111

Scott

Telephone  
 (563) 355-2095

Date prepared  
 31 Dec 2018



# Pedigree Chart

Completed Ordinances:

- B Baptized
- E Endowed
- P Sealed to parents
- S Sealed to spouse
- C Children's ordinances

## 2 Jonathan Dunham Rev.

B: 16 Aug 1694  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  
M: 5 Aug 1714  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  
D: 10 Mar 1777  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

## 1 Ruth Dunham

B: 1727  
P:  
M: 1746  
P: NJ  
D:  
P:

## X James Martin

(Spouse of no. 1)

## Y 3 Jane (Joan) Piatt

B: 1695  
P:  
D: 1779  
P:

## X 4 Edmund Dunham Rev. \*

B: 25 Jul 1661  
P: Eastham, MA  
M: 15 Jul 1681  
P:  
D: 17 Mar 1734  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

## 5 Mary Bonham

B: 4 Oct 1661  
P: Barnstable, Barnstable Co., MA  
D: 15 Aug 1742  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

## Y 6 Rene' Piatt (Pyatt)

B:  
P:  
M:  
P:  
D:  
P:

## 7 Elizabeth Sheffield

B:  
P:  
D:  
P:

## 8 Benajah Dunham

B: 1640  
P:  
M: 25 Oct 1660  
P: Eastham, MA  
D: 24 Dec 1680  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

## 9 Elizabeth Tilson

B: 1630/1634  
P:  
D: Aft 1680  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

## \* 10 Nicholas Bonham \*

B: 30 Jun 1630  
P: Stanway Hall, EC, ENGLAND  
M: 1 Jul 1658  
P: Barnstable, Barnstable Co., MA  
D: 20 Jul 1684  
P: Bonhamtown, Middlesex Co., NJ

## \* 11 Hannah Fuller \*

B: 1636  
P: Scituate, Plymouth Co., MA  
D: 30 Oct 1688  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

## 12

B:  
P:  
M:  
P:  
D:  
P:

## 13

B:  
P:  
D:  
P:

## 14

B:  
P:  
M:  
P:  
D:  
P:

## 15

B:  
P:  
D:  
P:

## 16 John Dunham Deacon

B: 1589  
M: 1622  
D: 1669

## 17 Abigail ?Unknown

B:  
D:

## 18 Edmund Tilson

B:  
M:  
D: 25 Oct 1660

## 19 Joanne ?Unknown

B:  
D: Bef 1669

## 20 Sir George Bonham

B: 1618  
M: Abt 1629  
D: 28 Apr 1704

## 21 Mary Bishop

B:  
D: Bef 1644

## \* 22 Samuel Fuller \*

B: 1609/1612  
M: 8 Apr 1635  
D: 10 Nov 1683

## \* 23 Jane Lathrop \*

B: Sep 1614  
D: 9 Oct 1683

## 24

B:  
M:  
D:

## 25

B:  
D:

## 26

B:  
M:  
D:

## 27

B:  
D:

## 28

B:  
M:  
D:

## 29

B:  
D:

## 30

B:  
M:  
D:

## 31

B:  
D:

Prepared by  
Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway  
1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403  
Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111

Scott

Telephone  
(563) 355-2095

Date prepared  
31 Dec 2018





# Pedigree Chart

*Sunset Lane*

Chart no. 8

Completed Ordinances:

- B Baptized
- E Endowed
- P Sealed to parents
- S Sealed to spouse
- C Children's ordinances

## 2 John Langstaff

B: 1647  
P:  
M: 10 Jul 1674/1675  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  
D: Aft 1694  
P:

## 1 Henry Langstaff

B: 1689  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  
M: Abt 1712  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  
D: 1762  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ

## Esther Smalley

(Spouse of no. 1)

## 3 Martha Martin

B: 1653  
P: Dover, Strafford Co., NH  
D: 13 Nov 1694  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

## 4 Henry Langstaff

B:  
P:  
M:  
P:  
D:  
P:

## 5

B:  
P:  
D:  
P:

## 6 John Martin Sr. III \*

B: 1620  
P: Badcombe, S, England  
M: 7 Sep 1647  
P: Dover, Strafford Co., NH  
D: 5 Jul 1687  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

## 7 Esther (Hester) Roberts

B: 1628  
P: Dover, Strafford Co., NH  
D: 12 Dec 1687  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

## 8

B:  
P:  
M:  
P:  
D:  
P:

## 9

B:  
P:  
D:  
P:

## 10

B:  
P:  
M:  
P:  
D:  
P:

## 11

B:  
P:  
D:  
P:

## 12 John Martin JR \*

B: 7 Dec 1585  
P: ENGLAND  
M: 22 Jul 1610  
P: Plymouth, England  
D: 15 Mar 1638  
P: ENGLAND

## 13 Susan (Suzan) Hemertin

B: 1595  
P: Scotland  
D: 10 Sep 1623  
P: Dover, M, New Hampshire

## 14 Thomas Roberts "Governor"

B: 1600  
P: Glassenbury, Kent, ENGLAND  
M: Abt 1627  
P: NH  
D: 30 Jun 1674  
P: Dover, Strafford Co., NH

## 15 Rebecca Hilton

B: Abt 1602  
P: Lancaster, ENGLAND  
D: 27 Sep 1673  
P: Dover?, Strafford Co., NH

## 16

B:  
M:  
D:

## 17

B:  
D:

## 18

B:  
M:  
D:

## 19

B:  
D:

## 20

B:  
M:  
D:

## 21

B:  
D:

## 22

B:  
M:  
D:

## 23

B:  
D:

## 24 John Martin SR. \*

B: Abt 1550  
M: Bef 1585  
D: 1624/1627

## 25 (female) ?Unknown

B:  
D: Bef 1604

## 26 Engarman Hemertin

B:  
M:  
D:

## 27

B:  
D:

## 28 John Roberts II

B: 1571  
M: 12 Sep 1588  
D: 1624

## 29 Margaret Boteler

B: 1576  
D:

## 30 William Hilton of Wittin

B: Abt 1560  
M:  
D:

## 31 Ellen Mainwaring

B: 1562  
D: 27 Mar 1606

Prepared by  
Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway  
1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403  
Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111

Scott

Telephone  
(563) 355-2095

Date prepared  
31 Dec 2018





My Direct Line  
 1st child Mary 1<sup>st</sup> son - Age 10 at the 11  
 2nd child Benjamin 1st son - Age 10 at the 11  
 3rd child Benjamin 1st son - Age 10 at the 11

\* John Martin

b. 1620 Durdham Eng.  
 d. 5 July 1687 Piscataway NJ.  
 wd 1646-(44)  
 (8 children)

Esther Roberts  
 b. 1628 Dorchester H.  
 d. 6 Dec 1687 Piscataway NJ.

Thomas Roberts

over  
 Bur 1640-43

Thomas Roberts  
 b. 1601 Wicliofen Eng.  
 Md 1625-7? H.H.  
 D. 30 June 1674 Dorchester H.

Rebecca Hilton  
 b. 1602 Eng?  
 d. before 1673.  
 Mark - Roger Hilton

Thomas Martin

b. 1659 Dorchester H. (1662)  
 d. 1 Nov 1715 NJ.  
 wd 28 Apr 1683

Richard Higgins

b. ca 1614-16  
 d. 1677 Piscataway NJ.  
 Md 1-23 Nov 1634 age 20 ca Lydia Chandler  
 → Md 2- Oct 1651 age 37 ca  
 1st Plymouth Mass 1633  
 Eastham Mass 1644  
 Piscataway NJ 1649 -

Rebecca Higgins

b. ca 1662-5? (1663?)

Mary Yates

b.

d. ?

Md. 3- 1678 Samuel Moore. 1st - Isaac Whitehead  
 2nd - 1679 again.

nd 1- - Yates



Richard Higgins

b. ca 1644 -

d. 1677 Piscataway N.J.

17 Feb 23 Nov 1634

2 Oct 1651

Jonathan Higgins

b. July 1637

md. - 1661

Lydia Chandler

b.

d. before 1651

Elizabeth Higgins

b. 1680

d. 1731

md 1695

Jedro

settles

b. 1674

Elizabeth Rogers

b. 29 Sept 1639 Duxbury

d. 2 Jan 1677 - 4 July 1679

Centon

2- Hannah Rogers  
(dan Joseph)

Thomas Rogers of Mayflower.

Joseph Rogers





Richard Higgins  
b. ca 1614  
d. 1677 Piscataway N.J.  
m. 1-23 Nov-1634  
3-est 1651

Benjamin Higgins  
b. July 1640 Eastern  
Mass  
d.  
m.

Samuel Higgins  
b. 1623 Ca?

Lydia Chandler  
b.  
d. before 1651  
(of Mayflower children?)

Joseph Cole  
b. 1647?

Hannah Cole  
b. 1645-57?

Stephen Hopkins  
b. 1585 at West. (1581)  
m. 1st - May 1609  
2nd - 1618

Constant Hopkins  
1615-20?

Ruth Snow  
Konstance Hopkins  
b. 1640?

Nicholas Snow

Hannah Cole  
Great grand daughter Stephen Hopkins.  
of Mayflower.

Hannah had sister Abigail Cole  
not born to Samuel -





GENEALOGICAL REGISTER OF PLYMOUTH FAMILIES

by William T. Davis

974.4 Waco

WHITE P2 282 - 283 - 284

WINSLOW P2 288 - 292

FULLER P2 113 to 116



FULLER

pg 66 to 69, 128, 27, 27

ROGERS

pg 58 to 66

WHITE

pg 30-31

WINSLOW

pg 12 - 13 - 14





Patent Survey of Desc of Joseph Higgin.

Richard Higgin b. Engled

Arrived ship Amer ca 1623

1- rd 23 Nov 1634 Lydia Chudler pub d. ca 1650

2- Mary — Yates widow of John Yates they were of  
Dorchester when their son John was born 15 Aug 1650  
They soon moved to Easttown when John was father d. 1651

Oct 1651 they were rd ( Mary & Richard Higgin )

Richard had 2 sons Jonathan & Benjamin & little John Yates.

No mention in Era — 1 Isaac — not right

Higgin Family — by Varian Higgin

Richard Higgin & his desc.

No mention in Era right.

Per John Higgins & wife Elizabeth Clynnton

1st son John the poet & litterateur

b. 1544-5 at Exford 1572

resided 1586 at Wemdscham, Somerset

2d son Edmund b. 7 Sept 1545

died 1598 Julian dau of Christopher

& Elizabeth Meale of Bridstone

Co Hertford. He b.

(supposed) Son Richard - no Lydia Chasler.



Combs - Beal - Higgins by Virginia T Higgins Rose

206 pages no index.

Much info on early Higgins of N.J.

children of Richard & Lydia Chandler Higgins

pg 131

at this time Samuel Moore Sr of Woodbridge N.J.  
obtained a lce to marry the widow Mrs Mary Higgins  
but for some unknown reason the marriage did not take  
place. At some time subsequent to 1684 she  
married for her 3rd Husband & his 2nd wife  
Isaac Whitehead son of John Whitehead of New Haven Ct.  
he d. ca Feb 1691 bequeathed  $\frac{1}{3}$  of all movables to  
his wife Mary. he had 6 children by 1st wife.

In will of Thomas Higgins son of Richard & Mary  
Dec 2, 1702 made provisions for his mother  
Mary Whitehead &  $\frac{1}{3}$  of orchard  
she was probably ca 70 yrs old. - none of her <sup>the</sup> after  
Thomas Yates prob a grandson settled N.J. before 1712  
& appears in transcripts with relations there.

Page 130

Mary Higgins executing to ye last will & Testament of  
Richard Higgins decd. do this present Assign  
& make over & give above written deed & all ye said  
lands comprised to my son in law Oliver Yale,  
the relict of my natural son John Yates deceased  
as a fee for trust for my grandson John Yates now  
serving him, to him & his heirs forever, it being the  
last that was my <sup>former</sup> husband John Yates given  
to him by ye Towne of Eastham. Dated this  
26<sup>th</sup> June in the year of our Lord 1692

Ile mark C of Mary Higgins (Seal)

of Towne of Eastham

Richard Yale

children -



came on mayflower

John Selley - wife & dau Elizabeth

d. Jan-Apr 1621

d. Apr-Jun 1621

md 1624

John Howland.  
also on mayflower

Desire Howland dau John & Elly.

and John Gorham

dau

Desire Gorham md John Harves

1644-1687

son

Isaac Gorham md Bethia Howes

dau

Sarah Harves b 31 May 1719 d. 7 Apr 1788

md Cornelius Higgins b 2 July 1722 d. 14 Oct 1803

son

David Higgins b 6 Aug 1761 d. 19 June 1842

md Eunice Gilbert b 12 May 1762 d. 2 Oct 1843

dau

Mary Bethia Higgins b 22 Oct 1793 d. 10 May 1871

md Jacob Van Valkenburg 1795-1879



Bosch Higgins Genealogy

Richard Higgins & His Descendants

by Mrs Katherine Chapin Higgins--

Worcester Mass B18

mayflower index

The Jews at the Pilgrimage 1952 pg. 138-153

Richard Higgins

b. England

Aug 1603

Higgins Desc.

Book by -

(Pg 26 -)

possibly arrived 1629-32  
Salem Mass to Plymouth.

Purchased corn in 1633.

apparently man of fellage  
trade of Tailor, with no  
family.

7 Oct 1633 he bought from  
Thomas Little his dwelling  
house for 21 bu corn.  
12 bu paid on hand & remainder  
at harvest time.

17 Mar 1633 taxed 9 shilling

27 Mar 1634 Taxed 12 shilling  
in corn or 2 bu.

1633 or 34 admitted freemans.

(Pg 50)

Benjamin Higgins

b. July 1640 Plymouth

d. 14 Mar 1690-1 Eastham

24 Dec 1661

md Lydia Bangs

b. -

d. after 13 Feb 1706-7

dan Edwards & Lydia (Hicks)  
of Eastham Bangs.





# Benjamin Higgins

b. July 1640 Plymouth

d. 14 Mar 1698-1 Eastham

md 24 Dec 1661

Wife: Richard & Lydia Chandler Higgins

Resided Eastham, probably  
lands belonging to father.  
at Pochet, now East Orleans.

2 Mar 1668-9 was sued at  
law by Benjamin White.  
for damages of 16 pds  
not paying a debt due him.

1 June 1675 on jury  
which indicted was on trial for  
murder & so Ben Higgins  
indirectly was cause of  
King Philip's War. of which  
he served in.

gave grandson Jeddiah Higgin  
share of Narragansett Twp #7  
now the town of South Norw.  
Mass.

14 June 1664 Ben. had  
horse listed. Eastham  
17 Apr 1680 his mark was  
entered.

## Lydia Bangs

b.

d. after 13 Feb 1706-7

Wife: Edward & Lydia (Hicks) Bangs.

md 2 Nicholas Snow after 1706-7 as was living

with her brother Joshua Bangs who  
willed her 1/8 pt of his personal estate  
after death of his wife 20 Aug 1711 Eastham

Benjamin was freeman of the  
Colony as early as 1675

? 7 Jan 1676 was one of the sund  
5 May 1685 chosen Constable of  
the town was  
2 June 1685 Confirmed by record  
at Plymouth

6 Sept 1686 chosen jurymen  
for actions at Ct at Barnstable

1. Ichabod

b. 14 Nov 1662

all b. Eastham

md Mehathine Hamblen?

Inventory of Ben. estate

amt to £ 85 in real estate  
£ 206.06.00 personal estate.

19 June 1691 Mrs Lydia  
administratrix

2. Richard

b. 15 Oct 1664

md Sarah Hamblen?





Ichabod Higgins

b.

d.

Ans.

Par. Benjamin + Lydia Borge Higgins

Melatiah Hamblen?

b. 1 July 1668 Barnstable

d.

Pr. John + Sarah (Blaise) Hamblen of Barnstable.

was wheelwright + farmer.  
blaisemitt.

Dated 17 Mar 1689-90

rec. 22 May 1704 Bk 5  
at Eastham.

fol. 17  
last next door to Barnstable Co. records.  
Mary had rec. Daniel Cole st.

Treasure of Colony + Feb  
1707-8 was a townman of  
Eastham.

John Higgins admn of  
estate of Ichabod.  
5 July 1728

(Pg 77)

John b. 8 June 1692 d.  
(mariner)

wd. Hannah Mayo

Thomas b. 1703 ca d. ?  
(blacksmith)

28 Jan 1721-5  
wd. Sarah Vickery  
San Rev. -

Nathaniel b. 1 June 1694 d.

wd 1 - Elizabeth Atwood  
2 - Sarah Walker.

(Pg 107)

Ebenezer b. 5 Apr 1701 Eastham d. there

abt 1778-9

5 Oct 1721  
wd Abigail Cole

wd 2 - 25 Dec 1769-1770 Mrs  
Content Harding

wd 3 - 29 Feb 1774 Mrs Rhoebe  
Snow





Ebenezer Higgin

b. 15 Apr 1701 Eastham

d. ca 1778-9 Eastham

mch. 15 Oct 1721 Abigail Cole.

Always bnd Eastham

Mar 10, 1730-1 Surveyor  
growth  
1758 accession

Large land owner

Will of Ebenezer dated  
7 June 1771 in possession of  
descendants Attleboro Mass.  
Names wife Content & all children  
have except Assenath. It was  
never probated.

Descendants claim Abigail Cole  
wife of Ebenezer was dau of  
Joseph & Constantine Hopkins Cole  
& dau of Stephen Hopkins -  
no record ever found.

nd 2 - 25 Dec 1769-70 Mrs Content Harding

nd 3 - 29 Feb 1776 Mrs Rhoebe Snow

Eastham

1. Cornelius b. 21 July 1722 d.

nd. Sarah Haines  
2- Mrs Mary Smith.

2. Experience b. 23 Mar 1723-4 d.

11 May 1749  
nd David Brown

3. Asenath b. 6 July 1726 d.  
died Barnstable b. 19 Feb 1740 Eastham.

11 May 1749  
nd James Atwood Jr.

4. Isaiah b. 5 Apr 1727 d. after 1790

17 Apr 1745 (over)  
1- Joanne or Anna Mayo  
nd 2- Huldah Nickerson  
(2nd) 28 June 1758 of Wellfleet.

5. Elkanah b. 12 Nov 1729 d.

nd Sarah Knowles

6. Ebenezer b. 26 June 1731 d.

nd Elizabeth Merriam

Eastham letters, Newblower Dec Vol XV pg 231-2

Haines Ben pg 170



Joanna Mayo dau of Joseph + Apphia (Atwood) Mayo.



Cornelius Higgins

b. 21 July 1722 Eastham mass.

d. 14 Oct 1803 Haddam Conn.

nd. 1- 29 Sept 1743

2- Sept 1788

Pr. Ebenezer & Abigail Cole Higgins

Moved from Eastham to  
Haddam abt 1744.  
Will dated 16 Jan 1800  
prob. 31 Oct 1803 names  
wife Mary & all children.  
Served in Rev. War.

1- Sarah Hawes

b. 31 May 1719 Chatham mass

d. 7 Apr 1788 at Haddam Conn.

Pr. Isaac & Pethiah (Howes) Hawes  
of Chatham mass.

2- Mrs Mary Smith

b. 1735

d. 4 Sept 1819 age 84 yrs.

1. Cornelius b. 22 July 1744

2 Abigail b. 25 Feb 1746

3 Sarah b. 19 Apr 1748

removed to Wilkes N.H.

1- Eleanor Hazelton  
nd 2- Esther Kelsey

nd 1769 (by Rev. Ebenezer May)  
nd Theodore Ray of Haddam  
3 children

circa 1770

nd Samuel Church of East  
Haddam  
b. 28 Jan 1748-9 son of Samuel  
& Elizabeth Fuller Church.

4. Jerusha b. 23 Mar 1750 Haddam.

d. 5 Apr 1837 Benson VT. nd Samuel Hurlbert  
of Middleboro Conn.  
who was distinguished  
in Rev. War.  
14 children.

(pg 236-7) 5. Hawes b. 10 Apr 1752 d. 4 May 1834 Haddam Conn.

16 Sept 1773  
nd Lucinda Bushnell  
b. 16 May 1754. d. 26 Nov 1834 Haddam  
of Saybrook Conn.

6. Bethiah b. 30 Nov 1754 d. 2 May 1827

nd 1- 11 Feb 1773 Joseph Post  
2- Wilder  
3. Deacon Ezra Brainerd  
of Haddam Neck.

(pg 239) 7. Ebenezer b. 12 Jan 1757 d. 25 Apr 1842 Haddam.  
Rev. Soldier. (8 children) Perry, Wyoming Co. N.Y.

nd Mary Knowles  
12 Nov 1788 b. 19 Apr 1761 East  
Haddam  
d. 25 Sept 1844 Perry N.Y.

8. David b. 6 Aug 1761

nd Eunice Gilbert

9. Lydia b. 16 Nov 1763 d. 10 May 1857 at Northampton Mass  
nd Rhineco Bartlett.

J.P. & local migrants

Officers in Hadden milita Co &

served from 1776 to 25 Dec 1776 as Capt of 8th Co of Col Wm Douglass  
5th Battalion of Woodworth Brigade.

5- Lucinda dau of Sideon Burchell of Saybrook, Conn

Have - 2 yrs Rev. War. Battle Stillwater & Saratoga. per Conn.

Baptists.

1. Lucinda b. 1774 d. 21 Sept 1776

2. Price Hanes b. 12 Apr 1776 d. 21 Sept 1796 Greenville  
Ohio.

3. Sideon b. 15 Dec 1778 d. 25 Dec 1778

4. Thucida b. 9 June 1780 d. 11 June 1857  
nd 5 July 1801 Noah Strong.

5. Sideon b. 8 Sept 1782 nd Anna Wright

6. John D. b. 23 Oct 1785 nd Eloya Higgins

7. Sarah Salome b. 7 July 1788 d. 18 Apr 1858 Elgin N.Y.  
nd 24 Mar 1816 Nathan Morgan.

8. Temperance b. 2 July 1791 nd 1 - 2 Nov 1809 David Charles  
Hulbush nd 2 - Seth Bartlett

9. Hannah b. 13 Feb 1794 nd 23 Apr 1812 Silas C. Clark



Higgins Book

pg 239-40-41-

David Higgins

b. 6 aug 1761 Haddam Conn.

d. 19 June 1842 Norwalk Ohio

nd 17 Jan 1788 New Haven Conn.

Par:

Grad. Yale & Northampton  
1785

Rev War. (Proville)  
Minister.

Ernie Gilbert

b. 12 May 1762 New Haven Conn.

d. 2 Oct 1843 Norwalk Ohio.

1. David

.

2. James Gilbert

3. Mary Bethiah

4. Myra

5. Lucius Cornelius

6. Eliza

7. William



7. System of 1763  
Herringbone  
- 17-20-25-30-35-40-45-50-55-60-65-70-75-80-85-90-95-100

1800 Herringbone  
1771  
1772  
1773  
1774  
1775  
1776  
1777  
1778  
1779  
1780  
1781  
1782  
1783  
1784  
1785  
1786  
1787  
1788  
1789  
1790  
1791  
1792  
1793  
1794  
1795  
1796  
1797  
1798  
1799  
1800

1. Herringbone 1763
2. Herringbone 1764
3. Herringbone 1765
4. Herringbone 1766
5. Herringbone 1767
6. Herringbone 1768
7. Herringbone 1769
8. Herringbone 1770
9. Herringbone 1771
10. Herringbone 1772
11. Herringbone 1773
12. Herringbone 1774
13. Herringbone 1775
14. Herringbone 1776
15. Herringbone 1777
16. Herringbone 1778
17. Herringbone 1779
18. Herringbone 1780
19. Herringbone 1781
20. Herringbone 1782
21. Herringbone 1783
22. Herringbone 1784
23. Herringbone 1785
24. Herringbone 1786
25. Herringbone 1787
26. Herringbone 1788
27. Herringbone 1789
28. Herringbone 1790
29. Herringbone 1791
30. Herringbone 1792
31. Herringbone 1793
32. Herringbone 1794
33. Herringbone 1795
34. Herringbone 1796
35. Herringbone 1797
36. Herringbone 1798
37. Herringbone 1799
38. Herringbone 1800

Herringbone

Herringbone

Herringbone

# Higgins

pg 215-219  
1st letter of Piscatory  
(225)  
(red copy pg 54-85)  
N 53/12

Richard Higgins

b. 1603 Eng? of Eastern Mass. 1603/1612?  
+ Piscatory N.Y.

23 Nov 1634

md 1- Lydia Chandler

d. Sept 1651

d. H. J. Piscatory  
Robert Higgins of Leominster  
Or - Edward + Julian Higgins d. of Hartford  
d. 1 Aug 1603

Oct 1651

md 2 - Mary Gates of Plymouth  
d. Oct 1691 / Oct 1702 (52 TO)

(NO) md - 6 Sept 1678 Samuel Moore  
after 1678 and 1680 whitehead  
son of John of New Bedford

1. Jonathan b. July 1637  
d. after 21 May 1711

4 Jan 1660  
1. md Elizabeth Rogers (Sam Joseph son of Shury)  
Eastern b. 29 Sept 1639 Duxbury  
d. 2 Jan 1677-8 + 4 July 1679 Eastern  
2 - Hannah Rogers

2. Benjamin Higgins b. July 1640 - 1690/91  
son Samuel Higgins

1661 md Eastern Lydia Bangs  
dau Edward Bangs  
died 45 1623  
in "Ann."

did not return to Piscatory  
but some of his children did.

Great-great grand-dam of

Stephen Hopkins of Mayflower

md Samuel Oliver

Mary b. 22 Sept 1652

Eliakim b. 20 Oct 1654 Eastern

md Alice Newbold

William b. 15 Dec 1655

Judah b. 5 Mar 1657

d. 1715

md Mary Newbold

Zerniah b. Jan 1658 Eastern

12-12-1695 md Rebecca (Elizabeth Oliver)

Thomas b. Jan 1661 Eastern

2-Dec 1702 md Elizabeth Hull

Lydia b. July 1664 Eastern

d. young

supposed to be Rebecca b. prob 1665-6 Eastern  
md Thomas Martin (according to other rec)  
(1667) d. 1709  
28 Apr 1683

Ruth 1673 - d. 1711 Isaac Stearns Duty Records  
Sarah 1673 - d. 1711 2nd Samuel Moore  
(1670)

Richard Higgins of Eastern + according to Freeman in his "History of Cape Cod" was  
Nish origin. Plymouth 1633 Eastern 1644

2nd wife  
John 1579  
Julian b. 1601  
Richard b. 1603



many had seen John Gates and Elsie —  
Son John Gates

(1682) ~~was~~ Richard Huggins mentions death of Richard  
†

Also seen Thomas Gates

### Wm. rec. Piscataway

Zerah Huggins - Elizabeth Oliver 25 Dec 1680

2 children - Alice Newbold 15 May 1684  
(from Michael Newbold of West Jersey)

### Death rec

Thomas Huggins d. 2 Dec 1702

### Wm. rec

Thomas Huggins wd Elizabeth Hull 9 July 1680

Rebecca (from Rich & Mary) - Thomas Martin 28 Apr 1683

### Burial rec

Elizabeth to Elizabeth + Alice  
6.15 Feb 1684-5



Jediah Higgins      nd      Mary  
b.  
d.  
bur.

Anne b. 8 mar 16845

Rose b. 6 nov. 1686

Mary b. 25 oct 1688

Jediah b. 11 apr 1691 (1690?)

Benjamin b. 19 apr 1691

James b. 7 aug 1692

Rachel b. 14 July 1692 (1693?)

Josiah b. 1 oct 1694

Rhebe b. 11 oct 1694

Michael b. 23 July 1698



Piscataway 13th Nov  
1725

Zerah Heggin

mar 25 Dec 1680 Elizabeth Oliver

Jonathon b. 18 Nov 1682

Sarah b. 15 Sept 1684





Piscataway Births  
1723

Thomas Higgins

nd 9 July 1690 Elizabeth Hull

Sarah d. 1693

Rhoda d. 8 Apr 1697





Richard Higgins of Eastern Mass + Piscataway N.J.

b.

Irish origin

d. 1677 ca Piscataway N.J.

Plymouth 1633

Eastern 1644

Laird

Piscataway 1669 ca

23 Nov 1634

nd 1 - Lydia Chandler (of Mayflower Cligue)

nd 2 - Mary <sup>(Spaw)</sup> Yates <sup>Oct 1651</sup> of Plymouth -

(nd 2 - Samuel Moore 1679?) ~~nd 2~~  
(Isaac Wheelhead)

Den Reg of N.J. Vol 43

Mary Higgins widow of Richard  
Higgins of New Brunswick married  
Samuel Moore of Woodbridge  
6 Dec 1678

right below that - Samuel Moore  
nd John Moore widow of Henry Moore  
13 Dec 1679 by Rev. Dollen

2. Benjamin Higgins b. July 1640 nd Eastern Mass. to Lydia Barge

son - Samuel nd Hannah Cole gr of John of Stephen  
Josephine  
He did not return to Piscataway but served  
died  
after 1700

(2nd wife)

10 - Rebecca Higgins nd. 28 Apr 1683 Thomas Martin

b. 1659-62 Den H.H.

d. 1-29 Nov 1715 Millbury Co N.J.

1. Jonathans Higgins b. July 1637 nd 1 - Elizabeth Rogers 2 - Hannah Rogers

3. Mary Higgins b. 22 Sept 1652

4. Elishah b. 20 Oct 1654

nd Alice Newbould 15 May 1684  
da of Michael Newbould of N.J.

5. William b. 15 Dec 1655

7. Jediah

6. Judah b. 5 Mar 1657

(2nd may)

7. Zerniah b June 1658

nd to Elizabeth Oliver of Ely Dec 25, 1680

8 Thomas b. Jan 1661

nd Elizabeth Neell 5 July 1690

9 Lydia b. July 1664

10 Rebecca b. 1665-6

Bills  
Zerniah + Elizabeth

Jonathan b. 18 Nov 1682

Sarah b. 15 Sept 1686

Bills Eliakim + Alie

Elizabeth b. 15 Feb 1684-5

Bills Thomas + Elizabeth

Sarah b. 1693

Rhoda b. 8 Apr 1697

Bills (Juda)  
Jediah + Mary

Anne b. 8 Nov 1684-5

Rose b. 6 Nov 1686

Mary b. 25 Oct 1688

Jediah b. 11 Apr 1691  
(1690 same date)

Benjamin b. 19 Apr 1691

James b. 7 Aug 1692

Rachel b. 16 July 1692  
(same 1693)

Joshua b. 1 Oct 1694

Rhebe b. 11 Oct 1696

Michael b. 23 July 1698

Supper to Mrs Rebecca 1662-3  
nd Mrs Martin

Jonathan nd 1661  
nd Beriah  
Jonathan 1664  
Joseph 1667

2nd wife?  
Elizabeth 1660  
Mary 1683  
Rebecca 1686  
James 1688  
Joseph 1690

Elizabeth Perger dau Joseph Rosen  
Muffen



Ben Register of Plymouth Families.  
by Davis  
974.48

pg 134

Higgins; Richard Plymouth 1633 no 1634  
Lyndon Chadler & his mother 1637 Benum 1640  
move to Eastern <sup>1644</sup> & no 2d 1651 may gates  
hook may 1652  
Eliakim 1654  
Wm 1655  
Judah 1657  
Zeriah 1658  
Thomas 1661  
Lyden 1664

(what abt  
~~2d~~ 2d Babine)

Fuller copy page 113-114-115-116 - ~~87~~

Lomthrop copy page 175-176-177



101  
102  
103  
104  
105  
106  
107  
108  
109  
110  
111  
112  
113  
114  
115  
116  
117  
118  
119  
120  
121  
122  
123  
124  
125  
126  
127  
128  
129  
130  
131  
132  
133  
134  
135  
136  
137  
138  
139  
140  
141  
142  
143  
144  
145  
146  
147  
148  
149  
150  
151  
152  
153  
154  
155  
156  
157  
158  
159  
160  
161  
162  
163  
164  
165  
166  
167  
168  
169  
170  
171  
172  
173  
174  
175  
176  
177  
178  
179  
180  
181  
182  
183  
184  
185  
186  
187  
188  
189  
190  
191  
192  
193  
194  
195  
196  
197  
198  
199  
200

Richard Higgins one of 30 householders Eastham, Cape Cod.  
(Bobbi Ross son)

Rev. war.

Capt Cornelius Higgins — Sarah Hawes

b. 22 July 1722

d. 14 Oct 1803

7a-

no-

Rev war 1775-76 father & bro James Higgins & bro Daniel 1779.

fruit

1. Cornelius Jr.

one of sufferers in the Jersey Prison ship

2. Amos

3. Hawes

son Dr. John Higgins

4

5

6

7

8- Rev. Daniel b. 6 Aug 1761 Haddam Conn. d. 1842 17 Jan 1785  
md. Eunice Gilbert b. 22 Oct 1772

Mary Bethea b.

d. 10 May 1871 md Jacob Van Valkenburg 18 Oct 1820  
Rocine Union b. 25 May 1785-94  
d. 3 Mar 1879 Johnson Tla.

Nyssa b. 14 Feb 1796

d. age 89 unmarried

Cecilia

Daniel b. 1786? - md Cecilia Davis son Robert Emmet b. 11 May 1816

James Gilbert b. 1791 — son married abt 1835

William b. 1801

Lucina Cornelius b. 1797 d. 1822

Elija b. 1799 md 1816 Dr John Higgins son of Hawes Higgins



Matthew Gilbert original colonist of New Haven Conn.  
came to Am. 1636. d. 1679

James Gilbert m. 1757 Eunice Nichols  
b. 12 Sept 1727 New Haven Conn. b. 1740

Trade Tanner & farmer. Early missionary  
of Connecticut 1754 m. 2 - Mary - only  
James Gilbert stayed to help  
defend city New Haven Conn at Battle  
of 5 July 1779. took prisoner  
but escaped. b. 20 Aug 1759

Ed Rebecca

Hannah Gilbert b. 12 Feb 1765 m. Hendrick Dow  
d. 27 Nov 1850

Abigail Gilbert b. 12 Feb 1768 unm. d.  
d. 17 Sept 1832

Eunice Gilbert b. 27 Oct 1772 m. Daniel Higgins 17 Jan 1788  
d.

Sydney Gilbert b. 17 Sept 1772 unm. d.  
d. 23 May 1819

Polly Gilbert b. 1759 unm. d.



(my line)

Rebecca Higgins 28 apr 1683  
b.  
d.

Thomas Martin  
1662  
b. 1659 Dover N.H.

d. 1-29 Nov 1715 Middlesex Co, N.J.

Fa - Richard Higgins  
Mo - wife Mary Gates

Elizabeth Higgins mtd 1695 John Sutton  
1680-1731 b. 1674

(N.H. or  
N.J.)

Fa - Jonathan Higgins  
Mo - Elizabeth Rogers  
Grandson of Thomas Rogers of  
Mayflower.



Benjamin Higgins —

b. July 1640

wd. eastham Mass.

Fa - Richard Higgins

Mo - Lydia Chandler (d. May 1680)

1. Samuel Higgins —

Hannah Cole

gr. god. dau. of  
Stephen Hopkins  
of Mayflower.

b.

b.

d.

d.

wd.

7 Fa - Joseph. Cole

Mo - ~~Constante~~ <sup>Beth Snow</sup> Higgins





1810 Ohio Delep (Washington Co only ?)

Andrew Haggan Washington Co Middleton Twp 1800  
 Andrew " " " " 5/1803  
 Joseph " " " 31001-001001

andrew  
joseph

Joseph

'5 1803

- 001

31001-00100 1810  
under 10-16 over 45 14-26  
10

under 10-16  
10

۴۵۵

14-26

Iowa City Research

1820 Ohio Enclap

Abraham Higgins Madison Co 058 Range Sup.

Martain Higgers Madison Co 062 Union Twp.

William Higgins Madison Co. 061 Deer Creek

1830 Ohio Indef

Charles Higgins      Madison Co      100      Union Lys

Daniel Higgers      Madison Co.      094      Union Sup.

Samuel Higgins Madison Co. 093 Union Sup.

1840 Ohio Index

was — ~~now~~ in bed

1850 Ohio Index

Experiencia del mediano co (chiv)

✓ Charles Higgins Madison Co Union Supp. 185

✓ Isaac Higgins modern C. univ. Lyp. 195

1860-70-80 Huggins - Shyler - Johnson - Randolph - Hengle - Henton - Bates -  
Greene 1860-1864

Higgins

Jonathan Higgins rd Elizabeth Rogers

grd dan of Thomas Rogers  
mayflower passenger

dan - Elizabeth 1680-1731 rd 1695 John Sutton 1674-

Richard Higgins rd 2nd wife Mary Yates.

dan -

Rebecca Higgins rd 1683 Thomas Martin  
1662-1715

son of  
John Martin  
Esther Roberts.

John Martin 1683

Sarah 1685

Samuel 1689

Leazar 1689

Bershem 1691

Josiah 1698

Rebecca 1700

Zachariah 1702

Anna 1705

Jeremiah 1711



Eva Higgins 10 Sept 1816  
 md Madison Co Ohio John Hargrave  
 b. 1794 to 1804 b. June 1795 Ohio.  
 d. 1821-1829 d. 1844-5 Madison Co Ohio

7a-  
 mo-

1820 Census Madison Co Ohio.

Elizabeth b. 8 Feb 1818 md 19 Jan 1841 Michael Berry  
 1817-

Mary b. 13 June 1819 d. 15 Dec 1898 md John W Thompson 6 Apr 1843  
 1824-1892

Sarah b. 13 Feb 1821 md 1827 1840 Samuel Barnes.



John Howland <sup>by 1634</sup> and Elizabeth Lilley  
of Plymouth Mass. of Mayflower b.  
d.

7a - John Lilley of  
d. Jan. 1721, Mayflower

W - died after Jan 1721  
Apr -

Desire Howland b. <sup>Bainbridge</sup> d. 13 Oct 1683 <sup>East</sup> W. John Gorman  
Jan - Desire Gorman and John Hawes

Will pg 295 - The Mayflower Reader by Bournon





RICHARD HIGGINS  
OF  
PLYMOUTH, EASTHAM AND PISCATAWAY  
AND HIS DESCENDANTS

1. RICHARD HIGGINS was born in England. Nothing is known of his childhood and youth, nor of the causes which led him to migrate to New England. How he reached Plymouth is unknown. It has been said that he arrived there in the ship Anne, in 1623 in company with Nicholas Snow and that he returned to England, sailing again for New England about 1632, and again reaching Plymouth. This is most improbable. Nicholas Snow did come in the Anne in 1623,, and in the autumn of that year lands were assigned to the men who were passengers. Snow's name is among them, but not that of Richard Higgins. Bradford says that some who came in this ship were so bad that he was obliged to send them back at the first opportunity. If Richard Higgins were of this class he would not have been readmitted ten years later. It is to be noticed that some who came in the Anne were Richard Higgin's friends and associates later in Eastham, but this can be accounted for without assuming that they were fellow-passengers in the Anne. The most probable view is that Richard Higgins was a passenger on one of the several ships which arrived at Salem, Mass. during the years 1629-32, most of whose passengers afterward settled at Plymouth. There is no evidence that Richard Higgins was ever at Leyden, Holland, at any time. He arrived at Plymouth in time to raise or to purchase some corn of the crop of 1633. He was then apparently a man of full age, possessing a trade, that of a tailor, but no family. On Oct 7, 1633, he bought of "Thomas Little his now dwelling house and misted. for and in consideration of twenty-one bushels of merchantable corne, whereof twelve bushels to be pd in hand, and the remainder at harvest next ensuing." March 1, 1633 (six or seven months later) he was taxed 9 shillings, and on March 27, 1634, he was taxed 12 shillings in corn, or two bushels. In 1633 or 1634 he was admitted freeman, that is, qualified to serve as a deputy and to vote for officials of the Colony government. (It may be that the





(2) Sept. 4, 1752, John Rowley of Westchester, Conn., son of John and Deborah (Fuller) Rowley of Falmouth, Mass., and East Haddam and Colchester, Conn.; Elizabeth, b. —; married Robinson Williams of Colchester; Jacob, Jr., b. Dec. 17, 1720, at Harwich, Mass.; d. at Middle Haddam, Conn., in 1811. Jacob Hurd, Jr., married Feb. 28, 1745-6, Thankful Hurlburt. They had five daughters and four sons, Joseph, Jacob, Benjamin and Jesse, who were all active Revolutionary soldiers and sea captains. The son Jacob, b. March 28, 1762, d. at Middle Haddam in 1861 in the hundredth year of his age. In the *Hurlburt Genealogy*, p. 410, may be found a full account of the families of these nine children of Jacob Hurd, Jr.

15. x. James, b. July 22, 1688; married (1) Sarah Mayo; (2) Sarah Bixbie.

xi. Sarah, b. Oct. 18, 1690; married probably April 10, 1717, William Mitchell, only son of William and Mercy (Nickerson) Mitchell, as his second wife.

Authorities: Eastham Vital Records and other documents quoted in *Mayflower Desc.*, vol. iii, p. 67; vi, p. 205; vi, p. 15; vii, p. 16; viii, p. 245; xv, pp. 54, 55; ix, pp. 9, 10; Freeman's *Hist. Cape Cod*, p. 725; *Plymouth Colony Probate Records*; *New York Gen. and Biog. Record*, October, 1904; *Paine Ancestry*, p. 10; *N. E. Hist. and Gen. Register*, vol. xlvii, p. 187; Mr. Josiah Paine of Harwich, Mass., for deed quoted; Vital Records of Middletown, Conn.; Records of Congregational Churches at Middle Haddam and Westchester, Conn.; *Records of the Colony of Plymouth*, vol. v, p. 246; vol. viii, p. 208; vol. viii, p. 28. For an account of how Jonathan Higgins was forced to resign his rank of Ensign, and for proof of the identity of his second wife, see *Plymouth Colony Records*, vol. vi, pp. 19-20.

3. BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup> HIGGINS (Richard<sup>1</sup>), born July, 1640, at Plymouth; "deceased on ye 14th of March, 1690-1," at Eastham; married Dec. 21, 1661, Lydia Bangs, born —; died after Feb. 13, 1706-7; daughter of Edward and Lydia (Hicks) Bangs of Eastham.

Benjamin Higgins resided at Eastham, probably on lands which had belonged to his father at Pochet, now in East Orleans. On March 2, 1668-9, he was sued at law by Peregrine White for damages of £16 for not paying a debt due him, the said White. The parties came to an agreement, and the suit was withdrawn. On June 1, 1675, he was one of the jury in a trial which had momentous consequences, and an account of it may be interesting. In 1662 Massasoit, Sachem of the Wampanoags, the faithful



friend of the Pilgrims, with whom he had kept peace and friendship for forty-one years, was gathered to his fathers. Two sons survived him, Wamsutta and Metacom, to whom the names Alexander and Philip had been given at their own request. Alexander succeeded his father as sachem, and his sudden death in 1662 gave the Indians suspicion that he had been poisoned by the English. His brother Philip, then about twenty-three years of age and by nature less inclined than his brother to accept a position of dependence, succeeded him. A policy of conciliation might have won his good will, but the constant nagging to which he was subjected increased his resentment and nurtured in him a sullen distrust. The attitude and measures of Plymouth Colony were arbitrary and high-handed and were admirably adapted to bring about the very state of affairs they were intended to forestall. For a dozen years Philip was intriguing and preparing for war. The least suspicion of intrigue could not long escape the notice of those Indian converts who kept the authorities well informed of all that went on. There had been living among the Wampanoags at Nemaskeet (near Middleborough) the daughter of whose chief he had married, an Indian convert of the Rev. John Eliot's, named Sassamon, a Natick, "a cunning and plausible man" Hubbard calls him. This man had accompanied Philip to Boston as interpreter after the death of Alexander and served him for some time after, but having, it is said, been found guilty of some offense, had again professed Christianity. Associated with Philip on familiar terms, he claimed to have received the sachem's confidences, and betrayed them to the English under pledge of secrecy. His information was not at first much regarded, but Philip, learning in advance of a summons, made haste to Plymouth to free himself from suspicion, and was allowed to return. In the spring of the following year (1675) the dead body of Sassamon was discovered in Assowomset Pond. An investigation led to the belief that Sassamon had been killed while fishing during the winter and his body thrown under the ice. Three Indians were arrested on the evidence of an Indian who claimed to have been an eye-witness of the affair. The three Wampanoags were convicted by a white jury to which had been added several friendly Indians, and executed, utterly denying their guilt, yet the last of them did confess that the other Indians did really murder John Sassamon, and that he himself, though no actor in it, was yet a looker-on. The trial and execution of the three Indians aroused the Wampanoag warriors to madness, and they at once began hostilities.





Thus indirectly Benjamin Higgins was one of the immediate causes of the outbreak known in history as King Philip's War. That he was a soldier in the contest is probable in general, and is proved by his inventory, which shows that he possessed the equipment of a trooper, and by the grant to his grandson, Jedidiah Higgins, of a share in Narragansett Township No. 7, now the town of Gorham, Me. These grants were made only to the direct heirs or descendants of men who had served in King Philip's War.

June 1, 1675, the General Court of Plymouth Colony took the following action: "In answare to a petition prefered to the Court by Benjamine Higgins in the right of his father deceased, to be accommodated with land at Saconett (now Little Compton, R. I.) with the p'tenors and servants there, the Court, generally conceiving that the said Richard Higgins had wronge in that he was not accommodated in the said land with the rest, severall of the p'tenors being p'sent did engage before the Court that in case the petitioner shall and doe make his adresse to the rest of the companie interested in those lands, that they will p'swade them that altho hee can not be supplied out of the devided land of it, that he may hee competently supplied in the undevided land thereof."

It is recorded in the ancient town book of Eastham that on Jun. 14, 1664, "Benjamin Higgins hath a mare of a brownish bay color and one white foot, the other three feet partly white, with a white strip on her face, and running broad toward the right nostril, a piece cut out of the top side the near ear, and burn marked with E on the near shoulder." He also had at this time three mare colts.

"The mark of the cattle of Benjamin Higgins is a piece cut off slanting on the fore side of the near ear, and a slit in where the piece is cut out. Entered this 17th April 1680."

Benjamin Higgins was freeman of the Colony probably as early as 1675 and very probably a soldier in King Philip's War. Jan. 7, 1676, he was one of the Grand Inquest. May 5, 1685, he was chosen constable by the town, and June 2, 1685, was confirmed by the General Court at Plymouth. Sept. 6, 1686, he was chosen juryman for actions at the County Court at Barnstable. June 4, 1688, he was chosen one of the selectmen at Eastham, and again June 3, 1690. "Aug. 26, 1689, The town have chosen Thomas Paine senior, Daniel Doane and Benjamin Higgins for grand-jurie men for the remainder of this present year." He was one of the witnesses of the will of John Young of Eastham in 1688 and





one of the appraisers of the estate, Feb. 3, 1690-1. The book of land grants of Eastham contains several records of grants of land to him by the town, as follows:

"Richard Higgins sells land to his son Benjamin, 4th day of the 5th month, 1669" (July 4, 1669) (p. 96).

"Richard Higgins sale of land to Benjamin, proving that Richard went to New Jersey, dated at new pascataway in New Jarsey, Nov. 24, 1672." Mrs. Mary Higgins gave her consent to this and other sales (p. 98).

"Land granted to Benjamin Higgins Feb. 4, 1673" (p. 97).

"April 16, 1678. Granted to Benjamin Higgins a parcel of meadow at the Harbour's mouth."

"March 14, 1690. Land granted to Benjamin Higgins (near) 'his other land upon poche at a place called bishops butter hole'" (p. 96).

An inventory of the estate of Benjamin Higgins, amounting to £85 in real estate and £206.06.00 in personal estate, was rendered June 19, 1691, and sworn to by Mrs. Lydia Higgins, administratrix, five days later. "Memorandum: that Ichabod Higgins hath already had £10 and a piece of land on which his house stood, appraised at £9." An agreement was made that Ichabod should have in cattle, bedding, boards, shingles and cash £20.05.00; Richard the boom and gears, 7 acres of land, a cutlass, cartridge box, cattle and cash £20.18.00; Joshua a gun, ramier, cartridge box, bedding, wearing clothes, powder and bullets, saddle and cloth, cattle, sheep and cash £20.05.00; Lydia should have cattle, sheep, an iron pot, books, cloth and cash £20; Isaac a gun, ammunition, a cutlass, cartridgebox, bedding, clothing, cattle, sheep and cash £20.05.00; Samuel was to have a gun, sword, cartridgebox, a book, bedding, clothes, ammunition, cattle, sheep and cash £20.05.00; Benjamin was to have two-thirds of the housing and one-third of the lands and meadows; the widow to have her legal third part. She was living Feb. 13, 1706-7, when her brother, Joshua Bangs, willed to her one-eighth part of such personal estate of his as might remain after the death of his wife. Aug. 20, 1711, town of Eastham "Laid out to widdow Lidia Higgins for her natural life and then returns to the town, a parcel of land near the head of Namskakot on the Eastern side of the first lot which is the lot of Daniel Cole Sr." The date of her death is unknown. She married (2) Nicholas Snow.

*Children born at Eastham.*

16. i. Ichabod, b. Nov. 14, 1662; married McLattiah Hamblen(?).
17. ii. Richard, b. Oct. 15, 1664; married Sarah Hamblen(?).



"I Daniel Cole of Eastham for £7, 14, 0 to me paid by Ichabod Higgins have granted to said Ichabod a parcel of upland in Eastham at a place called pouchet on the westerly side next the Town Cove, adjoining to my land where I the sd Daniel do now dwell, seven acres more or less to the westward of my now dwelling house. Dated March 17, 1689-90. Recorded May 22, 1706 in Bk. 5, fol. 17, Barnstable County Deeds."

"Zachariah Sias Indian of Eastham conveys to Ichabod Higgins parcel of marsh ground and upland lying at Machquesset in the constable writ of Eastham, bounded west by Thomas Mayo, on the other sides by land of Indians. Dated Oct. 15, 1695. Acknowledged Feb. 11, 1695-6. Recorded May 22, 1706 in Bk. 5, fol. 77, Barnstable County Deeds."

"July 26, 1703. Granted by the town of Eastham to Ichabod Higgins, Richard Higgins and John Atkins land in the town flats, the 19th lot in the middle flat."

"Thomas Mayo son of Mr. John Mayo of Eastham sold to Ichabod Higgins for £6 current pay land on the great or stage flats, the 13th lot on sd flat. Dated April 12, 1704. Recorded May 22, 1706 in Bk. 5, fol. 72, Barnstable County Deeds."

"March 26, 1711. Granted by the town of Eastham to Ichabod Higgins land near the sd Higgins's dwelling house, near the land of Thomas Smith."

"May 21, 1711. Laid out to Ichabod Higgins of Eastham a parcell of land for his tenement lot, four acres at little Skaket Neck, it being the fifth lot as they were laid out."

"John Knowles Sear of Eastham yeoman for £60 lawful money paid by Ichabod Higgins conveys to him all his parcels of land in Eastham situated at a place called Weset, two four-acre lots there laid out, bounded as may appear in the Town Book of Records of Lands. Dated Feb. 21, 1712-3. Recorded Jan. 4, 1714-5 in Bk. 7, fol. 268, Barnstable County Deeds."

"Samuel Mayo of Eastham yeoman conveys to Ichabod Higgins of the same town, wheelwright, three tracts or parcells of meadow or sedge ground lying in Eastham on Nauset flats (descriptions and bounds follow). Dated Sept. 30, 1713. Recorded Jan. 4, 1714-5 in Bk. 7, fol. 274, Barnstable County Deeds."

The last deed shows that Ichabod Higgins was a wheelwright as well as a farmer. This occupation carried with it blacksmith's work also, and we find that Ichabod's son Thomas was a blacksmith. Ichabod was a freeman of the Colony and in February, 1707-8, was a townsman of Eastham. On March 17, 1700-1, it is recorded that he was chosen grand jurymen. In May, 1725, Mr. Ichabod Higgins's house was one of the places appointed by the town for sheep shearing. This house was not located on the land he bought of Daniel Cole in 1690, but at a place called Wesset or Weset, and is located by an old deed, as follows:





"John Sturgis and James Otis both of Barnstable and Samuel Sturgis of Boston for £115 sold to Edmund Freeman of Eastham 'all our Interest, Right and Title to a certain Peice of Land that was Ichabod Higgins Deceased and is Lying in Eastham aforesd adjoining to the southerly side of the Dwelling House yt sd Deceased used to Live in and adjoyns on the Northerly side of Joshua Hopkins his Land and adjoining on the southerly side of it the Road that leads down to Wesset and is bounded on the North East End in the Range of a Parcell of Land that Jonathan Smith bought of John Higgins Takeing part of the House and orchard as may appear By John Higgins deed to Thomas Higgins. Dated March 24, 1749.'" Pratt in his *History of Eastham, Wellfleet and Orleans*, p. 152, says: "The land between Barley and Tonset Necks and which terminates in Woods Neck is called Pochet. Northeast of Pochet near the ocean is a small neck of land about fifty acres called Weeset. It is separated from Tonset by a cove. Tonset is the east side of the town cove. These several necks constitute a peninsula which is denominated Pochet."

John Higgins was appointed administrator on the estate of Ichabod Higgins on July 5, 1728. In the estate there was a bond (probably promissory note) payable to Isaac Hinckley of Barnstable. On March 27, 1736, said Hinckley brought a suit for this bond and recovers Judgement against John Higgins mariner and Thomas Higgins blacksmith, both of Eastham. (File No. 44330, Superior Court of Judicature.) This would indicate that Ichabod Higgins had a son Thomas whose birth is not on record, probably born about 1703. This is made a certainty by an old deed which will be given in its place under Thomas Higgins.

Mr. W. B. Snow of Malden, Mass., after a study of the records of Barnstable and Plymouth County towns, by which he endeavored to identify all women bearing the rare Christian name, Melatiah, from the beginnings to well past the first quarter of the eighteenth century concluded that the only Melatiah who could have been the wife of Ichabod Higgins was Melatiah Hamblen, born July 1, 1668, at Barnstable, daughter of John and Sarah (Bears) Hamblen of Barnstable. This seems probable, and his study would amount to a demonstration if it could be shown that no Melatiah had escaped his notice. He also concludes that Richard Higgins, brother of Ichabod, married Sarah Hamblen, sister of Melatiah. No record supporting either conjecture is known.

*Children born at Eastham.*

38. i. John, b. June 8, 1692; married Hannah Mayo.
39. ii. Nathaniel, b. June 1, 1694; married (1) Elizabeth Atwood; (2) Sarah Walker.





Brown, widow, the attorney of Thomas Brown, sole executor, now on board H. M. ship Nottingham."

- 97. ii. Daniel, b. March 30, 1722; married Ruth Rich.
- 98. iii. Enoch, b. Sept. 5, 1724; married Sarah Dean or Doane.
- 99. iv. Thomas, b. April 13, 1730; married Esther ———.
- v. Nathan, b. March 15, 1731-2.

Authorities: Eastham Births (1701-1781), pp. 23, 38, 93, 197; *Mayflower Desc.*, vol. xv, p. 231; xviii, p. 29; *Walker Family*, p. 336; *N. E. Hist. and Gen. Register*, vol. lxiv, pp. 85, 87 (will of Nathaniel Higgins, Jr); *Year Book, Mass. Soc. Colonial Wars*, 1899, p. 114; Deed from Mr. Nye's collection, copied by Mr. Stanley W. Smith.

40. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup> HIGGINS (*Ichabod<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>*), born April 15, 1701, at Eastham; died there at date unknown, but probably about 1778-9; married (1) Oct. 5, 1721, Abigail Cole; married (2) Dec. 25, 1769 or 1770, Mrs. Content Harding; married (3) Feb. 29, 1776, Mrs. Phoebe Snow.

Ebenezer Higgins was always a resident of Eastham. March 10, 1730-1, he was chosen surveyor of highways; March 4, 1733-4, elected and sworn fence viewer; June 24, 1747, appointed to seek out a suitable person to preach in the South Precinct; March 19, 1754, chosen to procure wood for Rev. Mr. Cheever; in 1758 elected assessor; also to procure wood for Rev. Joseph Crocker; in 1761 chosen "negative man" and re-elected March 6, 1764.

Ebenezer Higgins was a large land owner in Eastham. This is shown by several old deeds in Mr. Nye's collection, and these probably do not show all the real estate he owned. The division deed of Nathaniel and Ebenezer Higgins whereby they divided estate which their father Ichabod Higgins bought of John Collins and deeded to them has already been given under Nathaniel Higgins.

"Nathaniel Smith of Eastham yeoman to Ebenezer Higgins of Eastham yeoman conveys land on the sedge flats, called Nossel flat, as recorded to my father Daniel Smith. Jan. 13, 1732-3. Recorded March 20, 1733-4, in Book 15, p. 228, Barnstable County Deeds."

"Isaac Pepper Jr. conveys to Ebenezer Higgins my lot of upland in Eastham called a plain lot, and lyeth between two ways one of which leads from David Dones and the other from the house of Nathaniel Higgins towards Billingsgate. Dated Jan. 29, 1732-3. Recorded March 20, 1733-4 in Book 16, fol. 225, Barnstable County Deeds."



"Ralph Smith of Eastham yeoman for £400 old tenor paid by Ebenezer Higgins of the town aforesaid, husbandman, sell all my several parcels of upland, meadow and swamp in the town of Eastham att a place called the halfway ponds, itt being the same parcels of land which I formerly bought of Daniel Atwood Senior and Daniel Atwood Junior and Isaac Atwood by deed of Feb. 28, 1732-3, reserving to myself the undivided right which the same Atwoods have to undivided lands and meadows in Eastham, and also two other lots which I bought of David Doane of Eastham, lying towards hither Billingsgate, so called, by deed dated Feb. 28, 1732-3. Dated April 25, 1743 and recorded in Book 20, p. 277 in Barnstable County Deeds, on June 30, 1743."

Ralph Smith was then preparing to remove to Connecticut, which he did very shortly, settling at Middle Haddam in the town of Middletown.

The will of Ebenezer Higgins, dated June 7, 1771, is in possession of descendants in Attleboro, Mass. It names wife Content and all the children here given except Azenath. It was never probated and there is nothing on the records at Barnstable to show that Ebenezer's estate was ever before the Probate Court.

Descendants claim that Abigail Cole, wife of Ebenezer Higgins, was a daughter of Joseph and Constance (Hopkins) Cole and so a descendant of Stephen Hopkins of the *Mayflower*; 1620, but no record supporting the claim has been discovered.

*Children born at Eastham.*

100. i. Cornelius, b. July 21, 1722; married (1) Sarah Hawes; (2) Mrs. Mary Smith.
- ii. Experience, b. March 23, 1723-4; married May 11, 1749, David Brown.
- iii. Azenath, b. July 6, 1726; married May 11, 1749, James Atwood, Jr. Child: Barnabas, b. Feb. 19, 1740, at Eastham.
101. iv. Isaiah, b. April 5, 1727; married (1) Joanna or Anna Mayo; (2) Huldah Hickman.
102. v. Elkannah, b. Nov. 12, 1729; married Sarah Knowles.
103. vi. Ebenezer, b. June 26, 1731; married Elizabeth Merrick.

Authorities: Eastham Births (1701-1781), pp. 39, 189, 199, 200, 201, 231; *Mayflower Desc.*, vol. xv, pp. 231-2; Eastham Book No. 6, p. 10; Book No. 12, p. 4; *Hawes Genealogy*, p. 170; Deeds in the Nye Collection.

41. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> HIGGINS (*Ahabod*<sup>2</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>2</sup>, *Richard*<sup>3</sup>), born about 1703; date and place of death unknown; married Jan. 28, 1724-5, Sarah Vickery, probably youngest daughter of Rev.





- vi. Elizabeth, b. March 15, 1761.
- vii. Enoch, b. May 7, 1763; married ——. He is probably the Enoch Higgins whom the census of 1790 shows living at Ballston, N. Y., and having a family consisting of wife and one child.
- viii. Abigail, b. Jan. 3, 1768.

99. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> HIGGINS (*Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>, Ichabod<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>*), born April 13, 1730, at Eastham, Mass.; died Feb. 28, 1818, at Newfane, Vt.; married (date not found) Esther —, born 1729; died Dec. 11, 1818, at Newfane, Vt.

Thomas Higgins lived at Eastham and Hopkinton, Mass., and Newfane, Vt. He was in Hopkinton in 1768, as shown by an old bond in possession of descendants in Vermont. Probably he was in Hopkinton before 1768, but is not named in Hopkinton vital records. The census of 1790 shows him in Newfane with a family of five.

*Children.*

- 194. i. Nathaniel, b. Dec. 13, 1769; married Mary Smith.
- ii. Thomas, b. April 13, 1774; d. Aug. 13, 1854; member of the Universalist Church, Newfane, Vt. Probably had two daughters.

Authorities: *History of Newfane*; Mrs. Ward Thorn of Manchester, Mass.

100. CORNELIUS<sup>5</sup> HIGGINS (*Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>, Ichabod<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>*), born July 21, 1722, at Eastham, Mass.; died Oct. 14, 1803, at Haddam, Conn.; married (1) Sept. 29, 1743, Sarah Hawes, born May 31, 1719, at Chatham, Mass.; died April 7, 1788, at Haddam; daughter of Isaac and Bethiah (Howes) Hawes of Chatham, Mass.; married (2) September, 1788, Mrs. Mary Smith, born in 1735; died Sept. 4, 1819, aged 84 years.

Cornelius Higgins removed from Eastham to Haddam, Conn., about 1744. He left a will dated Jan. 16, 1800, probated Oct. 31, 1803, which names wife Mary and all his children.† His services in the Revolutionary War were important. From the records it is impracticable to distinguish his services from those of his son Cornelius, and probably some records are included here which belong to the latter. He was also a Justice of the Peace, or local magistrate. He had been an officer in the Haddam militia company, and served from June, 1776, to Dec. 25, 1776, as captain of the 8th co. of Col. William Douglas's Fifth Battalion of Wads-





worth's Brigade; raised to reinforce Washington at New York; served in the City and on the Brooklyn front, being at the right of the line of works at the battle of Long Island, Aug. 27, 1776. Engaged in retreat to New York, Aug. 28-30; stationed with militia brigade under Colonel Douglas at Kip's Bay, 34th st., on East River at time of the enemy's attack on New York, Sept. 15, and forced to retreat hurriedly. At Battle of White Plains, Oct. 28. Term expired Dec. 25, 1776. *g*

#### *Children.*

195. i. Cornelius, b. July 22, 1744; married (1) Eleanor Hazelton; (2) Esther Kelsey.
- ii. Abigail, b. Feb. 25, 1746; married November, 1769 (by Rev. Eleazer May), Theodore Ray of Haddam; three children.
- iii. Sarah, b. April 19, 1748; married April, 1770, Samuel Church of East Haddam, b. Jan. 28, 1748-9; son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Fuller) Church; removed to Gilsun, N. H.
- iv. Jerusha, b. March 23, 1750; d. April 5, 1837, at Benson, Vt.; married October, 1766, Samuel Hurlburt of Middletown, Conn., who was distinguished in the Revolutionary War. Fourteen children.
196. v. Hawes, b. April 10, 1752; married Lucinda Bushnell.
- vi. Bethiah, b. Nov. 30, 1754; d. May 2, 1827; married (1) Feb. 11, 1773, Joseph Post of Saybrook; (2) ——— Wilder; (3) Deacon Ezra Brainard of Haddam Neck.
197. vii. Ebenezer, b. Jan. 12, 1757; married Mary Knowles.
198. viii. David, b. Aug. 6, 1761; married Eunice Gilbert.
- ix. Lydia, b. Nov. 16, 1763; d. May 10, 1857, at Northampton, Mass.; married Phineas Bartlett.

Authorities: Middletown, Conn., Probate Records, vol. viii, pp. 30, 51, 224; Vital Records of Haddam, Conn.; Mr. Henry B. Welch of Lynn, Mass.; *Ancestors and Descendants of Edmond Hawes*, p. 170.

101. ISAIAH<sup>3</sup> HIGGINS (*Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>, Ichabod<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>*), born April 5, 1727; died after 1790; married (1) April 17, 1745, Joanna or Anna Mayo, born ———; died ———; daughter of Joseph and Apphia (Atwood) Mayo; married (2) (int. June 28, 1788) Huldah Hickman of Wellfleet.

Isaiah Higgins lived at Eastham-Orleans. He served on petit jury 1761, as tithingman in 1763, as surveyor of highways in 1763, as hog-reeve in 1766. He held some town office in 1771 and in 1773 was a member of the town school committee. In



- iii. Henry, b. April 19, 1772; a seaman; drowned off Rhode Island after Dec. 15, 1800.
- iv. Arnold, b. Feb. 18, 1774; was a sea captain; drowned off Norfolk, Va., May 20, 1800; estate went to his brothers; unmarried.
- v. John, bapt. May, 1775; d. before December, 1800.
- vi. Eleanor, b. Feb. 12, 1783; d. Jan. 9, 1859; married Dec. 8, 1811, Peter Page of Chicago. Children: Nancy Bethiah, b. Dec. 7, 1812, married Sept. 30, 1836, Deodate Smith; Peter, b. July 3, 1814, d. Aug. 1, 1880, married (1) March 27, 1839, Jane E. Taylor; (2) April 1, 1846, Nancy Stevens; (3) Feb. 16, 1869, Mary C. Walbridge.
- viii. Ezra, b. July 20, 1785; drowned off Rhode Island, Jan. 18, 1803; unmarried.
- ix. Esther, b. Dec. 1, 1787; d. April 18, 1832; married (1) Jan. 28, 1811, Rufus Tyler of Haddam, who d. there May 5, 1815; married (2) Gardiner Child of Haddam.
- x. Edward, b. Feb. 3, 1790. He was on the privateer *Young Teazer*, War of 1812, which was blown up in June, 1813, at Halifax, N.S.
- xi. Asa, b. Feb. 14, 1792; married Aug. 31, 1815, Mary Scovil, daughter of John and Mary (Smith) Scovil of Haddam, Conn. They were members of the Haddam Congregational Church in 1821 and took a letter of dismission to Covington, supposed to have been Covington, Wyoming Co., N. Y.

196. HAWES<sup>6</sup> HIGGINS (*Cornelius<sup>5</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>, Ichabod<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>*), born April 10, 1752, at Haddam, Conn.; died there May 6, 1834; married there Sept. 16, 1773, Lucinda Bushnell, born May 16, 1754; died Nov. 26, 1834, at Haddam, Conn.; daughter of Gideon Bushnell of Saybrook, Conn.

Hawes Higgins resided at Haddam, Conn., all his life. He gave two years of active service in the Revolution and was at the battles of Stillwater and Saratoga. He received a pension as private and sergeant in the Connecticut Continental Line. He and his wife became members of the Haddam Congregational Church in October, 1774, but afterwards became Baptists.

*Children born at Haddam, Conn.*

- i. Lucinda, b. in 1774; d. Sept. 21, 1776.
- ii. Prince Hawes, b. April 12, 1776; d. at Greenville, Ohio, Sept. 21, 1796.
- iii. Gideon, b. Dec. 15, 1778; d. Dec. 25, 1778.
- iv. Lucinda, b. June 9, 1780; d. June 11, 1857; married Feb. 5, 1801, Noah Strong.





- 402. v. Gideon, b. Sept. 8, 1782; married Anna Wright.
- 403. vi. John D., b. Oct. 23, 1785; married Eliza Higgins.
- vii. Sarah Saloma; b. July 7, 1788; d. April 18, 1858, at Ilion, N. Y.; married March 24, 1816, Nathan Morgan.
- viii. Temperance, b. July 2, 1791; married (1) Nov. 2, 1809, David Clark Hubbard of Haddam; (2) Seth Bartlett. Her daughter, Alamanza, b. Dec. 29, 1834, married Oct. 1, 1856, Jairus Emerson Clark.
- ix. Hannah, b. Feb. 13, 1794; married April 23, 1812, Silas C. Clark.

197. EBENEZER<sup>6</sup> HIGGINS (*Cornelius<sup>5</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>, Ichabod<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>*), born Jan. 12, 1757, at Haddam, Conn.; died April 25, 1842, at Perry, Wyoming County, N. Y.; married Nov. 12, 1780, Mary Knowles, born April 19, 1761, at East Brewster, Mass.; died Sept. 25, 1844, at Perry, N. Y.

Ebenezer Higgins was a man of great strength and full of fun. He was a Revolutionary soldier, like his father and all his brothers. He could place a heavy log-chain around himself and outjump any one in the town. He was a blacksmith by trade and his shop was near a bridge. On All Fool's Day (April first) he heated a horseshoe with long calks, drove the calks into the planking of the bridge and watched to see people undertake to pick the shoe up and get their fingers burnt. He removed from Haddam, Conn., to Westhampton, Mass., then to Auburn, N. Y., and finally to Perry, N. Y.

*Children probably all born at Haddam, Conn.*

- 404. i. Ebenezer, b. Oct. 28, 1781; married —.
- ii. Fanny, b. April 6, 1783; d. Aug. 10, 1856; married Darwin Harkness; lived near Norwalk, Ohio.
- iii. David, b. April 6, 1785; d. April 14, 1827.
- iv. A daughter, b. June 8, 1787; d. same day.
- 405. v. Otis, b. Aug. 1, 1788; married Hannah Nutt.
- 406. vi. Selden, b. April 12, 1791; married Mary Taylor.
- 407. vii. Henry Knowles, b. Nov. 23, 1793; married (1) Anna Beers; (2) Esther Ann Manwaring; (3) Abigail B. Smith.
- viii. Dexter, b. Oct. 22, 1796; went to sea and was lost sight of.

198. DAVID<sup>6</sup> HIGGINS (*Cornelius<sup>5</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>, Ichabod<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>*), born Aug. 6, 1761, at Haddam, Conn.; died June 19, 1842, at Norwalk, Ohio; married Jan. 17, 1788, at





Second Church, New Haven, Conn., Eunice Gilbert, born May 12, 1762, at New Haven; died Oct. 2, 1843, at Norwalk, Ohio; a lineal descendant of Hon. Matthew Gilbert, an original settler of New Haven, Conn.

David Higgins was educated at Dartmouth and Yale, graduating from Yale in 1785. Served as a private in Revolutionary War. Pastor at North Lyme, now Hamburg, Conn. Missionary to new settlements in New Hampshire and Vermont in 1791, and to new settlements in New York State, going as far as the Genesee River in 1801. After the close of his mission, he preached for several months at Onondaga Hollow, near the present city of Syracuse, and at East Bloomfield and Aurelius, from each of which places he had a call, and finally settled at Aurelius (now Auburn), removing his family from Connecticut in July, 1802. In 1808, pastoral relations were dissolved, but he remained four years longer. In 1812, he received a call from the Presbyterian church at Bath, and in January following removed there with his family. He resided at Bath till 1835, when he removed to Norwalk, Ohio. When he died, he had no church in Ohio, but supplied pulpits at Norwalk, Milan, Huron, Brunsou, Monroeville, Peru and Paris, preaching only occasionally during the last two years. (Hotchkiss' *Western New York*.)

Onondaga County, of which Syracuse is the geographical center, as near as possible, and county seat, originally included five or six times as much territory as now, taking in the present county of Cayuga, in which the city of Auburn is situated. The settlement at Auburn in the town of Aurelius had no distinctive name. Missionaries were sent out to the settlements in New York State by the "Connecticut Association," among whom were Seth Williston and David Higgins.

The "First Presbyterian Society of Onondaga" was formed on the Hill (Onondaga Hill, four miles from center of present city of Syracuse, which was not settled until about 1815, and received its name Syracuse about 1824) at the log tavern, kept by Daniel Earll. Rev. David Higgins preached for a time, followed by a Mr. Haly, the only ministers before 1806. Rev. Dirk C. Lansing was ordained and settled in 1807. Their church edifice was erected in 1819. (Clark's *History of Onondaga*, vol. 2, p. 134.)

Rev. Seth Williston, in a letter giving an account of revivals occurring in this field under date of April 29, 1799, writes: "I have lately heard from Aurelius in Onondaga county, that the spirit of God is poured out upon one part of the town."



We have now come to the date of the formation of the first church within the present limits of Auburn and Aurelius. It was one of the lights kindled in the great revival of 1799. For some two or three years the church was dependent upon the casual labor of the passing missionary, until 1801, when Rev. David Higgins from North Lyme, Conn., visited it in his brief service of the Connecticut Association, and accepted a call as its pastor, with the understanding that he would return the following year for permanent settlement. It took corporate form and title as the First Congregational Society of Aurelius, May 21, 1802, at a meeting held at the public house of Henry Moore situated about a mile from the Half Acre, on the road to Union Springs. Mr. Higgins returned, according to the arrangement and was installed Oct. 9, 1802. He remained with the congregation here until February, 1813, when he was released from his pastoral relations with the church of Aurelius, to take charge of the church at Bath, Steuben Co. (From the *History of First Presbyterian Church, Auburn, N. Y.*, by Rev. Charles Hawley, D. D., many years its pastor.)

*Children born at Lyme, Conn.*

408. i. David, b. Aug. 2, 1789; married (1) Cecilia Davis; (2) Letitia King.
409. ii. James Gilbert, b. Feb. 22, 1791; married (1) Charlotte Townsend; (2) Maria Elizabeth Burns.
- iii. Mary Bethiah, b. Oct. 22, 1793; d. May 10, 1871, at Racine, Wis.; married, in 1820, Jacob Van Valkenburgh.
- iv. Myra, b. Feb. 14, 1796; d. April 5, 1885, at Norwalk, Ohio. Never married.
- v. Lucius Cornelius, b. Oct. 27, 1797; d. Oct. 15, 1822, at Fort Gibson, Miss.
- vi. Eliza, b. May 4, 1799; d. Sept. 5, 1855, at Bath, N.Y.; married March, 1816, John D. Higgins, son of Hawes Higgins.
410. vii. William, b. May 16, 1801; married Elizabeth W. Spader.

\* 199. AARON<sup>6</sup> HIGGINS (*Isaiah<sup>3</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>, Ichabod<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>*), born March 25, 1754, at Eastham; died shortly before July 10, 1812, at Eastham-Orleans; married Dec. 31, 1772, Abigail Atwood, born —; died June 10, 1798.

Aaron Higgins lived at Eastham-Orleans. He served as Corporal in Capt. Isaiah Higgins' co. of Maj. Zenas Winslow's regt.





409. JAMES GILBERT<sup>7</sup> HIGGINS (*David<sup>6</sup>, Cornelius<sup>5</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>, Ichabod<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>*), born Feb. 22, 1791, at Lyme, Conn.; died April 24, 1840, at Ottawa, Ill.; married (1) Feb. 10, 1819, at Bath, N. Y., Charlotte Townsend, born Nov. 19, 1797, at Albany, N. Y.; died Sept. 5, 1834, at Bath, N. Y.; married (2) at Bath, May, 1835, Maria Elizabeth Burns, who died at Laporte, Ind.

James Gilbert Higgins was a dry goods merchant at Bath, N. Y., where he resided until May, 1835, when he removed to Ottawa, Ill.

*Children.*

- i. Emily, b. Dec. 29, 1821; d. Dec. 14, 1834.
- ii. ~~Elizabeth, b. June 18, 1823; married Oct. 16, 1855, Joseph M. Farr; she d. July 25, 1893. No children.~~
- iii. Helen Anne, b. Jan. 14, 1825; d. July 21, 1827.
- iv. Mary, b. May 17, 1826; married April 22, 1846, Ralph M. Gibbs. She was living in June, 1906, at Norwalk, Ohio.
- v. David, b. Oct. 3, 1827; married May 12, 1852, Mary E. Williams; he d. March 14, 1895, at Norwalk, Ohio.
- vi. James Gilbert, b. March 28, 1829; married August, 1851, Clara Holland; he d. April 27, 1869, at Norwalk, Ohio.
- vii. Henry, b. July 26, 1832; d. Jan. 28, 1834.
- viii. Henry, b. Feb. 17, 1836; married Harriet Reeve, who d. at La Porte, Ind. He d. there October, 1865.
669. ix. William Edward, b. Aug. 28, 1837; married Harriet J. Place.
- x. Harriet Amelia, b. March 31, 1840; married in 1865, Dr. Thomas T. McDonald; she d. Oct. 2, 1897, at New Carlisle, Ind.

Authority: Mr. S. B. Gifford of Syracuse, N. Y.

410. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HIGGINS (*David<sup>6</sup>, Cornelius<sup>5</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>, Ichabod<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>*), born May 16, 1801, at Lyme, Conn.; died after 1841; married Nov. 16, 1829, in New York City, Elizabeth Wortman Spader, born Sept. 14, 1803; died Feb. 14, 1879, at Trenton, N. J.

William Higgins was a millwright. He resided in New York City, in La Porte, Ind., and in Iowa. His cousin, William Edward Higgins, son of James Gilbert Higgins, says that William Higgins laid out and built the village of Higginsville, Ill.

349

JOSEPH FARR MARRIED (1) MARY LOVELL  
(2) ELIZABETH HIGGINS (1ST COUSINS)

LIE:  
Farr)

1117  
↑





Beers; born June 20, 1795, at Weston, Conn.; died at Perry, N. Y., Dec. 7, 1831; married (2) Nov. 7, 1832, Esther Ann Manwaring, born Feb. 25, 1812, at Lyme, Conn.; died Oct. 29, 1861, at Perry, N. Y.; married (3) Jan. 5, 1862, Abigail B. Smith.

He removed from Aurelius, Cayuga Co., N. Y., to Perry, about 1830 or 1831. Lived on a farm a little east of Perry village, where the seven sons of the second wife were born.

*Children.*

- i. A son, b. Jan. 18, 1818; d. young.
- ii. Emeline, b. March 16, 1819; married John Sheldon and had three children; she d. Jan. 4, 1856.
662. iii. David Henry, b. May 29, 1836; married Maria B. Kelton.
663. iv. Jason Lathrop, b. June 25, 1838; married Mary O. Beers.
664. v. Romeyne Otis, b. April 5, 1840; married Helen M. Rathbun.
665. vi. Frank Amando, b. May 9, 1842; married Mary R. Hollands.
666. vii. James Edward, b. Feb. 1, 1847; married Margaret Thompson.
667. viii. Sanford Armstrong, b. May 23, 1849; married Emma Kerriger.
668. ix. Lloyd Sheldon, b. April 3, 1851; married (1) Flora Harrington; (2) Alice Schesler.

408. DAVID<sup>7</sup> HIGGINS (*David<sup>6</sup>, Cornelius<sup>5</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>, Ichabod<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>*), born Aug. 2, 1789, at Lyme, Conn.; died in 1873, at Washington, D. C.; married (1) at Easton, Md., Cecelia Davis, born —; died October, 1846, at Washington, D. C.; married (2) in 1847, at Washington, Letitia King, born —; died at Washington, D. C.

David Higgins studied law and became a lawyer. He was Circuit Judge of Northern Ohio for many years. In 1846, after Polk's inauguration, he secured a clerkship in Washington, which he retained until his death.

*Children.*

- i. Robert Emmet, b. May 11, 1816
- ii. George Llewellyn, b. —
- iii. Mary Louise, b. Sept. 1, 1820; married July 4, 1842, Joseph M. Farr; d. at Norwalk, Ohio, Aug. 13, 1854.
- iv. Marion, b. —; married J. Remington Fairbank; d. in New York City.
- v. Lucius Cornelius, b. —.

Authority: S. B. Gifford, Syracuse, N. Y.

30N  
GEORGE LUCIUS HIGGINS<sup>348</sup>

SECOND DAUGHTER

ELIZABETH ANN HIGGINS, (DALLAS TEX)





Richard Higgins & his Descendants.

by Mrs Katharine Chaper Higgins.

1918

Her book differs from book by Virginia Rose

214 She states 2 Views of origin of Richard Higgins of Plymouth & Eastern none are forth.

1 View held by Rev Charles H Pope, author of the Pioneers of Mass., who was based by another the local origin of Richard. Lacked no conclusive proof.

Red first statement in rec of Plymouth was that on Apr 1 1634 Richard Higgins of Plymouth; Taylor; and Samuel Godderson as his apprentice Mr Pope believed Richard had served as an apprentice for Taylor & was entitled to also teach.

Eng Rec "Honorable Co of Merchants Taylors" in London Apprentice Book vol 9 folio 276 the following entry

"Rear Higgins fil Robt Higgins de Semster in Com Hereff mercer so se appren Phillippo Ruddock



One of Iwn Hall Leominster, Herefordshire england

Robert Higgins merer of Leominster in Hereford  
is mentioned in will of Christopher Higgins

Verger to the Dean & Chapter of Hereford, as are also  
Robert Cleden. This will dated July 18 1610  
& calls Robert Higgins "Cousin" of the testator  
probably meaning nephew.

This is to be that Richard was 14 when he was appointed  
in 1627 & would be 51 when he died 1634

Came to U.S. 1632 as young man. So would have  
been born 1613

Pg 15

2nd view by Orra E. Monnett in New York Genealogical  
& Biographical Rec Vol XLXI pp 389-390 Vol XLVII pp 20-21  
Gives some sort of data as book by Rose.

Rev John Higgins b 1528 d 1544 Elizabeth dau  
& co-heir of Thomas Cleyton, Esquire of Castleditch  
(High Sheriff of W. Hertsford 1568) & Mary dau of  
Richard Tracy Esc. of Toddington

John son of John b 1544-5 student at Oxford 1572

2nd son of John - Edward b 7 Sept 1545 d 1598 Julian  
dau of Christopher & Elizabeth neale of Bridstone Co Hereford

Henr Chelton

Jonathan b. in 1599

Thomas b. in 1600

Julien b. in 1601

Richard b 1 Aug 1603, the day of  
his mother's death,

Further stated that Richard was the one. in Plymouth  
coming on ship Amer in 1623 with Nicholas Snow  
who had been ~~his~~ neighbor in Eng.

& Richard returned & was temporarily at Leyden  
& again reached New England in the ship "Jolbot"  
in Aug 1629

That ~~Chelton~~ Deagies with 2nd View -







# RICHARD HIGGINS

A RESIDENT AND PIONEER SETTLER AT PLYMOUTH  
AND EASTHAM, MASSACHUSETTS, AND AT  
PISCATAWAY, NEW JERSEY

AND

## HIS DESCENDANTS

BY

MRS. KATHARINE CHAPIN HIGGINS

WORCESTER, MASSACHUSETTS:

PRINTED FOR THE AUTHOR

1918



## THE ENGLISH HOME OF RICHARD HIGGINS.

Two views of the origin of Richard Higgins of Plymouth and Eastham have been set forth. They are not in agreement. If one is accepted, the other must be false. Perhaps future researches will show that both are false.

The first view was that held by Rev. Charles H. Pope, an investigator of some note, author of *The Pioneers of Massachusetts*, and other genealogical writings, who was employed by the author of this book to discover, if possible, the parentage and birth-place of Richard Higgins. Mr. Pope furnished the extracts from English wills and administrations relating to estates of persons named Higgins which are given in this book. His work was unfortunately not exhaustive, being interrupted before its completion. Mr. Pope had no clue as to the origin of Richard Higgins upon which to work, save the statement in the records of Plymouth, Mass., that on April 1, 1634, Richard Higgins of Plymouth, tailor, took Samuel Godberson as his apprentice, with the consent of William Bradford, Samuel's guardian, and agreed to teach Samuel the trade of a tailor. (This document is later given in full in the account of Richard Higgins which is contained in this volume.) Mr. Pope assumed that Richard Higgins had in his turn served his time as an apprentice under the laws of England and so was entitled to receive and instruct an apprentice legally. In this view Mr. Pope seems to have had reason and probability on his side and he was fortunate enough to find in the records of the "Honorable Company of Merchants Taylors" of the city of London, Apprentice Book, vol. 9, folio 276, the following entry:

"Ricus Higgins fil Robi Higgins de Lemster in Com Hereff Mercer po se appren Phillippo Ruddock de St. Clem<sup>ts</sup> Lane pro Septem annis a die dat herin pro tem Dat dict die anno. 23 die Aprilis 1627."

The meaning of this entry in scrivener's Latin is: "Richard Higgins, son of Robert Higgins of Leominster in the County of Hereford, mercer, places himself as an apprentice with Philip Ruddock of St. Clements Lane, London, for the term of seven years from the date given herein, for the term aforesaid, on said day and year, April 23, 1627."





Further examination of these records shows that this apprenticeship did not apply for freemanship in the city of London, to which he would have been entitled on the expiration of his apprenticeship. Nor does this young man appear in any records of London or of his native county of Hereford. As a considerable number of the early settlers of Plymouth were from London, it is not unreasonable to suppose that this young man obtained leave of absence or was released by his master's death and sought to better his condition in the New World. It is worth noting that Richard Higgins of Plymouth took an apprentice in the very month in which the seven years' term mentioned in the record above given expired.

Robert Higgins, mercer, of Leominster in Herefordshire is mentioned in the will of Christopher Higgins, verger to the Dean and Chapter of Hereford, as are also Robert's children. This will is dated July 18, 1610, and calls Robert Higgins "cousin" of the testator, probably meaning nephew. If the apprenticeship of Richard Higgins was to end at his majority, the term of seven years for which he was bound would have begun when he was fourteen years old. If he was fourteen years old in 1627, he was born about 1613, and hence born after those children of Robert who were living in 1610. The birth date of 1613 would accord well with known facts about Richard Higgins of Plymouth, who came to Plymouth about 1632, a young unmarried man. His marriage to Lydia Chandler would have occurred in 1634, when Richard was twenty-one. From the wills later given a pedigree of the Hereford Higginses can be made out. (See page 24.)

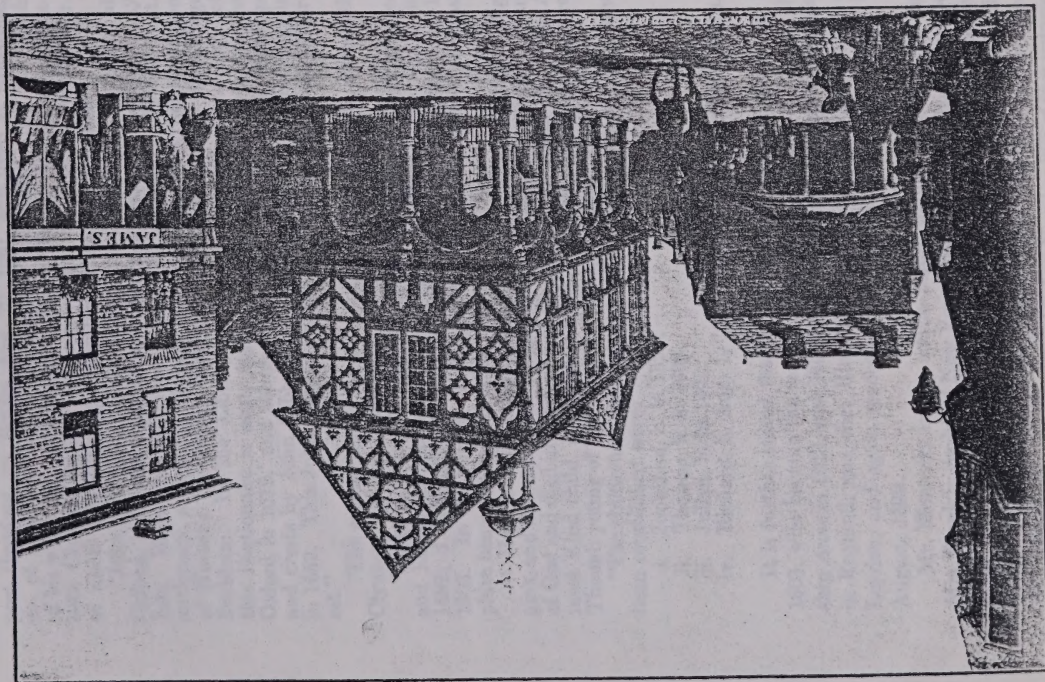
The second view regarding the origin in England of Richard Higgins was published by Mr. Orra E. Monnette in *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. xlvii, pp. 389, 390; vol. xlviii, pp. 20-32. The main portion is here given in his exact words, as follows:

"In the church at Western (should be Weston.—*Ed.*) Underwood, Buckinghamshire, England, can be found several monuments, on one of which are the armorial bearings of this branch of the Higgins family, viz.:

"Vert, three stork's heads erased proper, impaling party per fesse arg. and azure in chief an oak tree ppr. between two crescents, or."

"Rev. John Higgins, b. 1528; m. 1544, Elizabeth, dau. and co-heir of Thomas Clynton, Esquire, of Castleditch (High Sheriff of co. Hertford, 1508), and Margery, dau. of Richard Tracy, Esq. of Toddington, descendant of Sir John de Clinton, temp. Edward I."

Coln Hall, Leominster, Herefordshire, England









"Rev. John Higgins was instituted Rector of Blatchley of Newport Hundred, co. Bucks, Aug. 20, 1561, and lived at Bridstone, co. of Hertfordshire, 1570. He was reinstated after the death of his wife. His curate was Sir James Walsh. By his wife, Elizabeth Clynton, he had two sons, John, the poet and litterateur, of whom the following account is given, and Edward."

"John, son of Rev. John Higgins, b. 1544-5, was a student at Oxford, 1572, although his name does not appear in the University lists. He is thus described in some of his books. He was poet, antiquary, a historian of great renown, author of a revised edition of Huloet's Dictionaire, London, 1572, dedicated to Sir George Peckham. In the Library at Greenock, Scotland, a copy of this Dictionaire is kept, marked 'by John Higgins, late student Oxford in 1572,' and the pages are covered with notes, drawings and crests by John Gibbon, who visited Richard Lee in Virginia in 1659. This John Higgins resided in 1586 at Windsham, Somerset."

"The second son of Rev. John Higgins and his wife, Elizabeth Clynton, was the following:

"Edward, b. Sep. 7, 1545; m. 1598, Julian, dau. of Christopher and Elizabeth Meals of Bridstone, co. Hertford. She was b. in 1582; d. in Langley Parish, Stoke-hundred, Hertfordshire, Aug. 1, 1603. In the church at Langley Parish, Stoke-hundred, a brass plate bears the following inscription:

"Here lieth the body of Julian Higgins, wife to Edward Higgins, and dau. to Chris. & Elizabeth Meals, who lived in the Feare of God and died in the Fayth of Christ, 1 Aug., Anno Dni 1603. A most Kind child, a wife most mild, a spouse and daughter deare. Though young of age, modest and sage, Behold interred here."

"The children of Edward and Julian Higgins whose births have been established were:

- i. Jonathan, b. in 1599.
- ii. Thomas, b. in 1600.
- iii. Julian, b. in 1601.
- iv. Richard, b. Aug. 1, 1603, the day of his mother's death."

It is further stated that it was Richard Higgins, born Aug. 1, 1603, who became the settler in Plymouth, coming thither in the ship *Anne* in 1623, with Nicholas Snow, who had been his neighbor in England, and that Richard returned and was temporarily at Leyden, and again reached New England in the ship *Talbot* in August, 1629.

Mr. Monnette in the article before quoted further says that Mrs. Frank S. Smith of New York City (née Clara Alzina Hapgood Higgins, and sister of Gov. Frank Wayland Higgins) has old documents and records, tombstone inscriptions, deeds and wills, also a snuff box with the aforesaid Higgins arms thereon, preserved by her ancestor Timothy Higgins (see Number 267 of this volume),

which prove the descent of Richard Higgins of Plymouth and Eastham from the Rev. John Higgins before mentioned. The article also contains a reproduction of an old portrait which is declared to be a genuine portrait of the emigrant, Richard Higgins, and further declares that Mrs. Smith has herself visited the ancestral seat in England and has procured Mr. Gustav Anjou, a genealogist, to verify each record, which, presumably, he succeeded in doing.

We regret to disagree with the conclusions of Mr. Monnette, based upon Mrs. Smith's records and relics, and doubt that the Richard Higgins, born Aug. 1, 1603, was the emigrant Richard Higgins who settled at Plymouth about 1632. It is only fair that reasons for this doubt should be given, and this will be done. Let it be understood that we do not question the accuracy of the English records, nor do we deny that Edward and Julian (Meals) Higgins of Langley Parish, Hertfordshire, had a son Richard, born Aug. 1, 1603. It is the identity of this Richard Higgins with the emigrant Richard which is doubted and denied.

The objections to accepting this pedigree for Richard Higgins, the emigrant, are as follows:

Mention is made of wills and deeds as proof of the identification of Richard the emigrant. If by this is meant American wills and deeds, it can be said that no wills or deeds, now on record at Plymouth, Mass., Barnstable, Mass., or Middletown, Conn., prove any such claim, for all have been examined, and nothing to prove this has been found. If English wills are meant, only the wills or deeds of Richard's alleged father or his grandfather could prove any such fact. That these have been transmitted down to the present time by direct tradition from Richard the emigrant is doubtful.

Tombstone inscriptions in America would prove nothing. There are none old enough. English tombstone inscriptions, unless the fact was actually inscribed on the tomb of Edward Higgins that his son Richard really emigrated to New England and settled at Plymouth—a most improbable addition to a mortuary inscription—would prove nothing.

A snuff box bearing the Higgins arms, or what would pass for such, could have easily been procured or have originated at a time after the death of Richard Higgins, the emigrant. To prove that such a box was actually his property would require very unusual and complete evidence which has not yet been produced.





The costume of the young man in the alleged portrait of Richard Higgins is not of the period of the first half of the seventeenth century. Rather it is the costume of the period from 1790 to 1830. It is possibly the portrait of Timothy Higgins, or of some one of that period. Timothy Higgins was born in 1767 at Middle Haddam, Conn. His father, Israel Higgins, born in 1728, came to Middle Haddam about 1740. If these alleged proofs are genuine, they must have been brought to Middle Haddam from Eastham at the time of the removal to Connecticut, or obtained after that from Eastham. If the proofs had been in Eastham from the time of Richard the emigrant down to 1740 or later, they would have been common property to many branches of the Higgins tribe, for the period is long, more than one hundred years. There is absolutely no trace of any knowledge of the English home of Richard the emigrant among his descendants for the first hundred years. This is in itself reasonable proof that no such evidence existed in that early time.

Mrs. Crosby of Brewster, Mass., daughter of Simeon Higgins of Brewster, possesses an old coat of arms, painted in color, alleged to have been brought from England and certified to be genuine Higgins arms by Sir Something-or-other Higgins. Personal inspection of this "coat of arms" in the summer of 1916 showed that it bore no resemblance whatever to the genuine Higgins arms previously described. Further, the principles of heraldry were flagrantly violated in its composition. It is clear that both the arms and the alleged certification were inventions, probably of some unscrupulous trafficker in arms and pedigrees. The present owner of this "coat of arms" was ignorant of this deception and entirely innocent in her confidence of its value and genuineness.

## WILLS OF PERSONS IN ENGLAND NAMED HIGGINS.

### I. RESIDENTS OF LONDON.

Henry Hygyns, backer and citizen of London within the parish of St. Leonard in Estchepe, made will 22 March, 1537, proved 9 Dec., 1540. Brothers Richard and Newdigate Hygyns; wife Margret.

Elizabeth Hygens, of London, made will 1 April, 1559, proved 21 Sept., 1560. Desired to be buried in the cloister of St. Mary Woolnois in Lombard Street; bread to be distributed at the funeral, tapers borne by six children, her body to be borne to the earth by four priests and four clerks. She made bequests to brother Robert Hygens; to John's children, John and George Hygens, and to legatees of other names.

Robert Hygyns, of St. Martin's-in-the-fields, made will in 1570, bequeathing only to persons of other names; sister Thomasine Abbotte.

John Hygyns, citizen and merchant tailor of London, made will 10 Oct., 1565, proved 4 Oct., 1567. All to persons of other names: sister Susan Burlingam, cogens Wm. Parker, Wm. Foster, brother Richard Bragdon of the city of Worcester.

William Hygyns, of the parish of St. Gregory near St. Paul's church, London, gentleman, made will 28 Sept., 1596, proved 12 Sept., 1597.

To the poor of Colebrook and Horton in county Bucks. Sons George and Edward, daughters Isabel and Mary, wife Mary. Lands at Langley Marsh, Bucks. Mentions Stephen Hygyns, apothecary, of London, and John Hygyns of Bromesgrove; Thomas Hygyns of Shrewsbury, one of the overseers. Son Edward and Thomas Hygyns executors. Left something toward the paving of the floor of the cathedral church of St. Paul (that ancient one over whose ruins the present cathedral was erected); to poor prisoners in Newgate, King's Bench and Marshalsey prisons.

Thomas Hygyns, the elder, of Lincolns Inn in the county of Middlesex, gent., made will Aug. 3, 1604, proved 10 Nov. 1604. To wife Margaret property in the town of Shrewsbury; brother Richard Hygyns, sister Margaret, wife of William Harris, parson of Stretton; daughters Elizabeth Heyle and Katherine Heynes; nephew Thomas Hygyns, preacher; Thomas Hygyns, the younger, executor. To the poor of St. Julians, St. Almonde and St. Mary's.

Richard Hygyns. In the name of God amen. The eight daie of December anno dni 1607 in the fiveth yere of the reigne of our





74 ways  
929.2  
H 535 h

# RICHARD HIGGINS

A RESIDENT AND PIONEER SETTLER AT PLYMOUTH  
AND EASTHAM, MASSACHUSETTS, AND AT  
PISCATAWAY, NEW JERSEY

AND

## HIS DESCENDANTS

BY

MRS. KATHARINE CHAPIN HIGGINS

WORCESTER, MASSACHUSETTS:  
PRINTED FOR THE AUTHOR  
1918

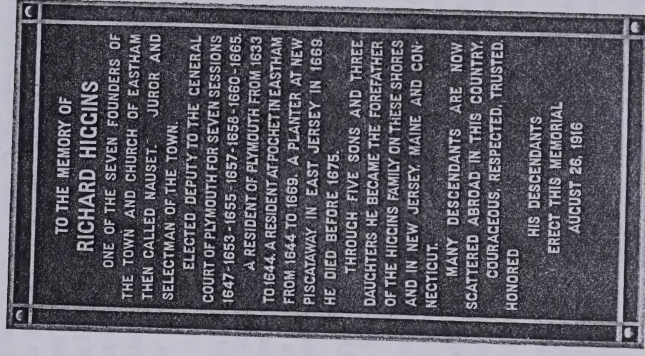




## RICHARD HIGGINS

OF  
PLYMOUTH, EASTHAM AND PISCATAWAY  
AND HIS DESCENDANTS

1. RICHARD HIGGINS was born in England. Nothing is known of his childhood and youth, nor of the causes which led him to migrate to New England. How he reached Plymouth is unknown. It has been said that he arrived there in the ship *Anne* in 1623 in company with Nicholas Snow and that he returned to England, sailing again for New England about 1632, and again reaching Plymouth. This is most improbable. Nicholas Snow did come in the *Anne* in 1623, and in the autumn of that year lands were assigned to the men who were her passengers. Snow's name is among them, but not that of Richard Higgins. Bradford says that some who came in this ship were so bad that he was obliged to send them back at the first opportunity. If Richard Higgins were of this class, he would not have been readmitted ten years later. It is to be noticed that some who came in the *Anne* were Richard Higgins's friends and associates later at Eastham, but this can be accounted for without assuming that they were fellow-passengers in the *Anne*. The most probable view is that Richard Higgins was a passenger on one of the several ships which arrived at Salem, Mass., during the years 1629-32, most of whose passengers afterward settled at Plymouth. There is no evidence that Richard Higgins was ever at Leyden, Holland, at any time. He arrived at Plymouth in time to raise or to purchase some corn of the crop of 1633. He was then apparently a man of full age, possessing a trade,—that of a tailor,—but no family. On Oct. 7, 1633, he bought of "Thomas Little his now dwelling howse and misted, for and in consideration of twenty-one bushels of merchantable corne, whereof twelve bushels to be pd in hand, & the remainder at harvest next ensuing." March 1, 1633 (six or seven months later), he was taxed 9 shillings, and on March 27, 1634, he was taxed 12 shillings in corn, or two bushels. In 1633 or 1634 he was admitted freeman, that is, qualified to serve as a deputy and to vote for officials of the Colony government. (It may be that he



Richard Higgins Memorial Tablet





Bradfords deceased, that Richard Hignens bath and lieth at the harbor's mouth, which meadowing the said Richard Hignens bought of the assigns of Mr. William Bradford, videlicet Manasseth Kempton; abovesaid lands being bought and exchanged as will appear upon deeds and evidence extant as also upon record. The said Richard Hignens hath freely, fully, absolutely given, granted with all the appurtenances belonging thereto: unto my son Benjamin Hignens to him his heirs executors administrators and assigns to have and to hold forever. Assigned, sealed and delivered this 4th day of the 5th month (July 4/14) 1669 in the presence of us

Richard Hignens  
Nath: Bacon  
John Scudder

This was acknowledged by the abovesaid Richard Hignens to be his free act and deed according as is in this deed above mentioned this 4th day of the 5th month (July 4/14) 1669 Before me  
Nath: Bacon Assistant."

This deed is recorded in a volume of records at Eastham entitled "Land Grants, 1659 to 1710, Town of Eastham." It does not appear to have been recorded at Plymouth, as was Richard Hignens's deed to Benajah Dunham. These deeds show that Richard Hignens alienated most of his land in Eastham during the early part of the summer of 1669. It seems probable that he was at Barnstable when he executed the last deed, for Nathaniel Bacon and John Scudder were both residents of Barnstable. May it not be that at the time when he made it Richard Hignens had gone to Barnstable to commence his journey to New Jersey, either by land or sea, and made this parting gift to his son Benjamin?

The causes of his removal can only be conjectured. Religious and political differences with his fellow townsmen at Eastham do not seem to have been a factor. As far as we can judge he was not troubled or influenced by either of these causes of dissension. Eastham offered but a limited amount of land, and by 1669 a considerable number of men had entered the town, and their numerous sons were now competing for the tillable land. Richard Hignens's eldest sons, Jonathan and Benjamin, had arrived at manhood and were rearing families of their own. They were likely to need all the land Richard had acquired. Richard's younger children were numerous and must be provided for. Probably he and they yearned for a less rigorous climate and a more fertile soil than the outer side of Cape Cod afforded. Why New Jersey was selected in preference to Connecticut can only be guessed. A number of men with their families removed from

the Cape to New Jersey in 1669, headed by Edward Fitz Randolph of Barnstable, and it is probable that Richard Hignens knew of this project to emigrate, and joined the company. He settled at New Piscataway, where he acquired a homestead and the rights of a proprietor. These rights netted in 1677 to his widow and children a total of two hundred and fifty-four acres of wild land, an amount they never could have acquired at Eastham. Richard Hignens lived about six years at New Piscataway. Neither the exact date nor the circumstances of his death are known, but it occurred between November 20, 1674, and June 1, 1675, probably nearer to the latter than the former. The late winter or early spring of 1675 is the most likely to have presented the cause of his death.

Two documents are extant which fall within the period of Richard Hignens's residence in New Jersey, and they are here quoted in part:

"Know all men by these presents that I Richard hignens of New Piscataway in the province of New Jerse, yeoman, for the sum of nine pounds sterling to him paid . . . (convey) to Benjamin Hignens of Eastham in the jurisdiction of New Plimouth . . . land at a place called little billingsgate. Dated Nov. 20, 1672.

Witnesses Isaac Whitehead  
Joseph Snow  
Richard Hignens."

The witnesses were at New Piscataway at the time of signing, but on September 2, 1679, Joseph Snow made oath before John Freeman, Assistant, that he saw Richard Hignens sign and seal this deed. It is recorded on page 98 of the "Book of Land Grants of Eastham," and is followed by this, his wife's consent:

"New Piscataway in New Jarse Nov. 24, 1672. I Mary Hignens the wife of Richard Hignens of the town of New Piscataway doe consent that my husband make sale of any land in the Colony of New Plimouth, either in his own person or by his agent. Mary 0 Hignens."

According to the law and custom of the time, when Richard Hignens married Mary Yates he became custodian and possessor of whatever estate her former husband left and the guardian of his son, John Yates, Jr. The records show that Richard Hignens was mindful of this trust.

"Granted to Richard hignse for the use of John Yate Twenty akers of upland to be layde out on the west of lands called Ralph Smith's neck."

"A town meeting. Certain particulars (individuals or individual property) promise to give into the common stock





(town herd of cattle). Promised by Richard Higgins for John Yates "one yearling beast of cowkine." (Not dated, but about 1655-7.)—First Town Book of Eastham, p. 7.

On July 2, 1669, Richard Higgins exchanged three acres of meadow with John Doane which belonged to John Yates for four acres of land at Billingsgate and a marsh commonly called the "Greatbridge meadow," an exchange which was confirmed by Mrs. Mary Higgins in 1682.

On Nov. 20, 1674, John Yates, born Aug. 15, 1650, son of Mrs. Mary (Yates) Higgins, conveyed to William Twining "twenty acres of upland upon Pochey at a place commonly called Smith's Neck, granted by the town to my father John Yates, deceased, as appears upon the town book, now legally descending to me, being his natural son (i. e. son by nature), the true and proper heir unto the said land."

"20 Nov. 1674. John Yates and Deborah his wife appeared and acknowledged before John Freeman Assist. And likewise the said John Yates did at the same time present a writing wherein hee was fully authorized from his father in law (i. e. stepfather) Richard Higgins and Mary his wife to make sale of the abovesaid land. Testis. John Freeman."—*Plymouth Colony Deeds*, vol. 4, folio 165.

This authorization for John Yates to sell land is the last act of Richard Higgins of which there is any record. It is known that in 1672 or 1673 he took the oath of allegiance to the new Dutch government.

In 1673 Benjamin Higgins receipted for "nine shillings seven pence of the widow Cooke upon the accompte of my father; as witness my hand. Benjamine Higgins." On June 1, 1675, Richard Higgins had been deceased some little time, for on that date Benjamin Higgins petitioned the Court at Plymouth for some share in the lands at Saconnet, which his father had not received and had been therein wronged, as the Court admitted. See the full text of the petition as given in the biography of Benjamin Higgins. These lands at Saconnet (now Little Compton, R. I.) probably were the lands "thirteen English miles from Rehoboth" granted to Richard Higgins and others in October, 1657.

The planters of New Piscataway settled there for peace and quiet and relief from all kinds of contentions. They had endured their share of inconvenience in New England from the severities of court justice and the intolerance of the established church order. Piscataway was from the first a plantation of pious people establishing homes in this new and unsettled township where they might enjoy the liberty of the gospel and the free exercise of their

own convictions. The original pioneers to take up land in Piscataway came in 1666 from the northeasterly settlements in New England and New Hampshire, and they are said to have given the name of the New Hampshire river to their new plantation. They bought a large tract of land on the Raritan River from the Indians, comprising Piscataway and parts of other towns. Here in 1669 they were joined by several men from Cape Cod, including Richard Higgins and Benajah Dunham from Eastham and Edward Fitz-Randolph, Samuel Bacon and Nicholas Bonham from Barnstable.

A careful search has been made to find the will or a record of the will of Richard Higgins, but entirely without success. He left a will, for in more than one record his widow Mary is called executrix and his son Eliakim Higgins is called executor.

In land records of 1677 Mary Higgins is called widow, and Richard Higgins is called "her deceased husband, late of Piscataway." She obtained a warrant April 2, 1677, for the laying out in a lawful manner of the lands to which her husband had claim. March 8, 1677-8, there were laid out to her at Piscataway eight tracts of land, containing 16, 22, 17, 16, 19, 104, 55, and 5 acres respectively, a total of 254 acres. These lands were in the western part of old Piscataway township, near the Raritan River.

"June 5, 1677. Mary Higgins widow and Eliakim Higgins, son of Richard Higgins, late of Piscataway, executors of said Richard's will, sold to Edward Slater lands purchased of John Smalley, Sr. and John Smalley, Jr." The three men last-named were all residents of Piscataway. The lands were apparently located in "Bottle Meadow" in Piscataway.—*East Jersey Patents*, Book No. 1, reverse.

In the effort to determine the exact location of the Higgins's homestead in Piscataway, there was disclosed, in the records of the Surveyor General of the East Jersey Proprietors at Perth Amboy (not under the State Government, but held as corporation property), a record of the survey and assignments of lands to Mary Higgins of Piscataway, dated March 8, 1677-8. The boundaries are chiefly trees and heaps of stones; a few names of adjoining proprietors are mentioned. The region was at the western part of Piscataway, about the locality called "Dismal," or "The Dismal Swamp," and in the uplands above it, and over the Raritan River. Some lots touched the line of Woodbridge. The result of the effort to locate is negative, as it by no means follows that the home lot or house lot of Richard Higgins was included in these lands. The probability is that it was not.







It is difficult or perhaps impossible to state with precision the bounds of the ancient grant of land made to the first settlers of Piscataway. It probably included all the present townships of Piscataway and Raritan. The present township of Piscataway is about ten miles in length from northeast to southwest and five or six miles in width. The triangle bounded by lines joining the cities of Plainfield, New Brunswick and Bloomington includes most of it and some area besides. It is not believed that Richard Higgins's home lot was within this triangle, but he may have owned some lands within it. East and southeast of it lies the present township of Raritan (not to be confused with Raritan township in Hunterdon County, in which Flemington is situated). This township extends east and south to the Raritan River and includes extensive marshes along the river, which enters Raritan Bay opposite the southern end of Staten Island. In this township, about four miles east of the center of New Brunswick and one mile or a little more north of the river, lies the present tiny hamlet of Piscataway. A small stream known as the Mill Branch falls into the Raritan a mile southeast of this place. It was probably here or in the immediate vicinity that Richard Higgins first settled. Others have placed his home lot about three miles to the northwest, near the present station called Stelton. The latter has grown up since the construction of the Pennsylvania railroad. The former location is much the more probable. It would be practically impossible to locate the original Higgins grants by the ancient surveys. It is more than two centuries since any of the Higgins name lived there, Thomas Higgins, son of Richard, being the last, his brothers all removing from Piscataway, Jediah to the southwest, near Kingstons, and Eliakim and Zerah to the northeast, at Woodbridge or Elizabethtown.

The few incidents known in the life of Mary Higgins, widow of Richard, subsequent to his death will be of interest. In *Plymouth Colony Deeds*, vol. 5, folios 139, 140, in immediate connection with deeds of exchange made July 2, 1669, between John Doane and Richard Higgins and already referred to, is the following:

"Mary Higgins executrix to ye last will and testament of the above named Richard Higgins deceased do by this present assign and make over this above written deed and all ye said lands comprised to my daughter in law Desier Yates, the relict of my natural son John Yates deceased as a feeoff in trust for my grandchild John Yates now surviving to him, to him and his heirs forever, it being land that was my former husband's John Yates, given to

him by ye Towne of Eastham. . . . Dated this 26 of June in the year of our Lord god 1682.

The mark 0 of Mary Higgins (seal) Signed sealed and delivered before John Freeman Assist. Samuel Treat." This quitclaim is again recorded and in the second John Yates' relict is called Deborah.

John Freeman was the highest civil officer at Eastham and Samuel Treat was the minister of the First Church. It would therefore appear that Mrs. Mary Higgins was at Eastham when this quitclaim deed was signed.

About this time Samuel Moore, Sr., of Woodbridge, N. J., obtained a license to marry the widow Mary Higgins, but for some unknown reason the marriage did not take place. At some time subsequent to 1684 she married for her third husband and as her second wife Isaac Whitehead, son of John Whitehead of New Haven, Conn., who had settled in Elizabethtown in 1666, then having a wife and six children. He was a prominent man and dying about February, 1691, he by will bequeathed one-third of all his movables to his wife Mary.

Thomas Higgins, son of Richard and Mary, in his will of Dec. 2, 1702, made provision for his mother, Mary Whitehead. She made her home with him and he says: "My will is that my honored mother, Mary Whitehead, shall have and quietly possess the Parlor or Rooms where she now lives and also one-third part of the orchard during her natural life." This is the last mention of her that has been discovered. She probably died here, but the date of her decease is unknown. She was about seventy years old at this time. Thomas Yates, probably a grandson of Mrs. Mary (Yates) Higgins, settled in New Jersey before 1712 and appears in transactions with relatives there.

#### *Children of Richard Higgins.*

By first wife, Lydia Chandler.

2. i. Jonathan, b. July, 1637, at Plymouth; married (1) Elizabeth Rogers; (2) Hannah Rogers.
3. ii. Benjamin, b. June, 1640 (Colony Records say July); married Lydia Bangs.

By second wife, Mary (—) Yates.

4. iii. Mary, b. Sept. 27, 1652; married Samuel Oliver.
5. iv. Eliakim, b. Oct. 20, 1654, at Eastham; married Alice Newbold.
- v. William, b. Dec. 15, 1654. So the Plymouth Colony Records. The Eastham records make no mention of him.





This date of his birth is clearly impossible. Savage boldly amends the record to read "Dec. 15, 1655." This is unsupported. The best explanation is that the person who transcribed the returns of births from Eastham into the Plymouth Colony record book made a copyist's error, and by mistake gave to Richard Higgins a child William, who belonged to some other parents. The William Higgins who was on Long Island about 1700 was probably of another family. This genealogy accordingly will not count William among the family of Richard Higgins.

6. vi. Jediah (also Jadiah, Judiah), b. March 5, 1656-7, at Eastham; married Mary Newbold.
7. vii. Zerah, b. June, 1658, at Eastham; married Elizabeth Oliver.
8. viii. Thomas, b. January, 1661-2, at Eastham; married Elizabeth Hull.
- ix. Lydia, b. July, 1664, at Eastham; probably died young or unmarried; no later mention of her found.
9. x. Rebecca, b. about 1666, at Eastham; married Thomas Martin.
10. xi. Ruth, b. about 1668, at Eastham, but possibly at Piscataway; married (1) Isaac FitzRandolph; (2) Stephen Tuttle.
11. xii. Sarah, b. about 1670, at Piscataway; married Samuel Moore, 2d.

Authorities: *New England Hist. and Gen. Register*, vol. xxx, p. 242; *Freeman's History of Cape Cod*, i, pp. 173, 261; ii, pp. 347-8, 357-9, 371, 413-4; *Pratt's History of Eastham*; *Rich's Truro and Cape Cod*; *Churchill Genealogy*; *Mayflower Desc.*, several references; *Plymouth Colony Records*, many references; Hatfield's *History of Elizabeth, N. J.*, pp. 261-2; Whitehead's *Contributions to East Jersey History*, p. 401; *Bradford's History of Plymouth*, p. 426; *Deeds, wills and administrations of New Jersey*, prior to 1700; *Vital and town records of Eastham*; *Articles in New York Gen. and Biog. Record* for October, 1915, and January, 1916, by Mr. O. E. Monnette; *Mr. Hiram E. Deats of Flemington, N. J.*

2. JONATHAN<sup>2</sup> HIGGINS (*Richard*<sup>1</sup>), born July, 1637, at Plymouth; died at date unknown; he was certainly living May 21, 1711, and perhaps in 1721; married (1) at Eastham, Jan. 9, 1660-1, Elizabeth Rogers, born Sept. 29, 1639, at Duxbury, Mass.; died about 1678 at Eastham; daughter of Joseph and Hannah (—) Rogers of Plymouth and Eastham; married (2) (date not found) Hannah Rogers, sister of Elizabeth Rogers. Both were granddaughters of Thomas Rogers who with his son Joseph (then a boy) was a passenger of the *Mayflower* in 1620.

Thomas Rogers was at Leyden, Holland, on or before June 25, 1618, and is then called "camlet merchant."

Jonathan Higgins was about eight years old when his father removed from Plymouth to Eastham. Hence he grew to man's estate there, and had what education the town afforded. Nothing has been found to indicate that his father ever gave him any land. In 1670, when he was about thirty-three years old, he sold his house and land to Ephraim Doane, and probably removed to another locality, as the following deed shows:

"To all people to whom these presents shall come, Jonathan Higgins of Eastham in the Gov'tment of New Plymouth in New England in America sendeth greeting. . . . The said Jonathan for the sum of £13 paid to him by Ephraim Doane of Eastham, husbandman, doth sell . . . his dwelling house in Eastham with twenty-two acres of upland, two acres whereof lyeth about the dwelling house, being near a pond called the Basse River by the other twenty acres lying on the other side the Basse River by the Bayside (bounds are given), together with four acre of meadow lying at Billingsgate att the mouth of the Silver Springe on both sides the Creek. Dated Nov. 19, 1670. Acknowledged Nov. 19, 1673 (sic) before John Freeman, Assist."—*Plymouth Colony Deeds*, vol. 4, p. 198.

Where Jonathan Higgins resided immediately after this sale does not appear in any record discovered. It is probable that he settled on some land in Pochey or on some land in Barley Neck, near Lieut. Joseph Rogers.

As early as Feb. 28, 1663, the town records testify that "Jonathan Higgins hath one mare colt of a black color." Also the records say:

"May 12, 1675. The town hath chosen to be presented to the Court for ensigns Jonathan Higgins and Jonathan Bangs. The Court has conferred the office of ensign of the military company of this town upon Jonathan Higgins." The Plymouth Colony Records show that he was confirmed ensign June 1, 1675. He held this honorable office for just four years. In 1683-4, or possibly earlier, he was admitted a freeman of the Colony, which gave him the right to vote for Colony officers, and to hold office in the Colony. There is no evidence that he ever held such office. For a certain reason he had been obliged to resign the office of ensign (standard bearer), and the reason was not forgotten.

"Feb. 1707-8. Jonathan Higgins, senior, townsman of Eastham." The name occurs with others and the record is probably a list of those who were townsmen at that date. It seems clear





greatest distinction in 1709, when in charge of a company of militia on the Canadian frontier at Albany, N. Y.

Mrs. Elizabeth (Hull) (Higgins) Harrison died in January, 1730-1, at the home-place granted by Thomas Higgins to his mother, Mary Whitehead, in 1702. She left a will dated April 22, 1730, proved Jan. 21, 1730-1, naming sons Benjamin Higgins and Benjamin Harrison, and daughters Sarah Lookison (who had an eldest daughter not yet 18), Grace Harrison, Mary Higgins (probably wife of her son Benjamin Higgins), and Rachel Harrison. She gives legacies to Nancee Harrison and to "my grandson, Edward Higgins," and states that her son Benjamin Harrison has wife Rachel. Her two sons to be executors. Thomas Yates was a witness to this will.

#### *Children.*

27. i. Benjamin, b. April 19, 1691; married Mary —.
- ii. Rachel, b. July 16, 1692(?); d. after 1760; married before 1730 her stepbrother, Benjamin Harrison, son of Capt. John Harrison by a first wife, b. after 1702, as he was not of age in 1723-4. This may seem improbable, but his stepmother mentions in her will a daughter Rachel Harrison, who could not have been of the Harrison blood, as Capt. John Harrison mentions only a son, Benjamin Harrison, and a deceased daughter in 1723-4. Possibly there is an error in the record of the birth of Rachel<sup>3</sup> Higgins. Benjamin Harrison d. between 1731-6, as appears by deeds, and his widow Rachel was living in Perth Amboy as late as 1760, naming her husband Benjamin and the latter's father, John Harrison, in a certain conveyance of land. They had a son John Harrison, who was associated with Surrogate Michael Kearney and owned land in Sussex County, N. J.

- iii. Sarah, born about 1693; married (1) — Warden; (2) — Lookison. Called Sarah Lookison in her mother's will in 1730.

- iv. Rhoda, b. April 8, 1697; d. before 1730.

- v. Grace, b. —; married Henry Harrison.

- vi. Thomas (posthumous) b. 1703; d. before 1730. He was a witness to the will of Andrew Pearce of Middlesex Co., N. J., 1726-7, of which Jediah Higgins was one of the executors.

9. REBECCA<sup>2</sup> HIGGINS (*Richard*<sup>1</sup>), born July, 1664, in Eastham, Mass.; died at Woodbridge, N. J., before November, 1715; married April 28, 1683 (*Piscataway Vital Records*), Thomas Martin, born about 1659; died at Woodbridge, N. J., between

Nov. 20 and Dec. 1, 1715, son of John and Hester (Roberts) Martin of Dover, N. H., and Piscataway, N. J.

John Martin, father of Thomas, had come from Dover, N. H., where he married Esther (or Hester), daughter of Thomas Roberts, called "Governor" of New Hampshire in 1640, although the colonial government was not then very definite or certain. He was one of the original grantees or associates of Piscataway in 1666.

Thomas Martin remained for a while after his marriage at Piscataway, but removed to Woodbridge about 1696-7. In his will, dated Nov. 20, 1715, he does not mention his wife, hence it may be safely assumed that she was dead. He mentions one daughter, Rebecca Martin, and sons John, Samuel, Isaac, Zechariah, Jeremiah and Gershom. His kinsman, Moses Rolph, to be executor.

#### *Children.*

- i. John, b. Dec. 29, 1683.

- ii. Sarah, b. Feb. 20, 1685.

- iii. Samuel, b. about 1687.

- iv. Isaac, b. about 1689.

- v. Gershom, b. about 1691.

- vi. Jacob, b. May 27, 1698.

- vii. Rebecca, b. March 24, 1700.

- viii. Zechariah, b. Nov. 26, 1702.

- ix. Anne, b. Jan. 11, 1705.

- x. Jeremiah, b. Feb. 9, 1711.

10. RUTH<sup>2</sup> HIGGINS (*Richard*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1672 at Piscataway, N. J.; died after 1709-10; married (1), May 26, 1692 (intention published April 23, 1692), by Justice Samuel Hale, Isaac FitzRandolph of Woodbridge, N. J., born at Barnstable, Mass., Dec. 7, 1664; died at Woodbridge, N. J., shortly before July 2, 1694, son of Nathaniel and Mary (Holloway) FitzRandolph of Barnstable, Mass., and Woodbridge, N. J.; married (2), Sept. 12, 1695, Stephen Tuttle of Woodbridge, born May 20, 1673; died shortly before Feb. 2, 1709-10; son of Joseph<sup>2</sup> Tuttle.

Isaac FitzRandolph was the grandson of Edward and Elizabeth (Blossom) FitzRandolph of Scituate and Barnstable, Mass., who about 1669 removed from Barnstable to Piscataway, N. J., where he died. His wife, Elizabeth Blossom, was a daughter of Deacon Thomas Blossom of the Pilgrim churches at Leyden, Holland, and Plymouth, Mass. Deacon Blossom intended to sail for New England in the *Speedwell* or the *Mayflower*, 1620,





Combs - Beal - Higgins

by Virginia L Higgins Rose

CS

71

C775

1977

Pg 122

This book gives Higgins - O'Higgins  
as anglicized form of the Gaelic name O'h-Uigin  
which means the Descendant of Uige. The word  
Uige signifies "Knowledge" or "Ingenuity"

121 The Higgins Coat of Arms "O'Uigin"

123

Line of Descent of Richard Higgins (1)

b. Aug 1603 rd. Lydia Chandler

2 - Benjamin b. July 1640 in Plymouth, MA Dec 24 1661  
Lydia Rogers. Died 14 Nov 1690 in Eastham  
Lydia d. aft 13 Feb 1706-07

Benjamin <sup>son</sup> b. 15 Sept 1681 rd. Sarah Freeman  
22 May 1701 d. betw July 1760 & Apr 27, 1761  
at Eastham. Sarah d. 21 Jan 1743-44  
rd. Mary Freeman Hopkins of Drury  
on 28 July 1749 Mary was b. 31 Aug 1702  
+ d. Dec 1786

Says Richard Higgins is son of Robert Higgins of  
Leominster in the Co of Hereford.

He placed himself as an apprentice with Philip  
Riddock of St Clements Lane, London on 23<sup>rd</sup> Apr 1627  
for 7 years. He was b. Aug 1603 14, not Lydia Chandler  
in 1634 the d. bef 1650

Their children Jonathan b. 1637 July at Plymouth -  
Benjamin b. 1640 June

Richard had a 2<sup>nd</sup> time to Mary ( ) Yates

Their children! Mary b. 27 Sept 1652

Eliakim b. 20 Oct 1654 Easton

Wm b. 15 Dec 1654?

Jediah b. 5 Mar 1656-7

(m) Zerah b. June 1658 Easton

Thomas b. Jan 1661-2 Easton

Lydia b. July 1664 Easton

Rebecca b. ca 1666 Easton

Leith b. ca 1668 Easton? Piscataway

Sarah b. 1670 Piscataway

Hard to locate Richard Brant.

Thomas Higgins lived there, his bro all removing from  
Piscataway, Jediah to SW in Kingston &  
Eliakim + Zerah to NE at Woodbridge in Elizabeth Co



few incidents known in life of Mary Higgins  
widow of Richard subsequent to his death  
will be of interest In Plymouth Colony Deeds vol 5  
folios 139, 140 in immediate connection with  
deeds of exchange made July 2, 1669 between  
John Doane & Richard Higgins & all ready  
referred to, is the following.

" Mary Higgins executrix to her last will &  
testament of the above named Richard Higgins  
deceased do hereby now present assign & make  
over this above written deed & all the said  
lands comprised to my son-in-law Desier  
Yates, the relict of my natural son John Yates







CS  
71  
C775  
1977

COOMBS - BEAL - HIGGINS  
BY  
VIRGINIA L. HIGGINS ROSE







# Higgins O'Higgins

Higgins or O'Higgins is the anglicized form of the Gaelic name O'h-Uigin, which means the Descendant of Uige. The word Uige signifies "knowledge" or "ingenuity".

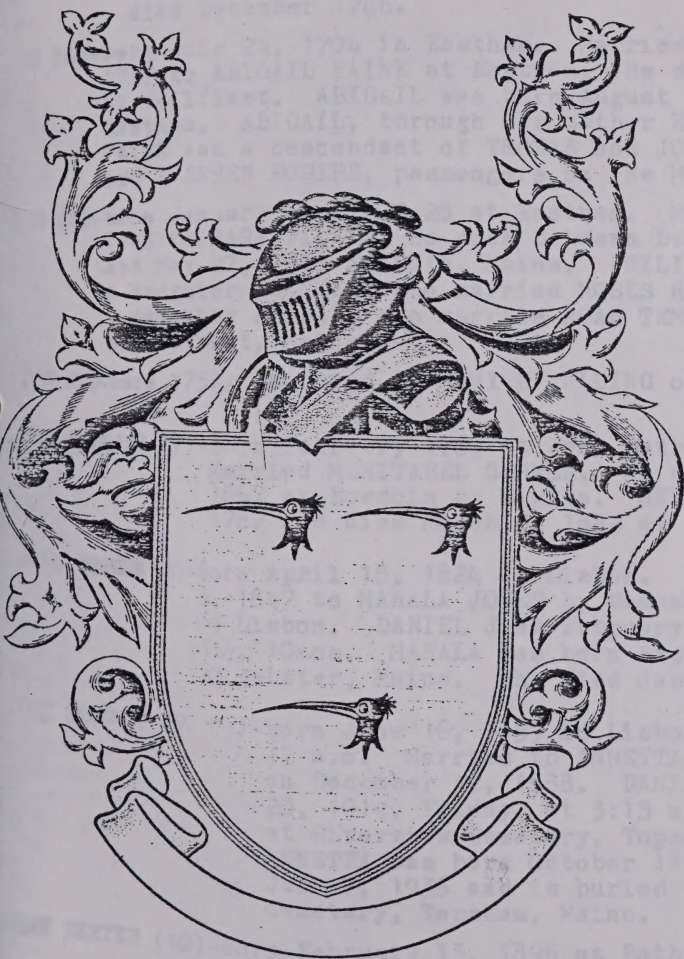
The family originated as an offshoot of the O'Neills of the midlands of Ireland, and, through them, trace their ancestry back to King Nial of the Nine Hostages, A. D. 379. The Higgins clan spread westwards as far as County Sligo where they held large estates until dispossessed by Cromwell.

Historically, the most remarkable thing about this family is that they were hereditarily brehons, or chief judges, of Ireland and produced a great number of distinguished poets and learned men. The famous Irish historians, known as the "Four Masters", enumerate no fewer than eleven poets of renown of the Higgins clan, one of whom was Maolmuire O'h-Uigin, noted Archbishop of Tuam.

With the destruction of the Gaelic order, the Higgins family lost their pre-eminence in the literary sphere but not their prominence in the world of affairs. Don Ambrosio O'Higgins (1730-1801) is well known as the Liberator of Chile. William O'Higgins (d. 1825) was a chemist of international fame.



Ó hliginn



Higgins





## LINE of

## DESCENT FROM RICHARD HIGGINS (1)

- RICHARD HIGGINS-born August 1603. Married LYDIA CHANDLER.
- (2)-born July 1640 in Plymouth. Married DECEMBER 24, 1661 to LYDIA BANGS. Died March 14, 1690 in Eastham. LYDIA BANGS died after February 13, 1706-07.
- (3)-born September 15, 1681. Married (1st) SARAH FREEMAN on May 22, 1701. Died between July 1760 and April 27, 1761 at Eastham. SARAH died January 21, 1743-44. BENJAMIN married (2nd) MERCY FREEMAN HOPKINS at Truro on July 28, 1749. MERCY was born August 31, 1702 and died December 1786.
- (4)-born June 24, 1704 in Eastham. Married October 12, 1727 to ABIGAIL PAINE at Eastham. He died about 1789 at Wellfleet. ABIGAIL was born August 3, 1707 in Eastham. ABIGAIL, through her mother HANNAH HIGGINS PAINE was a descendant of THOMAS and JOSEPH ROGERS and STEPHEN ROGERS, passengers on the Mayflower 1620.
- (5)-born January 28, 1727-28 at Eastham. Married July 27, 1748 to MARY WILEY. He died between December 16, 1795 and May 27, 1796 at Bath, Maine. PHILIP and MARY had a daughter THANKFUL who married MOSES HUFF and they had a daughter ABIGAIL who married NOAH TEMPLE of Montville and Detroit, Maine.
- (6)-born 1758. Married to MARY SPAULDING on September 12, 1780.
- (7)-born February 1767 at West Bath, Maine. Married MEHITABEL GROVER. He died July 25, 1867 at Bowdoin or Lisbon. MEHITABEL was born 1787 and died March 5, 1842 at Bowdoin.
- (8)-born April 18, 1824 at Lisbon. Married February 8, 1847 to MAHALA JONES by Deacon JOHN WHITTEMORE of Lisbon. DANIEL died February 21, 1899, age 74y, 10mos. MAHALA was born September 27, 1826 at Webster, Maine. She died January 15, 1905.
- (9)-born June 16, 1859 in Lisbon, Maine at 11 a.m. Married to ANNETTA BEAL at Bowdoin on December 12, 1888. DANIEL died November 20, 1914, Friday, at 3:15 a.m. and is buried at Riverview Cemetery, Topsham, Maine. ANNETTA was born October 11, 1861 and died July 7, 1936 and is buried in Riverview Cemetery, Topsham, Maine.
- (10)-born February 13, 1896 at Bath, Maine. Married to RUTH OLIVE MURPHY on April 16, 1921 in Quincy, Massachusetts. FORREST DEXTER died June 10, 1971 in Wollaston, Massachusetts at 2:45 p.m. and is buried in Mt. Wollaston Cemetery, Quincy, Massachusetts. RUTH OLIVE was born December 12, 1897 in Dorchester, Massachusetts.





RICHARD HIGGINS (1)

Son of ROBERT HIGGINS of Leominster in the county of HEREFORD. He placed himself as an apprentice with PHILIP RUDDOCK of St. Clements Lane, London on April 23, 1627 for 7 years. He was born August 1603. He married LYDIA CHANDLER in 1634. She died before 1650.

THEIR CHILDREN:

- (2) JONATHAN--born July 1637 at Plymouth. He married (1st) ELIZABETH ROGERS. (2nd) HANNI ( ROGERS.
- (2) BENJAMIN--born June 1640. Married to LYDIA BANGS.
- (1) RICHARD married a second time to MARY \_\_\_\_\_ YATES.

THEIR CHILDREN:

- (2) MARY--born September 27, 1652. Married to SAMUEL OLIVER.
- (2) ELIAKIM--born October 20, 1654 at Eastham. Married to ALICE NEWBOLD.
- (2) WILLIAM--born December 15, 1654 (?). Date wrong or most probably from another family.
- (2) JEDIAH--born March 5, 1656-57. Married to MARY NEWBOLD.
- (2) ZERAH--born June 1658 at Eastham. Married to ELIZABETH OLIVER.
- (2) THOMAS--born January 1661-62 at Eastham. Married to ELIZABETH HULL.
- (2) LYDIA--born July 1664 at Eastham. (probably died young)
- (2) REBECCA--born about 1666 at Eastham. Married to THOMAS MARTIN.
- (2) RUTH--born about 1668 at Eastham, but possibly at Piscataway. Married (1st) ISAAC FITZ RANDOLPH. (2nd) STEPHEN TUTTLE.
- (2) SARAH--born 1670 at Piscataway. Married to SAMUEL MOORE, 2nd.

\*\*\*\*\*

BENJAMIN (2)

Son of RICHARD HIGGINS and LYDIA CHANDLER: born 1640 in Plymouth. Died March 14, 1690-91 at Eastham. Married December 24, 1661 to LYDIA BANGS. She was born \_\_\_\_\_. Died after February 13, 1706-07. She was the daughter of EDWARD and LYDIA HICKS BANGS of Eastham. BENJAMIN'S grandson JEDIDIAH HIGGINS had a share in Narragansett Township No. 7 now the town of Gorham, Maine. These grants were made only to the direct heirs or descendants of men who had served in King Philips War.

THEIR CHILDREN:

- (3) ICHABOD--born November 14, 1662. Married MELATIAH HAMBLIN. (?)
- (3) RICHARD--born October 15, 1664. Married SARAH HAMBLIN. (?)





ated). This township extends east and south to the Raritan River and includes extensive marshes along the river, which enters Raritan Bay opposite the southern end of Staten Island. In this township, about four miles east of the center of New Brunswick and one mile or a little more north of the river, lies the present tiny hamlet of Piscataway. A small stream known as the Mill Branch falls into the Raritan a mile southeast of this place. It was probably here or in the immediate vicinity that RICHARD HIGGINS first settled. Others have placed his home lot about three miles to the northwest, near the present station called Stelton. The latter has grown up since the construction of the Pennsylvania railroad. The former location is much the more probable. It would be practically impossible to locate the original HIGGINS grants by the ancient surveys. It is more than two centuries since any of the HIGGINS name lived there, THOMAS HIGGINS, son of RICHARD, being the last, his brothers all removing from Piscataway, JEDIAN to the southwest, near Kingston, and ELIAKIM and ZERAH to the northeast, at Woodbridge or Elizabethtown.

The few incidents known in the life of MARY HIGGINS, widow of RICHARD (and 2nd wife), subsequent to his death will be of interest. In Plymouth Colony Deeds, vol. 5, folios 139, 140, in immediate connection with deeds of exchange made July 2, 1669, between JOHN DOANE and RICHARD HIGGINS and already referred to, is the following:

"MARY HIGGINS executrix to ye last will and testament of the above named RICHARD HIGGINS deceased do by this present assign and make over this above written deed and all ye said lands comprised to my daughter in law DESIER YATES, the relict of my natural son JOHN YATES deceased as a feoffee in trust for my grandchild JOHN YATES now surviving to him, to him and his heirs forever, it being land that was my former husband's JOHN YATES, given to him by ye Towne of Eastham....Dated this 26 of June in the year of our Lord God 1682.

The mark O of MARY HIGGINS (seal)





SAMUEL TREAT." This quitclaim is again recorded and in the second JOHN YATES' relict is called DEBORAH.

JOHN FREEMAN was the highest civil officer at Eastham and SAMUEL TREAT was the minister of the First Church. It would therefore appear that MRS. MARY HIGGINS was at Eastham when this quitclaim deed was signed.

About this time Samuel Moore, Sr. of Woodbridge, N.J. obtained a license to marry the widow MARY HIGGINS, but for some unknown reason the marriage did not take place. At some time subsequent to 1684 she married for her third husband and as his second wife ISAAC WHITEHEAD, son of JOHN WHITEHEAD of New Haven, Conn., who had settled in Elizabethtown in 1666, then having a wife and six children. He was a prominent man and dying about February, 1691, he by will bequeathed one-third of all his movables to his wife MARY.

THOMAS HIGGINS, son of RICHARD and MARY, in his will of Dec. 2, 1702, made provision for his mother, MARY WHITEHEAD. She made her home with him and he says: "My will is that my honored mother, MARY WHITEHEAD, shall have and quietly possess the Parlor or Rooms where she now lives and also one-third part of the orchard during her natural life." This is the last mention of her that has been discovered. She probably died here, but the date of her decease is unknown. She was about seventy years old at this time. THOMAS YATES, probably a grandson of MRS. MARY (YATES) HIGGINS, settled in New Jersey before 1712 and appears in transactions with relatives there.

11  
This document is again recorded and in the  
the same manner as before is called DEEDMAN.  
JOHN FREEMAN was the highest civil officer at Eastham  
and SAMUEL FREEMAN was the minister of the First Church. It  
would therefore appear that MRS. MARY NIGOLING was at East-  
ham when this document was signed.  
About this time Samuel Moore, Sr. of Woodbridge, N.J.,  
obtained a license to marry the widow MARY NIGOLING, but for  
some unknown reason the marriage did not take place. At  
some time subsequent to 1800 she married for her third  
husband and as his second wife ISAAC WHITEHEAD, son of JOHN  
WHITEHEAD of New Haven, Conn., who had settled in Elizabeth-  
town in 1800, then having a wife and six children. He was a  
prominent man and dying about February, 1801, he by will be-  
queathed one-third of all his real estate to his wife MARY.  
THOMAS NIGOLING, son of RICHARD and MARY, in his will of  
Dec. 5, 1702, made provision for his mother, MARY WHITEHEAD.  
She made her home with him and he says: "My will is that my  
dearest mother, MARY WHITEHEAD, shall have and enjoy po-  
ssession the better of house where she now lives and also one-  
third part of the orchard during her natural life." This  
is the last mention of her that has been discovered. She  
probably died here, but the date of her decease is unknown.  
She was about seventy years old at this time. THOMAS YATES,  
probably a grandson of MRS. MARY (YATES) NIGOLING, carried in  
New Haven before 1715 and appears in connection with rela-  
tives there.



Stephen Hopkins

nd 1 - Constance Dudley

b.

d. Jan - Apr 1621

nd

nd

19 July 1617-18  
nd 2 - Elizabeth Fisher

b.

d.

nd

piles

Constance b.

d.

nd Nicholas Snow

Damaris

oceanus

2nd  
wife



Constance Hopkins

b.

d.

nd hel 1626

mar:

Nicholas Snow

b.

d.

will dated 14 Nov 1676 names wife Constance & 5 sons & all my children

bro: Nicholas Snow -

Bapt 25 Jan 1599 Horton Eng

Nicholas

b.

d.

m - merick

maile

b. 1630

d. -

d. 1655

nd 1 - yates

nd 1 - ann coole 2 - 1661 - jone Prince

b. 1620? will prob 1703

Sarah

b. 1632

d. Eastham

nd Waller Walker  
nd 25 Jan 1654 Eastham

St Joseph

b. 24 Nov 1634 Plymouth

d. 3 Jan 1722 Eastham

Ho. Mary

d. after 1717

Stephen

b. 1636

d. 17 Dec 1705 Eastham

28 Oct 1663

nd 1 - Bussorah (Deane)

d. hel 1701

Rogers

John

b.

d.

14 Sept 1667 Eastham

nd Mary Smalley

b. 1647 d. 1703

Elizabeth

b. 1640

d. 16 June 1675

nd Thomas Rogers

1638 - 1670

Jabez

b. 1642

d. 27 Dec 1690

nd Elizabeth Smith

Ruth

b. 1644

d. 27 Jan 1716-7

nd John Cole  
1644 - 1725





Sarah Snow

b.

d.

nd

Par:

William Walker

b.

d.

Par:

John b. 24 Nov 1655 <sup>Eastern</sup> Killed by Indians 1676

William b. 12 Oct 1657 d. before Aug 16 1659

William b. 2 Aug 1659 d. Jan 1743-4

Sarah b. 30 July 1662

Elizabeth b. 28 Sept 1664

Jabez b. 8 July 1668 d. 1742 nd Elizabeth





Joseph Snow Lt. of Eastern Militia Co. on Oct 2, 1689

b.

d.

ms

Par:

Mary

b.

d.

Par.

all Eastern

Joseph b. 24 Nov 1671

d.

nd. Sarah Smith

Benjamin b. 9 June 1673

d.

nd. Thankful Bowerman

Mary b. 17 Oct 1674

d.

nd.

Sarah b. 20 Apr 1677

d.

nd Benjamin Young

Ruth b. 14 Oct 1679

d.

nd. James Brown

Stephen b. 24 Feb 1681

d.

nd Margaret Elkins

Lydia b. 20 July 1684

d.

Rebecca b. 4 Dec 1686

d.

James b. 31 Mar 1689

d.

Jane b. 27 Mar 1692

d.

Josiah b. 27 Nov 1694

d.



Stephen Snow

freemen Eastham 1684

b.

d.

m.

Per:

1- Susanah (Deane) Rogers

2- Mary Bickford 9 Apr 1701

b.

d.

widow of Joseph Rogers.

Per: Stephen & Elizabeth King Deane

Bethsheba b.

d.

m. John King

Hannah

nd William Cole

Micajah

nd Mary Young

Bethia

nd John Smith

Ebenezer

nd Hope Horton

Refs: 129, 171, 133, 134, 145

pg. 53 Mayflower Plantes by Hill.





John Snow

b.

d.

md 19 Sept 1667 Exeter Mass.

Per:

His Father <sup>given</sup> John ~~and~~ all  
family lands at "Baumett"  
Drury,

Mary Smalley

b. 11 Dec 1647

d. 1703

Per John & Ann Walden Smalley

Hannah b. 26 Aug 1670 <sup>all born  
Exeter</sup> d. before 1717 md Hezekiah Doane

Mary b. 10 Nov 1671-2

Abigail b. 14 Oct 1673

Rebecca b. 23 July 1676

md 1 - Benjamin Smalley  
md 2 - John Porter

John b. 3 May 1678

md Elizabeth Ridley

Isaac b. 10 Aug 1683

d. Dutch Creek Dela.

md Alice

Lydia b. 29 Sept 1685

Elisha b. 10 Jan 1686

d. Dutch Creek Dela.

md. Elizabeth

Rhelia b. 27 June 1689





Elizabeth Snow

b. 1640

d. 16 June 1675

wd. 13 Dec 1665 Eathan

Per:

<sup>(3)</sup> Thomas Rogers

b. 27 Nov 1638

d. 15 Nov 1670

Per: <sup>(2)</sup> St Joseph T  
Son of Thomas<sup>(1)</sup>

Elizabeth b. 8 Oct 1686

Joseph b. 1 Feb 1667

wd Pudence

Hannah b. 20 Feb 1669

wd Amasa Harding

Thomas b. 6 Nov 1670 d. 16 Nov 1670-1

Thomas b. 6 May 1672

wd Sarah Treat

Eleazer b. 3 Nov 1673

wd Reumah Willis

Nathaniel b. 18 Jan 1675

Rfs: 135, 129, 256, 148, 152

pg 56 Mayflower Planters



Jabez Snow Lt.  
b. 1642

d. 27 Dec 1690

wd bef 29 Oct 1670

Par:

Elizabeth Smith  
b.

d.

Par: Ralph + Smith  
son/John

Jabez b. 6 Sept 1670 <sup>see Dr  
Eastman</sup>

wd Elizabeth Treat

Edward b. 26 Mar 1672

wd Sarah Freeman

Sarah b. 16 Feb 1673

Grove b. 5 Feb 1675

wd 1 - Samuel Hedge

wd 2 - George Lewis

Thomas b. d. 2 Apr 1697

Elizabeth b.

wd Edward Kenrich

Deborah b.

wd Stephen Merrick

Rachel b.

wd Thomas Huchins

Ref: 292, 129, 147, 148, 153, 154, 176, 350

P. 57 Mayflower Planting by Hill.





Ruth Snow

b. 1644

d. 27 Jan 1716-7 Eastham

wd 12 Dec 1666

Per:

John Cole

b. 15 July 1644

d. 6 June 1725 Eastham

Per: Daniel & Ruth Chester

Lt. in Militia

freemen Eastham 1685

Ruth

b. 11 Mar 1668

all b  
Eastham

wd William Twining

John

b. 6 Mar 1670

wd Mary

Hepzibah b. 20 June 1672

Hannah

b. 27 Mar 1675

d. June 1677

Joseph

b. 11 June 1677

wd 1 - Elizabeth Cobb

wd 2 - Mary Hinckley

Mary

b. 27 Oct 1679

Sarah

b. 10 Oct 1682

Rfs: 292, 133, 129, 134

p. 57 Mayflower Planters by Hill





The Truth about the Pilgrims by Frances Stoddard 974.4

133- 14th regim of Mayflower Bryson

The Stephen Hopkins of London came with his second wife & 4 children  
on Mayflower. Brought 2 servants Edward Doty & Edward Sister

1st wife Gille and Katherine Cheldon  
son Stephen 1642-1718 and Mary Marwick 1650-1701  
son Samuel 1682-ca 1749 and Lydia.

Constance and Nicholas Knowlton

2nd wife Damaris

Oceanus

Caleb

He is probably person who had son bapt Stephen 22 Dec 1609  
None of 1st wife alleged to be Constance Dudley (companion of Am Sen)  
2nd wife was Elizabeth Fisher 19 Feb 1617/18 at St Mary  
Matfellow (White Chapel) London.

Stephen Hopkins one of passengers on the "Sea Venture", one of 7 ships + 2  
Pinnaces started for Virginia 23 July 1609, 7-8 days out to sea a storm  
came up + wrecked ship 28 July 1609 drove ashore to Island of Bermuda

Stephen Hopkins one of outstanding persons on Mayflower. Book "Memorial  
of the Bermudas" by Sepray tells he been a lay reader with Ben his  
Thos Bates of Virginia when sailed from London to Va - wrecked in Bermuda.  
Returning to England after a stay in Virginia Stephen Hopkins came back to  
America on the Mayflower.

Some writers claim he was a great grandson of Stephen Hopkins  
fellow & Professor in Kings College 1532 & Rector of Norfolk England  
1551 & that his parents were Nicholas Hopkins & Mary Poole, sister  
to Sir Giles Poole. Not positively identified though.

A Stephen Hopkins family lived in St Katherine Coleman Parish London &  
Our Stephen married 2nd wife only a short distance away, so he may be  
related to this family,

Being called Mr. he must have belonged to the Gentry.

Am Corp of Gen 1797

Age 370-142 lines of lines & etc.

Stephen Hopkins 1583-1644 14th son of Marybone Corp. in the

"First Encounter" 1620 Capt. 1633-36 member Council of War for the  
Colony 1642-44 Volunteer in Regent War 1637 vol 2d 1680 earlier  
Elizabeth J. better 1640-44



Wattfellow  
(white chapel m)  
my menses

Stephen Hopkins 2nd 19 July 1617

Merer shows

Eloyah Fisher

Hopkins son of Stephen Hopkins

d. 1640-44

last 29 Oct 1581 (4th child) could be the one.

1583-1644 14th Regent of Mayflower Compact

Barlow Dean Gledhill  
15 May 1609 to Barlow

William born 19 July 1607

1st May  
Stephen b. 22 Dec 1609 Eng.



Stesen Hapkins - Elizabeth

b. d. June 1 July 1644  
 well with 6/16 June 1644 Val 1 Bots 61-62-63  
 Plymouth Colony wills d. 1659

first abt 20 yrs

element. Cape Cod

Calib more sketched of  
 John will  
 under standard assessment  
 John will.

not at

Biles - b Eng

1639  
 mel. Father's unskilled

Constance b Eng.

mel Nicholas Snow

2nd

F Damaris b 1619? Eng d. maybe died young.

Oceanus b. at sea - 1620 d. maybe before 1627  
 Marybarr (last - 21 Nov)

Calab b 1623? Plym.

23 Apr/5 June 1646

f Deborah b Plym

d. on 19/29 Apr 1652 died young.

(with child?)

William King elder son d. Plym June 1730/may 1731

(d. age 77 but before 1730)

wife of Andrew - last son William

F f Damaris b Plym

mel Jacob Cooke 1647

son of Thomas Cooke

Calib d. 1651 Apr

d. on 17/27 June 1645/6

Elizabeth d. June 1648/9 mel John Doty son of Edward Doty +

d. 1692 age 44

f Ruth b Plym d. unmarried. before father ever married.

f Elizabeth b Plym.

one son became a seaman + died at Barbados.

1 dau died before 1650.

2 dau married + 1 has 5 children + 1 unmarried as yet.

John mel + has 4 children Constance also mel + has 4 children + 1 of them married

Book by Bradford says Bouman probably right. Hapkins had 4 dau b at Plymouth.  
 1 who died - 1 single, 1 married + no children + 1 married 2 children.

Plymouth rec from 1645 have been lost

Giles Hopkins

Wells Giles Hopkins  
in manuscript Reader  
pgs 29-32

b. Eng

d. well recorded Probate rec of Barnstable Co of Barnstable  
Vol 1 pgs 32  
Cordell signed 15 mar 1689 + admitted to probate 26 Apr 1690

Pr: Steven + — Hopkins

nd 1639 9 Oct

— Catharine Katherine Welden (Welden)

b.

d.

Pr:

1. Mary b Nov 1640

nd Samuel Smith

2. Stephen <sup>capt</sup> b 1642 d. 1718

nd 1-1667 Mary Merrick  
nd 2- Bethiah Atkins

3. John b. 1643 d. young.

4. William b 9 Jan 1660-1

d. unmarried

6. Caleb June 1650-1

nd Mary Williams

8. Joshua b June 1657

nd Mary Cole

11. Abigail b Oct 1644

nd William Merrick

5. Deborah b June 1648

nd Josiah Cooke

17. Ruth b June 1653

nd Samuel Mayo

10. Elizabeth b Mar 1664 d. young







Mary Hopkins  
b. Nov 1640 yarmouth  
d. 20 mar 1696-7 Eastern  
mtd 3 jan 1665  
Par: Miles

Samuel Smith  
bapt 11 July 1641 Hingham mass.  
d.  
Par: Ralph

Samuel Smith b. 26 May 1668 <sup>all b  
Eastern</sup>

mtd Bathsheba Lathrop

Mary b. 3 Jan 1669

mtd Daniel Hamilton

Joseph b. 10 Apr 1671

John b. 26 May 1673 d. bef 1717

mtd Bethia Snow

Grace b. 5 Sept 1676 d. 1 Dec 1691

Deborah b. 10 Dec 1678

P260 Mayflower Plantees by Hills

Rfs: 135, 158, 264, 742, 163, 218



Stephen Hopkins Jr.

b. 1642

d. 10 Oct 1718

mol - 1667

Par: Giles

Stephen moved to  
Haverhill, now Breunton  
His father willed him all  
family possessions there.

1- Mary Merrick

b. 4 Nov 1650

d.

Par: William Merrick

2- <sup>(Jinnell)</sup> Bethia Atkins  
widow Henry Atkins

b.

d. 25 Mar 1726 Breunton Mass.

Par: \_\_\_\_\_ Jinnell &  
(9 children by Atkins) 1665 to 1679

Elizabeth

b. June 1668

all b  
Eastham

Stephen<sup>III</sup>

b. July 1670

mol Sarah Hawes

Ruth

b. Nov 1674

Judah

b. Jan 1677

mol Hannah Mayo

Samuel

b. Mar 1682

mol Lydia \_\_\_\_\_

Nathaniel

b. Mar 1684

mol Mercy Mayo

Joseph

b. 1688

mol Mary Mayo

Benjamin

b. Feb 1690

d. after 1735

1717-18  
mol Rachel Lincoln

Mary

b. 15 Apr 1692

mol John Maker



Perjenn & Rachel Linder Hephner.

son Beth 1727-1793 m 1748 Elizabeth Cahoon  
(1727-1813 ca)

son Solomon 1760 ca - 1835 m 1785 Hannah Heggins 1761-1783

son Solomon 1790-1863 m 1819 Martha Coates 1796-1868

Abigail Hopkins

b. oct 1644

d.

nd 23 may 1667

Par: Giles

William Merrick

b. 15 Sept 1643 Eastham

d. 30 oct 1732 Harwich

Par: William +

Rebecca Merrick b. 28 Nov 1668

nd Jonathan Sparrow

William<sup>III</sup>

b. 1 aug 1670

d. 20 mar 1671

-

Stephen

b. 26 mar 1673

d. 11 mar 1732

nd Deborah Snow

Nathaniel

b.

1675

nd Alice Freeman

Hannah

b.

nd John Snow

Benjamin

b.

nd 1- Rebecca Doane

nd 2- wid Rachel Lincoln

John

b.

nd Anna Sears

Joshua

b.

1680

d. 1740

nd Lydia Mayo

Ruth

b.

1684

d.

nd 1- Samuel Sears

nd 2 Chillingworth Foster

pg 62 Mayflower Plantes by Hells Ref: 292, 136, 352, 297





Deborah Hopkins

b. June 1648

d. .

nd 27 July 1668

Pr: Sills

Josiah Cooke

b. 1645

d. 31 Jan 1731-2

Pr: Josiah, +

Elizabeth Cooke b. 12 Oct 1669 <sup>all b  
Easton</sup> d. 1670

Josiah ' b. 12 Nov 1670 d. after 1727 nd Mary —

Richard ' b. 1 Sept 1672 d. 25 Apr 1754 nd Hannah —

Elizabeth ' b. 16 June 1674 d. after 1727 nd Thomas Newcomb

Caleb ' b. 15 Nov 1676 d. after 1727 nd Deliverance —

Deborah ' b. 15 Feb 1678 nd Moses Godfrey

Joshua ' b. 4 Feb 1683-4 d. after 1727 nd Patience Doane

Benjamin ' b. 28 Apr 1686-7 d. after 1727 nd Mercy Paine



Ruth Hopkins

b. June 1652

nd

d.

Per: Giles

Samuel Mayo

b. 12 oct 1655 Easton

d. 29 oct 1738

Per: Nathaniel +  
son of John.

all b. authors

Samuel Mayo jr b. 1690

nd Abigail Sparrow

Jonathan

b.

d. 17 May 1768

nd Thankful Twining

Rebecca

Mercy

nd Nathaniel Hopkins

Mary

Hannah

b.

nd Judah Hopkins

Sarah

nd James Higgins

Anne

nd Benjamin Hamblin

pg 84 Mayflower Planted by Hills

Refs: 163, 223, 155, 158, 135, 742, 164, 138  
139, 264





Joshua Hopkins

b. Jan 1657

d. 1734-8

nd 26 May 1681

Pr: Siles

Mary Cole

b.

d. 1 Mar 1734

Pr: Daniel +

John

b. 16 Apr 1683 d. Jan 24, 1700

Abigail

b. 9 Mar 1686

nd John Taylor

Elisha

b. 17 Dec 1688

nd Experience Scudder

Sydia

b. 1 Apr 1692

Mary

b. 20 Jan 1695

nd Joseph Smith

Joshua

b. 20 Feb 1698

nd Missella Curtice

Hannah

b. 25 Mar 1700 d. 24 Oct 1793

nd Ebenezer Paine

Rhebe

b. 11 Mar 1702

nd Moses Bygbee





## Cole

Origin of surname Cole maybe Agricola, a tiller of soil, as Cole occurs in Domesday Surrey

Thomas Cole a divine died 1571

Bro: William had to leave England when Mary came to the throne 1553  
He was one of large group scholars like John Rogers, Edwin Sandys,  
& others to seek refuge in Germany & Switzerland. Cole remained  
in Zurich until Elizabeth ascended the throne, when most of exiled  
divines returned to England.

3 brothers Job, John, Daniel came to Plymouth with William  
Collier, a merchant of London in 1633. Possibly James of Plym a bro.

Job Cole mtd 1634 Rebecca Collier dau of Wm Collier  
& moved to Duxbury, 1643 settled Eastham, where chosen deputy <sup>second</sup> <sup>times</sup>

John mtd Elizabeth Keiler 21 Nov 1667

Job

Daniel

Rebecca

Daniel Cole (younger bro) mtd Ruth Chester & moved Yarmouth  
but 1650 had joined bro Job in Eastham. Deputy there also.

John b. 15 July 1644

Timothy b. 4 Sept 1646

Hepsebah b. 16 Apr 1649

Ruth b. 15 Apr 1651

Daniel b. 8 Jun 1653

James b. 3 Nov 1655

Mary b. 10 Nov 1658

William b. 15 Sept 1663

<sup>10 Dec 1646</sup>

mtd Ruth Snow (see 19)

mtd 1st - Daniel Doane 2 - George Crisp

mtd John Young  
mtd Mary (Paine) Rogers

mtd Joshua Hopkins (see 28)  
? mtd Hannah Snow (see 25)





## Snow

pg 160 - The English Ancestry <sup>of Huns</sup> of the Belgian Fathers. by Barker.

Nicholas Snow possibly son of Nicholas Snow of Horton, Middlebury  
Eng. bapt. 25 Jan 1599 at St Leonard, Shoreditch, London  
the adjoining parish St Mary's Whitechapel, when Stephen Hopkins  
(whose dau Constantine became his wife) was married in 1618

Nicholas Snow <sup>1618</sup> and Constantine Hopkins

? - dau Mary (1623-32) and John <sup>Richard</sup> <sup>± Isaac</sup>  
Gale, Higgs, Whitehead





# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 5

| Husband <b>Nicholas Snow</b> |                  |       |                             |                     |
|------------------------------|------------------|-------|-----------------------------|---------------------|
| Born                         | 25 Jan 1598/1599 | Place | London, England             | LDS ordinance dates |
| Christened                   |                  | Place |                             | Baptized            |
| Died                         | 15 Nov 1676      | Place | Eastham, Barnstable Co., MA | Endowed             |
| Buried                       |                  | Place |                             | Sealed to parents   |
| Married                      | 1 Jun 1627       | Place | Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA   | Sealed to spouse    |
| Husband's father             | Nicholas Snow    |       |                             |                     |
| Husband's mother             | Elizabeth Rowles |       |                             |                     |

| Wife <b>Constance Hopkins</b> |                  |       |                             |                     |
|-------------------------------|------------------|-------|-----------------------------|---------------------|
| Born                          | 11 May 1606      | Place | Hursley, Hampshire, England | LDS ordinance dates |
| Christened                    |                  | Place |                             | Baptized            |
| Died                          | Oct 1677         | Place |                             | Endowed             |
| Buried                        |                  | Place |                             | Sealed to parents   |
| Wife's father                 | Stephen Hopkins  |       |                             |                     |
| Wife's mother                 | Constance Dudley |       |                             |                     |

| Children List each child in order of birth. |            |                   | LDS ordinance dates | Temple                    |
|---------------------------------------------|------------|-------------------|---------------------|---------------------------|
| 1                                           | M          | <b>Mark Snow</b>  |                     |                           |
|                                             | Born       | 9 May 1628        | Place               | Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA |
|                                             | Christened |                   | Place               |                           |
|                                             | Died       |                   | Place               |                           |
|                                             | Buried     |                   | Place               |                           |
|                                             | Spouse     | Anne Cooke        |                     |                           |
|                                             | Married    |                   | Place               |                           |
|                                             | Spouse     | Jane Prence       |                     |                           |
|                                             | Married    |                   | Place               |                           |
| 2                                           | F          | <b>Mary Snow</b>  |                     |                           |
|                                             | Born       | 15 Dec 1630       | Place               | Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA |
|                                             | Christened |                   | Place               |                           |
|                                             | Died       |                   | Place               |                           |
|                                             | Buried     |                   | Place               |                           |
|                                             | Spouse     | Thomas Payne      |                     |                           |
|                                             | Married    |                   | Place               |                           |
| 3                                           | F          | <b>Sarah Snow</b> |                     |                           |
|                                             | Born       | 1632              | Place               | Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA |
|                                             | Christened |                   | Place               |                           |
|                                             | Died       |                   | Place               |                           |
|                                             | Buried     |                   | Place               |                           |
|                                             | Spouse     | William Walker    |                     |                           |
|                                             | Married    |                   | Place               |                           |

|                |                              |         |                              |
|----------------|------------------------------|---------|------------------------------|
| Prepared by    | Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway | Address | 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403 |
| Phone          | (563) 355-2095               |         | Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111    |
| E-mail address | gltreadway77@outlook.com     |         |                              |
| Date prepared  | 30 Dec 2018                  |         | Scott                        |





# Family Group Record

Page 2 of 5

|                                      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                     |                              |                   |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
|--------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------|------------------------------|-------------------|-------------|-------|------------------------------|----------|--|------------|--|-------|--|---------|--|------|------|-------|----------------------------|-------------------|--|--------|--|-------|--|--|--|--------|-------------------------|--|--|--|--|---------|-------------|-------|-------------|------------------|--|--------|--------------|--|--|--|--|---------|--|-------|--|------------------|--|
| <b>Husband</b> <b>Nicholas Snow</b>  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                     |                              |                   |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| <b>Wife</b> <b>Constance Hopkins</b> |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                     |                              |                   |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| <b>Children</b>                      | List each child in order of birth.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | LDS ordinance dates | Temple                       |                   |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| 4                                    | <b>M Joseph Snow</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>24 Nov 1634</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">Mary ?Unknown</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>                                                                                                                                                                     |                     |                              | Born              | 24 Nov 1634 | Place | Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA    | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died |      | Place |                            | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse | Mary ?Unknown           |  |  |  |  | Married |             | Place |             | Sealed to spouse |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Born                                 | 24 Nov 1634                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Place               | Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA    | Baptized          |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened                           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               |                              | Endowed           |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Died                                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               |                              | Sealed to parents |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               |                              |                   |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                               | Mary ?Unknown                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                     |                              |                   |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               |                              | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| 5                                    | <b>M Stephen Snow</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>1636</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">Susannah (Deane) Rogers</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">Mary Bigford</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table> |                     |                              | Born              | 1636        | Place | Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA    | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died |      | Place |                            | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse | Susannah (Deane) Rogers |  |  |  |  | Married |             | Place |             | Sealed to spouse |  | Spouse | Mary Bigford |  |  |  |  | Married |  | Place |  | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                 | 1636                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | Place               | Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA    | Baptized          |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened                           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               |                              | Endowed           |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Died                                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               |                              | Sealed to parents |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               |                              |                   |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                               | Susannah (Deane) Rogers                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                     |                              |                   |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               |                              | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                               | Mary Bigford                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                     |                              |                   |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               |                              | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| 6                                    | <b>M John Snow *</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>1638</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Plymouth, Barnstable Co., MA</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td>1692</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Eastham, Barnstable Co, MA</td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">Mary Smalley (twin) *</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td>19 Sep 1667</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Eastham, MA</td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>                                                                                                             |                     |                              | Born              | 1638        | Place | Plymouth, Barnstable Co., MA | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died | 1692 | Place | Eastham, Barnstable Co, MA | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse | Mary Smalley (twin) *   |  |  |  |  | Married | 19 Sep 1667 | Place | Eastham, MA | Sealed to spouse |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Born                                 | 1638                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | Place               | Plymouth, Barnstable Co., MA | Baptized          |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened                           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               |                              | Endowed           |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Died                                 | 1692                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | Place               | Eastham, Barnstable Co, MA   | Sealed to parents |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               |                              |                   |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                               | Mary Smalley (twin) *                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                     |                              |                   |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                              | 19 Sep 1667                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Place               | Eastham, MA                  | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| 7                                    | <b>F Elizabeth Snow</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>1640</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">Thomas Rogers</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>                                                                                                                                                                         |                     |                              | Born              | 1640        | Place | Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA    | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died |      | Place |                            | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse | Thomas Rogers           |  |  |  |  | Married |             | Place |             | Sealed to spouse |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Born                                 | 1640                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | Place               | Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA    | Baptized          |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened                           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               |                              | Endowed           |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Died                                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               |                              | Sealed to parents |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               |                              |                   |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                               | Thomas Rogers                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                     |                              |                   |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               |                              | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| 8                                    | <b>M Jabez Snow</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>1642</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">Elizabeth Smith</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>                                                                                                                                                                           |                     |                              | Born              | 1642        | Place | Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA    | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died |      | Place |                            | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse | Elizabeth Smith         |  |  |  |  | Married |             | Place |             | Sealed to spouse |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Born                                 | 1642                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | Place               | Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA    | Baptized          |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened                           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               |                              | Endowed           |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Died                                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               |                              | Sealed to parents |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               |                              |                   |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                               | Elizabeth Smith                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                     |                              |                   |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               |                              | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                              |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |                            |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                         |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |



# Family Group Record

Page 3 of 5

|                                      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                     |                           |                   |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
|--------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------|---------------------------|-------------------|-------------|-------|---------------------------|----------|--|------------|--|-------|--|---------|--|------|------|-------|--|-------------------|--|--------|--|-------|--|--|--|--------|---------------------|--|--|--|--|---------|--|-------|--|------------------|--|
| <b>Husband</b> <b>Nicholas Snow</b>  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                     |                           |                   |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| <b>Wife</b> <b>Constance Hopkins</b> |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                     |                           |                   |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| <b>Children</b>                      | List each child in order of birth.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | LDS ordinance dates | Temple                    |                   |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| 9                                    | <b>F Ruth Snow</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>1644</td> <td>Place</td> <td>MA</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td>1716</td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">John Cole 1644-1725</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>          |                     |                           | Born              | 1644        | Place | MA                        | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died | 1716 | Place |  | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse | John Cole 1644-1725 |  |  |  |  | Married |  | Place |  | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                 | 1644                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | Place               | MA                        | Baptized          |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened                           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place               |                           | Endowed           |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Died                                 | 1716                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | Place               |                           | Sealed to parents |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place               |                           |                   |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                               | John Cole 1644-1725                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                     |                           |                   |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place               |                           | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| 10                                   | <b>F Constance Snow</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>Abt 1646</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5"></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table> |                     |                           | Born              | Abt 1646    | Place | Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died |      | Place |  | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse |                     |  |  |  |  | Married |  | Place |  | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                 | Abt 1646                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | Place               | Plymouth, Plymouth Co. MA | Baptized          |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened                           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place               |                           | Endowed           |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Died                                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place               |                           | Sealed to parents |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place               |                           |                   |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                     |                           |                   |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place               |                           | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| 11                                   | <b>F Hannah Snow</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>1646</td> <td>Place</td> <td>MA</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5"></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>                               |                     |                           | Born              | 1646        | Place | MA                        | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died |      | Place |  | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse |                     |  |  |  |  | Married |  | Place |  | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                 | 1646                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | Place               | MA                        | Baptized          |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened                           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place               |                           | Endowed           |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Died                                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place               |                           | Sealed to parents |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place               |                           |                   |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                     |                           |                   |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place               |                           | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| 12                                   | <b>M Samuel Snow</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>28 May 1647</td> <td>Place</td> <td>MA</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5"></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>                        |                     |                           | Born              | 28 May 1647 | Place | MA                        | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died |      | Place |  | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse |                     |  |  |  |  | Married |  | Place |  | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                 | 28 May 1647                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Place               | MA                        | Baptized          |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened                           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place               |                           | Endowed           |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Died                                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place               |                           | Sealed to parents |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place               |                           |                   |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                     |                           |                   |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place               |                           | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| 13                                   | <b>F Rebecca Snow</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>1648</td> <td>Place</td> <td>MA</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5"></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>                              |                     |                           | Born              | 1648        | Place | MA                        | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died |      | Place |  | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse |                     |  |  |  |  | Married |  | Place |  | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                 | 1648                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | Place               | MA                        | Baptized          |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened                           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place               |                           | Endowed           |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Died                                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place               |                           | Sealed to parents |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place               |                           |                   |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                     |                           |                   |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place               |                           | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                           |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                     |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |

## Notes

**HUSBAND** - Nicholas Snow

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills.

John's father, Nicholas had given John all the family lands at "Paumett" (Truro), with "all my Right and title or privilege there," but except for a short residence at Piscataway, NJ. he resided in Eastham until his death.

This death date was listed in the quarterly "Log Ledger of Gen Quarterly, Elkview WV Vol 4 # # Sep 1987. Also listed wife as Constance Hopkins, dau of Stephen Hopkins. Listed their children and John was listed as md to Mary Walden





# Family Group Record

Page 4 of 5

**Husband** **Nicholas Snow**  
**Wife** **Constance Hopkins**

## Notes

**HUSBAND** - Nicholas Snow (Continued)

(other records have her as Mary Smalley).

Mark b. 9 May 1628 md 1st Anne Cooke, 2nd Jane Prence

Mary b ca 1630 md Thomas Payne

Sarah b. ca 1632 md William Walker

Joseph b. ca 1634 md Mary

Stephen b. ca 1636 md 1s Susanna (Deane) Rogers and 2nd Mary Bigford

John b ca 1638 md Mary Walden

Elizabeth b. ca 1640 md Thomas Rogers

Jabez b. ca 1642 md Elizabeth Smith

Ruth b. ca 1644 md John Cole

a child, no further record.

"Our Smalley Lineage" by Viola Smalley Miller, Palatine, IL pub 1961 has info on Nicholas Snow as well as the Smalley family. Pg 18-19

In the town hall at Eastham is a bronze plate bearing the following inscription: "To the memory of Nicholas Snow who arrived in Plymouth on the Anne in 1623 and was an original purchaser and one of the founders of Nauset in 1644, an incorporater of the town renamed Eastham in 1651; The first clerk of the town, holding hat office seventeen years from 1646 to 1662; Deputy to the General Court from 1648 to 1652; Selectman from 1663 to 1670; Also surveyor of highways.

He was born in England and died at Eastham, November 16, 1676. Abt 1825 he md at Plymouth, Constance Hopkins, dau of Stephen Hopkins, both of whom came on the Mayflower in 1620. They had 12 children. His home was at Skaket, now Orleans. To commemorate his sturdy manhood, with the assurance of his faithful service to the company of pioneers with which he was associated, this memorial is erected by his descendants in five lines.

Elbridge Gerry Snow 1916"

At Orleans, four miles south of Eastham, stands a small brick memorial building in which are preserved all the available records and historical heirlooms of the Snow family.

Several internet sites listed info on Nicholas Snow as well as many articles in books as well.

Much is same info.

Nicholas Snow came to New England on the ship "Anne" 1623 and made freeman at Plymouth in 1633 and in 1634 he was named to lay out highways at Plymouth and served there as arbitrator, surveyor of highways and on juries. And moved to Eastham on Cape Cod MA about 1645 where he was Town clerk for many years, also Selectman and Deputy to the Old Colony Court.

Nicholas Snow was thought to be son of Nicholas b. ca 1578 Bowe, Yorkshire, England and Elizabeth Rowlles b. 1580 in Stepney, Middlesex, England.

He was married to Constanct (Constance) Hopkins, dau of Stephen Hopkins who came on the Mayflower in 1620 with her father and stepmother and other siblings. They married 1 Jun 1627 Plymouth, MA and has had 13 children listed for them. Their 6th child John was md to Mary Smalley so this brings the Smalley, Snow and Hopkins families connected.

The will of Nicholas Snow of Eastham, dated 14 Nov 1676 and proved 5 Mar 1676/7, left livestock and household goods to wife Constant for life use and then to son Jabez and devised various parcels of land to sons Mark, Joseph, Steven, John, and Jabez. The description of land near the testator's house mentioned "son Thomas Paine" as an abutting owner. Nicholas also gave, after the death of his wife, the sum of ten shillings "to the Church of Eastham for the furniture of the Table of the Loard, with pewter or other Necessaries". He named Deacon Samuel Freeman and John Mayo as executors. Letters of administration were granted to Constance, Mark and John Snow on 6 Mar 1676/7. A lengthy inventory, including many cooper's and carpenter's tools, was sworn to by widow Constance on 22 Mar 1676/7.

Governor Bradford wrote between 6 Mar and 3 Apr 1651 that "Constance is also mareded, and hath 12 children all of them living and one of them married." (So if she had 13 why was stated 12-maybe only had 12?) Spouces of first 9 children listed, none for the last 4.

**WIFE** - Constance Hopkins  
 Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills.

Johns mother was Constance Hopkins, dau of Stephen Hopkins and she married Nicholas Snow.





# Family Group Record

|                |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
|----------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <b>Husband</b> | <b>Nicholas Snow</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| <b>Wife</b>    | <b>Constance Hopkins</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| <b>Notes</b>   |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| WIFE           | <p>- Constance Hopkins (Continued)</p> <p>This death date was listed in the quarterly "Log Ledger of Gen Quarterly, Elkview WV Vol 4 # # Sep 1987. Also listed wife as Constance Hopkins, dau of Stephen Hopkins. Listed their children and John was listed as md to Mary Walden (other records have her as Mary Smalley). All Smalley researchers have him md to Mary Smalley as well.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| CHILD 1        | <p>- Mark Snow</p> <p>Mark had 1 child from first mg Ann Cooke and 8 with 2nd wife Jane Prence.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| CHILD 2        | <p>- Mary Snow</p> <p>Mary and Thomas had 10 children</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| CHILD 3        | <p>- Sarah Snow</p> <p>Was noted in The Silver Book MF6:114 citing as a source that the Snow genealogy indicates that Sarah and William Walker lived on the north bank of the Grat pond at what is now, Eastham, about 500 yrs west of Sarah's father Nicholas Snow.</p> <p>Sarah and William had 6 children</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| CHILD 4        | <p>- Joseph Snow</p> <p>Joseph and Mary had 11 children.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| CHILD 5        | <p>- Stephen Snow</p> <p>Stephen and 1st wife Susanna Rogers had 6 children. no mention of 2nd wife or children.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| CHILD 6        | <p>- John Snow *</p> <p>Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills. John was thought to have been born 1638 and d. 1692? Married in Eastham, MA. John and Mary had 9 children.</p> <p>John's will left one-third of all his real and personal estate to his wife Mary, and the remainder of her personal estate to be used in the bringing up of his children.</p> <p>John's father, Nicholas had given John all the family lands at "Paumett" (Truro), with "all my Right and title or privilege there," but except for a short residence at Piscataway, NJ. he resided in Eastham until his death. Some of his children moved to Duck Creek, Delaware. All children b. at Eastham.</p> <p>John was listed in father, Nicholas's will.</p> <p>Johns mother was Constance Hopkins, dau of Stephen Hopkins and she married Nicholas Snow.</p> <p>Book "John Smalley And His Desendants In America" 5 Jun 1632 - 1 Jan 1960 believe auther to be Viola Smalley Miller . Salt Lake City library, where Janet Greenlee located it Feb 2009.</p> <p>pg17-19 listed info on Mary Smalley who married John Snow son of Nicholas and Constance Hopkins. John and Mary married 19 Sep 1667 and he died 1692 at age 54, she in 1703. They had 9 children.</p> <p>The Snow family was a prominent one and through them our lineage descends from Stephen Hopkins and his daughter constance who were passengers on the "Mayflower" in 1620. In hte townhall at Eastham is a bronze plate bearing the following inscription "To The Memory Of Nicholas Snow who arrived in Plymouth on the Anne in 1623 and was an original purchaser and one of the founders of Nauset in 1644.</p> |
| CHILD 7        | <p>- Elizabeth Snow</p> <p>Elizabeth and Thomas had 7 children.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| CHILD 8        | <p>- Jabez Snow</p> <p>Jabez and Elizabeth had 9 children.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| CHILD 9        | <p>- Ruth Snow</p> <p>Ruth and John had 7 children.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |





# Family Group Record

|                                       |             |       |                              |                     |
|---------------------------------------|-------------|-------|------------------------------|---------------------|
| <b>Husband John Snow *</b>            |             |       |                              |                     |
| Born                                  | 1638        | Place | Plymouth, Barnstable Co., MA | LDS ordinance dates |
| Christened                            |             | Place |                              | Baptized            |
| Died                                  | 1692        | Place | Eastham, Barnstable Co, MA   | Endowed             |
| Buried                                |             | Place |                              | Sealed to parents   |
| Married                               | 19 Sep 1667 | Place | Eastham, MA                  | Sealed to spouse    |
| Husband's father<br>Nicholas Snow     |             |       |                              |                     |
| Husband's mother<br>Constance Hopkins |             |       |                              |                     |

|                                   |             |       |                             |                     |
|-----------------------------------|-------------|-------|-----------------------------|---------------------|
| <b>Wife Mary Smalley (twin) *</b> |             |       |                             |                     |
| Born                              | 11 Dec 1647 | Place | Eastham, Barnstable Co., MA | LDS ordinance dates |
| Christened                        |             | Place |                             | Baptized            |
| Died                              | 1703        | Place | Eastham, Barnstable Co. NJ  | Endowed             |
| Buried                            |             | Place |                             | Sealed to parents   |
| Other Spouse<br>Ephriam Doane     |             |       |                             |                     |
| Married                           | 20 Apr 1692 | Place |                             | Sealed to spouse    |
| Wife's father<br>John Smalley *   |             |       |                             |                     |
| Wife's mother<br>Ann Walden       |             |       |                             |                     |

|                                                    |                     |        |
|----------------------------------------------------|---------------------|--------|
| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth. | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
|----------------------------------------------------|---------------------|--------|

|                          |             |       |             |                   |
|--------------------------|-------------|-------|-------------|-------------------|
| <b>1 F Hannah Snow</b>   |             |       |             |                   |
| Born                     | 26 Aug 1670 | Place | Eastham, MA | Baptized          |
| Christened               |             | Place |             | Endowed           |
| Died                     | Bef 1717    | Place |             | Sealed to parents |
| Buried                   |             | Place |             |                   |
| Spouse<br>Hezekiah Doane |             |       |             |                   |
| Married                  | Abt 1690    | Place |             | Sealed to spouse  |

|                      |                  |       |             |                   |
|----------------------|------------------|-------|-------------|-------------------|
| <b>2 F Mary Snow</b> |                  |       |             |                   |
| Born                 | 10 Mar 1671/1672 | Place | Eastham, MA | Baptized          |
| Christened           |                  | Place |             | Endowed           |
| Died                 |                  | Place |             | Sealed to parents |
| Buried               |                  | Place |             |                   |
| Spouse               |                  |       |             |                   |
| Married              |                  | Place |             | Sealed to spouse  |

|                         |             |       |             |                   |
|-------------------------|-------------|-------|-------------|-------------------|
| <b>3 F Abigail Snow</b> |             |       |             |                   |
| Born                    | 14 Oct 1673 | Place | Eastham, MA | Baptized          |
| Christened              |             | Place |             | Endowed           |
| Died                    |             | Place |             | Sealed to parents |
| Buried                  |             | Place |             |                   |
| Spouse                  |             |       |             |                   |
| Married                 |             | Place |             | Sealed to spouse  |

|                |                              |         |                              |
|----------------|------------------------------|---------|------------------------------|
| Prepared by    | Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway | Address | 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403 |
| Phone          | (563) 355-2095               |         | Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111    |
| E-mail address | gltreadway77@outlook.com     |         |                              |
| Date prepared  | 30 Dec 2018                  |         | Scott                        |





# Family Group Record

|                                                    |                       |                                     |                   |
|----------------------------------------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------------------|-------------------|
| <b>Husband</b> <b>John Snow *</b>                  |                       |                                     |                   |
| <b>Wife</b> <b>Mary Smalley (twin) *</b>           |                       |                                     |                   |
| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth. |                       | LDS ordinance dates                 | Temple            |
| <b>4</b>                                           | <b>F Rebecca Snow</b> |                                     |                   |
| Born                                               | 23 Jul 1676           | Place Eastham, MA                   | Baptized          |
| Christened                                         |                       | Place                               | Endowed           |
| Died                                               | 31 Aug 1753           | Place Salisbury, Litchfield Co., CT | Sealed to parents |
| Buried                                             |                       | Place                               |                   |
| Spouse                                             | Benjamin Smalley      |                                     |                   |
| Married                                            | Abt 1694              | Place Eastham, MA                   | Sealed to spouse  |
| Spouse                                             | John Porter           |                                     |                   |
| Married                                            | Aft 1721              | Place Hebron, Tolland Co., CT       | Sealed to spouse  |
| <b>5</b>                                           | <b>M John Snow II</b> |                                     |                   |
| Born                                               | 3 May 1678            | Place Eastham, MA                   | Baptized          |
| Christened                                         |                       | Place                               | Endowed           |
| Died                                               |                       | Place                               | Sealed to parents |
| Buried                                             |                       | Place                               |                   |
| Spouse                                             | Elizabeth Ridley      |                                     |                   |
| Married                                            |                       | Place                               | Sealed to spouse  |
| <b>6</b>                                           | <b>M Isaac Snow</b>   |                                     |                   |
| Born                                               | 10 Aug 1683           | Place Eastham, MA                   | Baptized          |
| Christened                                         |                       | Place                               | Endowed           |
| Died                                               |                       | Place Duck Creek, DE                | Sealed to parents |
| Buried                                             |                       | Place                               |                   |
| Spouse                                             | Alice ?Unknown        |                                     |                   |
| Married                                            |                       | Place                               | Sealed to spouse  |
| <b>7</b>                                           | <b>F Lydia Snow</b>   |                                     |                   |
| Born                                               | 29 Sep 1685           | Place Eastham, MA                   | Baptized          |
| Christened                                         |                       | Place                               | Endowed           |
| Died                                               |                       | Place                               | Sealed to parents |
| Buried                                             |                       | Place                               |                   |
| Spouse                                             |                       |                                     |                   |
| Married                                            |                       | Place                               | Sealed to spouse  |
| <b>8</b>                                           | <b>M Elisha Snow</b>  |                                     |                   |
| Born                                               | 10 Jan 1686           | Place Eastham, MA                   | Baptized          |
| Christened                                         |                       | Place                               | Endowed           |
| Died                                               |                       | Place Duck Creek, DE                | Sealed to parents |
| Buried                                             |                       | Place                               |                   |
| Spouse                                             | Elizabeth ?Unknown    |                                     |                   |
| Married                                            |                       | Place                               | Sealed to spouse  |





# Family Group Record

Page 3 of 5

|                 |                                    |                     |                   |
|-----------------|------------------------------------|---------------------|-------------------|
| <b>Husband</b>  | <b>John Snow *</b>                 |                     |                   |
| <b>Wife</b>     | <b>Mary Smalley (twin) *</b>       |                     |                   |
| <b>Children</b> | List each child in order of birth. | LDS ordinance dates | Temple            |
| 9 F             | <b>Phebe Snow</b>                  |                     |                   |
| Born            | 27 Jun 1689                        | Place Eastham, MA   | Baptized          |
| Christened      |                                    | Place               | Endowed           |
| Died            |                                    | Place               | Sealed to parents |
| Buried          |                                    | Place               |                   |
| Spouse          |                                    |                     |                   |
| Married         |                                    | Place               | Sealed to spouse  |

## Notes

**HUSBAND** - John Snow \*

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills. John was thought to have been born 1638 and d. 1692? Married in Eastham, MA. John and Mary had 9 children.

John's will left one-third of all his real and personal estate to his wife Mary, and the remainder of her personal estate to be used in the bringing up of his children.

John's father, Nicholas had given John all the family lands at "Paumett" (Truro), with "all my Right and title or privilege there," but except for a short residence at Piscataway, NJ. he resided in Eastham until his death. Some of his children moved to Duck Creek, Delaware. All children b. at Eastham.

John was listed in father, Nicholas's will.

Johns mother was Constance Hopkins, dau of Stephen Hopkins and she married Nicholas Snow.

Book "John Smalley And His Desendants In America" 5 Jun 1632 - 1 Jan 1960 believe auther to be Viola Smalley Miller . Salt Lake City library, where Janet Greenlee located it Feb 2009.

pg17-19 listed info on Mary Smalley who married John Snow son of Nicholas and Constance Hopkins. John and Mary married 19 Sep 1667 and he died 1692 at age 54, she in 1703. They had 9 children.

The Snow family was a prominent one and through them our lineage descends from Stephen Hopkins and his daughter constance who were passengers on the "Mayflower" in 1620. In hte townhall at Eastham is a bronze plate bearing the following inscription "To The Memory Of Nicholas Snow who arrived in Plymouth on the Anne in 1623 and was an original purchaser and one of the founders of Nauset in 1644.

**WIFE** - Mary Smalley (twin) \*

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills. List Mary and 9 children. Mary was married 2nd to Ephraim Doane after death of 1st husband John Snow.

Was said in one source that Mary was twin to Isaac born 11 Dec 1647 but one source says Isaac born 11 Dec 1646 so not sure if dates are right.

Mary was listed in will of father written 1689 proved 1697 Piscataway, NJ and living in Eastham and also left five shillings each to three granddaughters, children of his younger daughter, Mary Snow.

One source listed Mary as married 2nd to Ephraim Doane, not sure this is right yet. John Snow was said to have died 1692 and she in 1703 so could have?

Janet Greenlee located a book at Salt Lake City Feb 2009 of "John Smalley And His Descendants In America" Jun 5, 1632 - Jan 1, 1960 a gift from M.F. Smalley May 1960 believe author to be Viola Smalley Miller Pg 17-19 on Mary Smalley Snow's family. Fathers family listed on pg 7-9.

Mary Smalley, the 4th and youngest child of John and Ann Walden Smalley, was born Dec 11, 1647, at Eastham and grew to maturity there. Abt the time her parents moved to NJ she was married to John Snow of Eastham who was born in 1638 in Plymouth. They md 19 Sep 1667 at Eastham and spent their entire lives there. They were the parents of 9 children. Thru one of these daughters this line continues on.





# Family Group Record

Page 4 of 5

**Husband** John Snow \*

**Wife** Mary Smalley (twin) \*

**Notes**

WIFE - Mary Smalley (twin) \* (Continued)

John Snow died abt 1692, when he was only 54 yrs of age. In his will he left one-third of all his real and personal estate to his wife Mary, the remainder of his personal estate to be used in the bringing up of his children.

Mary Smalley Snow died in 1703. She and her husband are probably buried in the cemetery between Eastham and Orleans, where many of the early settlers are buried. Many of inscriptions on tombstones are no longer legible. This source has no info on a second marriage of Mary Snow.

Names of the 9 children and their birthdates are listed here as well. Also some info on John Snow's father Nicholas.

At Orleans, 4 miles south of Eastham, stands a small brick memorial building in which are preserved all the available records and historical heirlooms of the Snow family.

**CHILD 1** - Hannah Snow

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills. Name and birth date and place, death listed before 1717 md to Hezekiah Doane. Was her name Hannah Ruhanna Snow md Hezekiah Doane

Internet site from rootsweb listed husband and 7 children. Md before 1692 and listed first child born 1692 so would have been married about 1690-91 most likely. Listed husband and his 3 marriages and 7 of their children and 2 others he had, and his parents. His birth and death as well.

**CHILD 2** - Mary Snow

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills.

Was this Mary one that married the Yates then the Higgins. One source said this Mary's last name was Snow. Nicholas had no dau Mary but John did and maybe this is the connection?

**CHILD 3** - Abigail Snow

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills.

**CHILD 4** - Rebecca Snow

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills.

Rebecca md 1st Benjamin Smalley and 2nd John Porter.

Info from the book "Our Smalley Lineage" by Viola Smalley Miller pub 1961.

Info from this book listed 10 children, last one born ca 1716. Benjamin and Rebecca lived at Eastham for several years and their first three children born there. In 1701 they moved to Truro farther up the cape where Rebecca's parents had earlier acquired land. Their next four children born there. In the town records for 1710 of this place, Benjamin and his brother Daniel were mentioned as among the first that owned cattle in the town. Benjamin Smale was a selectman of Truro in 1710. The following year, Benjamin bought 375 acres of land in Lebanon, CT and family moved to that state. Two more children born there. WAS said Benjamin died at Lebanon before 4 Jun 1721. Rebecca died at the home of her son Benjamin Jr. at Salisbury, CT 31 Aug 1753. After her husband's death she married John Porter of Hebron, CT.

**CHILD 5** - John Snow II

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills.

**CHILD 6** - Isaac Snow

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills.

Isaac moved to Duck Creek Delaware.

**CHILD 7** - Lydia Snow

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills.





## Family Group Record

**Husband** **John Snow \***

|      |                       |
|------|-----------------------|
| Wife | Mary Smalley (twin) * |
|------|-----------------------|

## Notes

CHILD 8 - Elisha Snow

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills.

Elisha moved to Duck Creek, Delaware.

CHILD 9 - Phebe Snow

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills.





# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 8

|                                     |             |       |                               |                     |
|-------------------------------------|-------------|-------|-------------------------------|---------------------|
| <b>Husband John Smalley *</b>       |             |       |                               |                     |
| Born                                | 1618        | Place | , Devon Co., ENGLAND          | LDS ordinance dates |
| Christened                          |             | Place |                               | Baptized            |
| Died                                | 30 Jul 1692 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Endowed             |
| Buried                              | 1692        | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to parents   |
| Married                             | 29 Nov 1638 | Place | Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA    | Sealed to spouse    |
| Husband's father Edward Smale Sr. * |             |       |                               |                     |
| Husband's mother female ?Unknown    |             |       |                               |                     |

|                        |             |       |                               |                     |
|------------------------|-------------|-------|-------------------------------|---------------------|
| <b>Wife Ann Walden</b> |             |       |                               |                     |
| Born                   | Abt 1623    | Place | Plymouth, MA                  | LDS ordinance dates |
| Christened             |             | Place |                               | Baptized            |
| Died                   | 29 Jan 1693 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Endowed             |
| Buried                 |             | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to parents   |
| Wife's father          |             |       |                               |                     |
| Wife's mother          |             |       |                               |                     |

|                                                    |                     |        |
|----------------------------------------------------|---------------------|--------|
| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth. | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
|----------------------------------------------------|---------------------|--------|

1 F **Hannah Smalley**

|                   |            |       |                      |                   |
|-------------------|------------|-------|----------------------|-------------------|
| Born              | 4 Jun 1641 | Place | , Plymouth? Co., MA? | Baptized          |
| Christened        |            | Place |                      | Endowed           |
| Died              | Aft 1689   | Place |                      | Sealed to parents |
| Buried            |            | Place |                      |                   |
| Spouse John Bangs |            |       |                      |                   |
| Married           |            | Place |                      | Sealed to spouse  |

2 M **John Smalley Jr. \***

|                       |             |       |                               |                   |
|-----------------------|-------------|-------|-------------------------------|-------------------|
| Born                  | 4 Sep 1644  | Place | Plymouth/Eastham, MA          | Baptized          |
| Christened            |             | Place |                               | Endowed           |
| Died                  | Abt 1733    | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ  | Sealed to parents |
| Buried                |             | Place |                               |                   |
| Spouse Lydia Martin * |             |       |                               |                   |
| Married               | 18 Oct 1676 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to spouse  |

3 M **Isaac Smalley (twin)**

|                    |                  |       |                               |                   |
|--------------------|------------------|-------|-------------------------------|-------------------|
| Born               | 11 Dec 1647      | Place | Eastham, MA                   | Baptized          |
| Christened         |                  | Place |                               | Endowed           |
| Died               | 4 Dec 1724       | Place | Piscataway, New Jersey        | Sealed to parents |
| Buried             |                  | Place |                               |                   |
| Spouse Esther Wood |                  |       |                               |                   |
| Married            | 20 Feb 1683/1684 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to spouse  |
| Spouse Mary White  |                  |       |                               |                   |
| Married            | 18 Mar 1702/1703 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to spouse  |

|                |                              |         |                              |
|----------------|------------------------------|---------|------------------------------|
| Prepared by    | Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway | Address | 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403 |
| Phone          | (563) 355-2095               |         | Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111    |
| E-mail address | gltreadway77@outlook.com     |         |                              |
| Date prepared  | 30 Dec 2018                  |         | Scott                        |





# Family Group Record

Page 2 of 8

|                                                    |                  |                     |                                |
|----------------------------------------------------|------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
| <b>Husband</b> <b>John Smalley *</b>               |                  |                     |                                |
| <b>Wife</b> <b>Ann Walden</b>                      |                  |                     |                                |
| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth. |                  | LDS ordinance dates | Temple                         |
| <b>4 F Mary Smalley (twin) *</b>                   |                  |                     |                                |
| Born                                               | 11 Dec 1647      | Place               | Eastham, Barnstable Co., MA    |
| Baptized                                           |                  |                     |                                |
| Christened                                         |                  | Place               | Eastham, Barnstable Co. NJ     |
| Died                                               | 1703             | Place               | Eastham, Barnstable Co. NJ     |
| Buried                                             |                  | Place               |                                |
| Spouse                                             | John Snow *      |                     |                                |
| Married                                            | 19 Sep 1667      | Place               | Eastham, MA                    |
| Sealed to spouse                                   |                  |                     |                                |
| Spouse                                             | Ephriam Doane    |                     |                                |
| Married                                            | 20 Apr 1692      | Place               |                                |
| Sealed to spouse                                   |                  |                     |                                |
| <b>5 F Ann Smalley * (Foster child?)</b>           |                  |                     |                                |
| Born                                               | Abt 1654         | Place               | of Piscataway, MC, New Jersey  |
| Baptized                                           |                  |                     |                                |
| Christened                                         |                  | Place               |                                |
| Died                                               | Aft 1711/1712    | Place               | , NJ                           |
| Buried                                             |                  | Place               |                                |
| Spouse                                             | Samuel Blackford |                     |                                |
| Married                                            | Abt 1675         | Place               | Piscataway?, Middlesex Co., NJ |
| Sealed to spouse                                   |                  |                     |                                |

## Notes

HUSBAND - John Smalley \*  
ID# 1954 Generation 11

"New England Marriages" Prior to 1700 by Clarence almon Torrey pg 679:

John Smaley (?-1692) Ann Walden (?- 1694) 29 Nov 1638; Plymouth/Eastham/Piscataway, NJ.

It is not sure if Ann Smalley was dau of John as according to Viola Miller and other info they didn't move to Piscataway until after 1667. Were said to be in Eastham 1644 for 23 years before moving on. So unless the birth place for Ann Smalley is wrong something is not right. Most likely a foster child that married and used the Smalley name as no sources list Ann as daughter.

It is though John Smalley was born in England, probably the son of Edward Smalley. His boyhood home was listed as Devon Co. and could be the Bideford (by-the-ford) on the river Torridge in that county. Little is known of his life in England. It was said he was a tailor by trade and probably belonged to a group of Smale Clothiers in or near Bideford. He followed the tailor trade in America as 1638-9 the court bound an apprentice to him as a tailor.

It was also stated Edward Smalley who is thought to be his brother was also a tailor but did not follow the trade when he came to America in ca 1635. This Edward was the son of Edward and was born in Bideford, Devon Co. England.

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills pg 54-55: John Smalley born in England, died Piscataway, NJ 30 Jul 1692. Married Ann Walden 29 Nov 1638 Plymouth, MA. John arrived in New England with Edward Winslow on the "William and Francis" ship, sailing from London 9 Mar 1632, arriving in New England 5 Jun 1632. Three months on the high seas.

He was granted in 1637-40 several acres of land in Plymouth County, which he sold in 1644. In April 1644, he was among the group from Plymouth to removed to Eastham, MA far down on Cape Cod then known as Nauset. At Eastham he helped to organize the place and then about 1667, with his wife and two sons he removed to Little Compton, R.I. but soon afterward with Richard Higgins and others he removed to Piscataway, Middlesex co. NJ where he was among the earliest of pioneer freeholders. 6 other prominent families went with them to Eastham. While living at Eastham John held several public offices, including constable, surveyor of highways and of the "Grand Inquest" Als helped organize Eastham. His two daughters, Hannah and Mary were married there and lived there for 23 years.

1667 John, wife and 2 sons moved from Eastham to Saconnet, Rhode Island along with a number of other families. (another source says Little Compton, RI)





# Family Group Record

Page 3 of 8

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                       |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------|
| <b>Husband</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | <b>John Smalley *</b> |
| <b>Wife</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | <b>Ann Walden</b>     |
| <b>Notes</b><br><b>HUSBAND</b> - John Smalley * (Continued)<br><p>Soon after the moved to Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ where they lived until their death. Along with Richard Higgins and listed them as among the earliest pioneer freeholders of this NJ settlement.</p> <p>1673 John was elected Magistrate of the town of Piscataway (which makes the women of this line eligible to membership in The Colonial Dames).</p> <p>16 Jul 1689 John made a deed of gift which also served as his will. To his younger son Isaac he gave practically all his property in consideration of this son's care of his parents up to this date and for the same care the remainder of their lives, also for their decent burial after their death. He gave his sword, guns and wearing apparel to his older son John and one shilling apiece to each of his two daughters who were still living in Eastham. To two grandsons, John 3 and Jonathon, children of his older son, he gave "one yearelen heifer between them." To three granddaughters, children of his younger daughter, Mary Snow, he gave five shillings each. His other daughter Hannah Bangs, had no children. To his wife he gave "one cow to dispose of according to her pleasure". This being used as his will was probated 23 Jun 1697 and Samuel Blackford was witness for his will. (Why so long after his death?-GLT)<br/>         (Still no mention of a daughter Ann Blackford and she was believed to be living yet after 1693 in Piscataway, NJ married to Samuel Blackford -GLT)</p> <p>Was said John died 20 Jul 1692 Piscataway, NJ. His widow Ann died 29 Jan 1693/4 and both are buried in Piscataway, NJ.</p> <p>Children listed in book was: Hannah b. 4 Jun 1641, md John Bangs; *John b. 4 Sep 1644, md Lidia Marten; Isaac b. 11 Dec 1646, md 1-Esther Wood, 2-Mary White; Mary b. 11 Dec 1647 d. 1703 md 1- John Snow, 2-Ephraim Doane. References used in the book were listed 194 and 149 (need to recheck book for where these ref. were from.) This book does not list Ann as a daughter but it is believe that she was.</p> <p>*Our line from the Martin family. (Our Blackford line descends from a daughter Ann Smalley b. 1654 who md Samuel Blackford) who is not listed in this book.</p> <p>Is it possible that Samuel Blackford's wife was Hannah/Anna Munday/Mundy as some have speculated and not Ann Smalley???? Records have listed both as his wife. Problem is we can't find a Mundy that has a dau Hannah/Anna either.</p> <p>Info from a book "Our Family Line" ("Our Smalley Lineage") by Viola Miller pub 1961. She also did not have a dau named Ann of John and Ann Walden Smalley. Sandy Taylor sent me much of the info from that book that she has typed into her computer and she also went into DAR from her Smalley line. (Oct 2004)</p> <p>Info from a book "The Pilgrim Migration" Immigrants to Plymouth Colony 1620-1633 by Robert Charles Anderson pub 2004. Also with Great Migration Study Project New England Historic Genealogical Society. pg 422-424<br/>         Origin is stated unknown, came in 1632 on the ship "William and Francis" (Hotten 149) and first residence was Plymouth. Was in Eastham by 1645 and Piscataway, NJ by 1670.<br/>         He was listed as Tailor. There was also a Memorandum, the last day of Aug 1639, that Richard Higgins for and in consideration that John Smalley shall teach Samuella Goodbertson the trade of a tailor, as far as in him leith and principally employ him therein (PCR 1:129-30)<br/>         First listed on 7 Sep 1641 John Smaley then was admitted 1 Mar 1641/42 as Freeman.<br/>         His name also appears toward the end of the Plymouth section of the 1639 Plymouth Colony list of freeman, then crossed out and appears again in the Eastham section and also in Eastham section of the 1658 Plymouth colony list of freeman (PCR 8:174, 177, 8:201)<br/>         Believed he could read and write as signed a deed and was sitness to deeds of others.<br/>         He held several offices: Plymouth coroner's jury, 5 Jun 1638, Grand Jury, 6 Jun 1654, 6 Jun 1660, 7 Jun 1665; Petit jury, 7 Jun 1642, 7 Mar 1642/43, 6 Jun 1643, 5 mar 1643/44, 8 Jun 1654, 2 oct 1662, 5 Jun 1666. Eastham constable 1 Jun 1647, Surveyor of highways 6 Jun 1649.<br/>         In the Plymouth section of the 1643 Plymouth Colony list of men able to bear arms and Piscataway Magistrate, 26 Aug 1673. (all listings from PCR source)<br/>         Several land records listed: 5 Feb 1637/38 he was granted a garden plade at Willingsly and 7 acres of land on Woberry Plaine. 2 Jul 1638 mention is made of his request, with three others, for swamp land at Willingsby Brooke. 11 Jun 1640 John Smalley and Richard Higgins exchanged two parcels of meadow of one acre each. 2 Nov 1640 John Smaley was granted five acres in the south meadows. 31 Dec 1641 he was granted five acres of meadow in Cole Brooke Meadow.<br/>         21 Mar 1644/45 John Smalley sold to Edmond Tilson all his house and housing and gardn plac at Wellingsly with the uplands, all his meadow at Warren's Wells and Colebrook meadows.</p> |                       |







# Family Group Record

Page 4 of 8

**Husband** John Smalley \*

**Wife** Ann Walden

## Notes

HUSBAND - John Smalley \* (Continued)

1 Jun 1658 John Smally was one of five named men along with others unnamed granted a portion of land lying betwixt Bridgwater and Weymouth. On 3 jun 1662 he was on the list of servants and ancient freeman to have land. 3 Oct 1662 he was one of those to be considered with others, for land on the northerly bounds of Taunton. In the Piscataqua section of the 1685 East Jersey quitrent roll, "Jno. Smalley Senior" held 118 1/2 acres, having received a patent in 1675.

His estate was believed to be listed as in a deed.

On 16 Jul 1689, John Smalley of Piscataway "in consideration of the natural affection and fatherly consideration I have and bear unto my well beloved and dutiful son Isaac Smallee of the same... having had large experience of his filial love and endeavors towards his aged parents in making our lives comfortable to us in this our pilgrimage hitherto.... grant and confirm unto my said son Isaac Smalley all & singular my goods chattels, debts, household stuff, brass, pewter, bedding... excepting my arms (viz) my sword & gun & my wearing apparell, which I have given to my son John Smalley after my decease, to my daughter Hanah Banges 1s., to my son John Smallie's two sons John and Jonathan one yearling heifer between them, and to my daughter Mary Snowe's three eldest daughters 5s apiece... my loving wife Ann Smallie shall have one cow to dispose of according to her will and pleasure... if the said Isaac Smally should die before his said father & mother John & Ann Smally or the longer liver of them both, then it shall or may be lawful, and the said John and Ann Smally or either of them hath full power & authority to reenter and to take into their possession & custody & dispose of any of the goods & chattels above mentioned". (Small Gen 1:29-31, citing East Jersey LR F:395-97). This testamentary deed was "proved" 23 Jun 1697. Was stated in the Small Gen. 1:29 that John died 30 Jul 1692.

(Again no mention of a daughter Ann who md Samuel Blackford and she was living at the time of this deed.

GLT)

Mentioned that on 28 Nov 1664 John Smalley bought one gallon of liquor into the town of Eastham (PCR 4: 100)

Also on 5 Mar 1667-68, a coroner's jury inquired into the death of "a child about five or six years old, which was kept by John Smalley, Senr., of Eastham being found dead in the woods, about six or seven miles from the house of John Smalley abovesaid, we do all judge, that it came by his death by straying away, lost its right path to get home again and was killed by the cold" (PCR 4:177)

John Smalley does not appear in the 1670 Plymouth Colony list of freeman, so believed he apparently already moved to Piscataway, NJ by that date.

Just a thought: Could John Smalley have taken Ann ? in and cared for her and when she md she used the name of Smalley? Since we could find no other Smalley who had a dau Ann right age nor any Munday/Mundy that had a dau Ann or Hannah the right age in the area could he have taken her in like he had the boy and again that is why she wasn't listed in death record-GLT)

Janet Greenlee found a book at Davenport Library with an article of John Smalley (Dec 2008)

"The Great Migration Begins, Immigrants to New England 1620-1633" Vol III P-W pub 1995 p1697

Has quite a lot of info on his life. Probably much the same as other sources.

This is same info as from former paragraphs of Great Migration Begins.

Another book that Janet Greenlee located at Salt Lake City Feb 2009 "John Smalley And His Descendants In America" June 5, 1632 - Jan 1, 1960 Didn't get an author for his one #729.273 looks like. Filmed 10/7/1986 Gift M.F. Smalley May 1960. Pg 7-9 John, pg 17-19 Mary Snow. Appears to have much same info as other books on John Smalley, none listed a daughter Ann md to Samuel Blackford.

The first of the Smalley family to come to America was John. He was probably the son of Edward. His boyhood home was in Devon County and there is some reason to believe that he hailed from Bideford on the river Torridge in that county.

Little is known of Johns life in England, he was a tailor by trade and probably belonged to a group of Smale clothiers in or near Bide-in-ford. He followed the tailor trade in America as evidenced by the fact that in 1638-39 the court bound an apprentice to him as a tailor. He came to Plymouth, MA with Governor Edward Winslow, arriving there 5 Jun 1632. They left London, on 9 Mar and were 3 months on the high seas. The came in on the ship "Francis and James".

For six years John played a young man's part in the life of the young colony which had been established 12 yrs before his arrival. He knew well and worked with the men and women who had established the famous Plymouth colony in 1620. He acquired 2 parcels of land spoken of as his house and garden at Willingsly Brook, 6 acres upon Wobery Plain and 5 acres in the South meddows toward Aggawam.

On Nov 29, 1638 John Smalley was married at Plymouth to Ann Walden. For 6 yrs John and Ann lived at Plymouth and it was here that their children, Hannah and John 2 were born.

In 1644 John Smalley and his family removed from Plymouth across Cape Cod Bay to a place on Cape Cod known as Nauset, which later became the town of Eastham. 6 other prominent families came with them. It was





# Family Group Record

Page 5 of 8

**Husband** John Smalley \*

**Wife** Ann Walden

## Notes

HUSBAND - John Smalley \* (Continued)

presumed they moved there because more farm land was available. All early settlers were tillers of the soil. Rev Pratt in his History of Eastham has written, "These first settlers are said to have been among the most respectable inhabitants of Plymouth. Their departure from the place was deeply regretted by those who remained."

While living at Eastham, John Smalley held several public offices including constable, surveyor of highways and of the "Grand Inquest". It was here that his 2 younger children, the twins, Isaac and Mary, were born. Lived at Eastham for 23 years. His children grew to maturity and his 2 daughters, Hannah and Mary, were married.

1667 John, his wife and 2 sons with number of other families moved from the Cape, removed from Eastham to Saconnet, Rhode Island and little later to Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ. They were the earliest pioneer freeholders of this NJ settlement and in 1673 John was elected Magistrate of the town of Piscataway. The fact that John Smalley held the office of Magistrate in this town nearly three centuries ago makes all the women in our branch of the family eligible to membership in The Colonial Dames. (I can't because Ann wasn't his blood daughter. GLT)

16 Jul 1689 John Smalley made a deed of gift which also served as his will. Younger son Isaac he gave practically all his property in consideration of this son's care of his parents up to this date and for the same care for the remainder of their lives, also for their decent burial after their death. He gave his sword, guns, & wearing apparel to his older son John 2 and one shilling apiece to each of his 2 daughters who were still living at Eastham. To 2 grandsons, John 3 and Jonathan, children of his older son, he gave one yearelen Heifer between them. To 3 granddaughters, children of his younger daughter, Mary Snow, he gave five shillings each. His other daughter, Hannah Bangs, had no children. To his wife he gave one cow to dispose of according to her pleasure.

John died 20 Jul 1692 and his widow, Ann, died 29 Jan 1693/94.

Since the purpose of this writing is to provide the direct lineage of our particular branch of the family and since our descent from John comes thru his daughter Mary, no further record will be here made of the New Jersey descendants of John Smalley. (Info on Mary Smalley Snow under her)

1. Hannah b. June 14, 1641 at Plymouth
2. John 2 b. Sept. 8, 1644 at Plymouth
3. Isaac b. Dec 11, 1647 at Eastham
4. Mary b. Dec 11, 1647 at Eastham

**WIFE** - Ann Walden

ID #1955 Generation 11

No known birthdate has been located for Ann, nor her parents have not been located to date. Name has been listed as Ann Walden but some other resources have listed Ann Wallen as well.

Marriage was recorded in Piscataway, NJ Vital Records, as was the birth dates of 4 children, Hannah, John, Isaac & Mary. (no mention of dau Ann). As these 4 children listed in husband John's will 1692.

Death date for Ann written 29 Jan 1693/1694 Piscataway, NJ and buried there also.

There is still a question then if there is an actual connection to John and Ann Walden Smalley to date of a daughter, Ann.

Ann could still be a foster child and took their name when she married. Some sources have also said Hannah was Ann and md 1st John Bangs and 2nd Samuel Blackford but Hannah was still listed as Hannah Bangs in 1689 and so don't think md Samuel in 1672.

Internet sites from worldconnect listed Ann Wallen md to John Smalley b. ca 1623 and was a daughter of Ralph Wallen b. ca 1590 London, Eng and mother Joyce b. ca 1594 Eng and was sister to Thomas Walling but haven't seen other info to this to date.

**CHILD 1** - Hannah Smalley

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills pg 54-55 (more pg 56 that didn't check).

Hannah Bangs was listed in a deed of gift that her father John Smalley made in 16 Jul 1689. This was used as his will and was proved 23 Jun 1697 Piscataway, NJ. She was to get One shilling and was living in Eastham, MA and said she had no children. (So if born 1641 she would have been almost 50 years of age so maybe they didn't have children)

So far haven't done much research on this family so don't know if there were children later or not.

One source listed a son Edward Bangs born to John and Hannah.

Other source listed Hannah md 2nd 1672 to Samuel Blackford b. 1640 maybe Eng, and listed 10 children born from





# Family Group Record

Page 6 of 8

**Husband** **John Smalley \***

**Wife** **Ann Walden**

## Notes

**CHILD 1** - Hannah Smalley (Continued)

1673 thru 1689.

Matthew, Ann, Elizabeth, Benjamin, Danie, Providence, Samuel, Jhon, Mary & Hannah all born Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ. Doesn't appear the Blackford researchers have noted this mg.

So why would the will of father say no if had several? Need to check the will to see what name was used for Hannah for sure as if was Bangs in 1689 then she wasn't the one md to Samuel Blackford.

**CHILD 2** - John Smalley Jr.\*

Johns birth date was listed as 1644 but not sure if Plymouth or Eastham MA? Also has been listed as 4 Sep Plymouth and 8 Sep Plymouth. He was also listed in fathers will written 1689 and proved 1697 Piscataway, NJ to have his sword, guns and wearing apparel. Also his son John and Jonathon was to have one yearelen heifer between them from grandfathers will.

He was married in Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ and John and Lydia had 10 known children. All their births listed in Piscataway Vital Records.

No record of John's death but was listed as possibly 1731? Probably died in Piscataway as that is where they seem to have lived. NEED TO CHECK FOR WILL. It has also been stated John d. 1687 and 1689(that was his father). But if birth records of children are right those dates have to be wrong.

John's father John SR. was from Plymouth and came to the US 1632 on the ship "Francis and James" with Edward Winslow and others. His native home was in the same shire as the Drakes, who had lived there from the days of the Norman Conquest. Descendants of this name soon found a congenial place with the Baptists in Rhode Island. From that colony of liberty loving people John Smalley came to Piscataway during its early infancy. His descendants have always held to the views of Christian truth as believed and practiced by the Baptists. The family gave to this denomination and trained in the doctrins by this Church, one of the most useful ministers of the gospel that ever labored in New Jersey--The Rev Henry Smalley of blessed memory. (not sure who he was--GLT)

There was a will listed in NJ Archives XXI pg 269 and NJ Wills pg 423 with only the name of John Smalley 16 Jul 1689 which could be the father (was the fathers will) Even though other sources have stated John Sr's will was proved 23 Jun 1697 which was said to have been. Since John Jr is recorded to have children thru 1702. There was also Isaac Smalley with wife Mary dated 4 Dec 1724 Lib 5 p. 11 again not sure who this is could be son of John Sr--GLT.) John Jr had no son Isaac but John SR did and he was married to Mary White 1702 so could be this family.

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ Vital Records.

1st Settlers of Piscataway, NJ by Monnet pg 225.

Comp of American Genealogy pg 632 stated John Smalley Sr. and John Smalley Jr. 1644-87 and John III 1712- md Ann Fitz Randolph 1730 so again death date not same. (John Sr died 1692 and will written 1689 and proved 1697. John Jr died about 1731 prob.-GLT)

Book "The Martin Family of America" by Louise Martin Mohler. (pg 9-10)

Book "Martin Family" by Marge Waterfield.

"Mayflower Planters" by Hills (article on Smalley pg 54-55).

Rootsweb site Apr 2007 by Jerry & Eloise Grigsby listed much same info on John and wife and 9 children. Did list here John Jr died 1733 in Piscataway, NJ. Born 4 Sep 1644 Eastham, MA

Other internet sites located by others had more info on this family. Some the same and some different. One site listed 13 children (Experience, Isaac and Elizabeth that others hadn't listed).

**CHILD 3** - Isaac Smalley (twin)

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills. Isaac was md 1st to Esther Wood and 2nd to Mary White.

One source said Isaac was twin to Mary b. 11 Dec 1647 and another source says his birth date was 11 Dec 1646 so not sure if twin or not.







# Family Group Record

Page 7 of 8

**Husband** John Smalley \*

**Wife** Ann Walden

## Notes

CHILD 3 - Isaac Smalley (twin) (Continued)

Isaac was twin to Mary and said third child of John and Ann. He was also listed in his fathers will written 1689 and proved 1697 Piscataway, NJ to recived practically all his fathers property in consideration of his son's care of his parents up to this date and for the same care the remainder of their lives, also for their decent burial after their death.

Death has been listed also as 1714 and 4 Dec 1724 Piscataway, NJ.

Several generations of Isaac Smalley in book "Our Smalley Lineage" by Viola Smalley Miller pub 1960 pg 23-26

List birth date as twin to Mary 12-11-1647 and his death date 12-4-1724 and will proved 2-11-1725 NJ, baptized 2-27-1647 with twin sister Mary at Barnstable, Mass, listed as farmer and Lodge member.

Father John Smalley and mother Ann Waldene Smalley.

Married 1st to Ester Wood who died 29 Apr 1701 NJ (8 children)

2nd marriage to Mary White 18 Mar 1702-03 (6 children)

CHILD 4 - Mary Smalley (twin) \*

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills. List Mary and 9 children. Mary was married 2nd to Ephraim Doane after death of 1st husband John Snow.

Was said in one source that Mary was twin to Isaac born 11 Dec 1647 but one source says Isaac born 11 Dec 1646 so not sure if dates are right.

Mary was listed in will of father written 1689 proved 1697 Piscataway, NJ and living in Eastham and also left five shillings each to three granddaughters, children of his younger daughter, Mary Snow.

One source listed Mary as married 2nd to Ephraim Doane, not sure this is right yet. John Snow was said to have died 1692 and she in 1703 so could have?

Janet Greenlee located a book at Salt Lake City Feb 2009 of "John Smalley And His Descendants In America" Jun 5, 1632 - Jan 1, 1960 a gift from M.F. Smalley May 1960 believe author to be Viola Smalley Miller Pg 17-19 on Mary Smalley Snow's family. Fathers family listed on pg 7-9.

Mary Smalley, the 4th and youngest child of John and Ann Walden Smalley, was born Dec 11, 1647, at Eastham and grew to maturity there. Abt the time her parents moved to NJ she was married to John Snow of Eastham who was born in 1638 in Plymouth. They md 19 Sep 1667 at Eastham and spent their entire lives there. They were the parents of 9 children. Thru one of these daughters this line continues on.

John Snow died abt 1692, when he was only 54 yrs of age. In his will he left one-third of all his real and personal estate to his wife Mary, the remainder of his personal estate to be used in the bringing up of his children.

Mary Smalley Snow died in 1703. She and her husband are probably buried in the cemetery between Eastham and Orleans, where many o the early settlers are buried. Many of inscriptions on tombstones are no longer legible. This source has no info on a second marriage of Mary Snow.

Names of the 9 children and their birthdates are listed here as well. Also some info on John Snow's father Nicholas.

At Orleans, 4 miles south of Eastham, stands a small brick memorial building in which are preserved all the available records and historicial heirlooms of the Snow family.

CHILD 5 - Ann Smalley \* (Foster child?)

\*Sep 2018 Located info on Ann Smalley Blackford 1641-1708 from the WikiTree site which listed a little different info as other sources also. Ann was listed as born 14 Jun 1641 Plymouth Colony, dau of John Smalley and Anne Walden Smalley. She listed siblings as John Smalley, Mary Doane and Isaac Smalley Sr. Ann was listed to have married 23 Jan 1660 Eastham, Plymouth Colony to John Bangs. (no children by name of Bangs.)

She married Samuel Blackford abt 1675 and listed 9 children. (doesn't list Anthony as does husband). Matthew, Daniel, John, Anne, Providence Runyon, Mary Ling, Benjamin, Samuel Jr., and Hannah Blackford. (copy)

It could be a possibility that John Smalley had taken in this girl Ann ? and when she married she used the name of Smalley and not actually their daughter, which would explain why she wasn't listed in the death record but the other 4 children of John and Ann's were listed. There were no other Smalleys in the area that had a dau that age nor was





# Family Group Record

Page 8 of 8

**Husband** John Smalley \*

**Wife** Ann Walden

## Notes

CHILD 5 - Ann Smalley \* (Foster child?) (Continued)

there any Munday/Mundy's that had a daughter Ann or Hannah that age that could have married Samuel Blackford so this could have been the situation-GLT.

Since it is known that John took in a small boy at one time, he could have taken in other children, a girl as well who had been orphaned, such as Ann ?. John Smalley and the Blackfords did live in the same area in Piscataway, NJ.

All sources stated she was of Piscataway, not that she was born there. So she may have been born in Eastham when her parents were living there and by the time of her marriage in 1675 she was living in Piscataway, NJ as was John and Ann Walden Smalley.

She died after Samuel's will written. prob. Piscataway NJ.

The Book "Our Family Line" on the Smalley family does not list Ann as dau of John. Although it hasn't been proven, many of the Blackford researchers have concluded she was the dau of John and Ann Walden Smalley, as John was only one in Piscataway, NJ at that time.

"Our Smalley Lineage" by Viola Smalley Miller, Palatine, IL pub 1961 has info on the Smalley line going back to Edward Smalle/Smalley of England. This book lists John who md Ann Walden was son of Edward Smalley and mother unknown. Also list 4 children for them: Hannah, John, Isaac & Mary. Still do not list Ann as a daughter. But again this is the only Smalley family she could have come from as only one in Piscataway, Nj at same time. Since this book's descendants only descended from John and Ann's dau Mary, no other line was continued here.





Family Group Record

Daniel Cole

John Cole

1644 - 1725

2 Ruth Clutter

Joseph Cole

b 1617

Ruth Knorr

1644 - 1716

Melissa Knorr

d. 1676

Emeline Hapline

Stephen Hapline

1681

Emeline Dickey

Abigail Cole

b ca 1700 - 1

1 - Mary Knorr

2 Mary Knorr

Emeline Hapline

1701 - 1784

(He had a line in)

Handwritten notes on the left margin, including "Handwritten notes" and "Handwritten notes".

Richard Kiggins

1<sup>st</sup> Tydie Chandler

(2-man gate)

Bernard Kiggins

1640-

Samuel Kiggins

166-

Hannah Cole

1660?

white bridge

1-200000

bridge  
1501

the bridge

the bridge

the bridge

the bridge

the bridge



# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 7

|                                                    |                 |                          |                               |                     |
|----------------------------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------|-------------------------------|---------------------|
| <b>Husband</b>                                     |                 |                          |                               |                     |
| <b>Nicholas Mundy</b>                              |                 |                          |                               |                     |
| Born                                               | 3 Aug 1668      | Place                    | LDS ordinance dates           | Temple              |
| Christened                                         |                 | Place                    | Baptized                      |                     |
| Died                                               | Abt 1734        | Place                    | Endowed                       |                     |
| Buried                                             |                 | Place                    | Sealed to parents             |                     |
| Married                                            | 8 Jul 1691      | Place                    | Sealed to spouse              |                     |
| Husband's father                                   |                 | Nicholas Mundy           |                               |                     |
| Husband's mother                                   |                 | Elizabeth ?Unknown       |                               |                     |
| <b>Wife</b>                                        |                 |                          |                               |                     |
| <b>Hepsibah Hull</b>                               |                 |                          |                               |                     |
| Born                                               | 5 Feb 1672      | Place                    | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | LDS ordinance dates |
| Christened                                         |                 | Place                    |                               | Baptized            |
| Died                                               | 1734            | Place                    | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Endowed             |
| Buried                                             |                 | Place                    |                               | Sealed to parents   |
| Wife's father                                      |                 | Hopewell Hull *          |                               |                     |
| Wife's mother                                      |                 | Mary Martin *            |                               |                     |
| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth. |                 |                          |                               |                     |
|                                                    |                 |                          | LDS ordinance dates           | Temple              |
| <b>1 F Abigail Mundy</b>                           |                 |                          |                               |                     |
| Born                                               | 23 Apr 1692     | Place                    | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized            |
| Christened                                         |                 | Place                    |                               | Endowed             |
| Died                                               |                 | Place                    |                               | Sealed to parents   |
| Buried                                             |                 | Place                    |                               |                     |
| Spouse                                             |                 | Thomas Giles             |                               |                     |
| Married                                            |                 | Place                    |                               | Sealed to spouse    |
| <b>2 M Joseph Mundy</b>                            |                 |                          |                               |                     |
| Born                                               | 2 Nov 1693      | Place                    | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized            |
| Christened                                         |                 | Place                    |                               | Endowed             |
| Died                                               | 1749/1750       | Place                    | , NJ?                         | Sealed to parents   |
| Buried                                             |                 | Place                    |                               |                     |
| Spouse                                             |                 | Elsie Coryiel or Coryeil |                               |                     |
| Married                                            |                 | Place                    |                               | Sealed to spouse    |
| <b>3 M Hopewell Mundy</b>                          |                 |                          |                               |                     |
| Born                                               | 8 Mar 1695/1696 | Place                    | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized            |
| Christened                                         |                 | Place                    |                               | Endowed             |
| Died                                               | 1749            | Place                    |                               | Sealed to parents   |
| Buried                                             |                 | Place                    |                               |                     |
| Spouse                                             |                 | Sarah Langstaff          |                               |                     |
| Married                                            |                 | Place                    |                               | Sealed to spouse    |

|                              |                              |
|------------------------------|------------------------------|
| Prepared by                  | Address                      |
| Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway | 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403 |
| Phone                        | Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111    |
| E-mail address               |                              |
| gltreadway77@outlook.com     |                              |
| Date prepared                | Scott                        |
| 30 Dec 2018                  |                              |



# Family Group Record

Page 2 of 7

|                                                    |                            |                        |                               |
|----------------------------------------------------|----------------------------|------------------------|-------------------------------|
| <b>Husband</b>                                     |                            | <b>Nicholas Mundy</b>  |                               |
| <b>Wife</b>                                        |                            | <b>Hephshibah Hull</b> |                               |
| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth. |                            | LDS ordinance dates    | Temple                        |
| 4                                                  | <b>F Hope Mundy</b>        |                        |                               |
| Born                                               | 1 Feb 1697                 | Place                  | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ |
| Christened                                         |                            | Place                  |                               |
| Died                                               |                            | Place                  |                               |
| Buried                                             |                            | Place                  |                               |
| Spouse                                             | Benjamin Blackford         |                        |                               |
| Married                                            |                            | Place                  |                               |
|                                                    |                            | Sealed to spouse       |                               |
| 5                                                  | <b>M Thomas Mundy</b>      |                        |                               |
| Born                                               | 1 Feb 1697                 | Place                  | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ |
| Christened                                         |                            | Place                  |                               |
| Died                                               |                            | Place                  |                               |
| Buried                                             |                            | Place                  |                               |
| Spouse                                             | (female) Vliet or Fleet?   |                        |                               |
| Married                                            |                            | Place                  |                               |
|                                                    |                            | Sealed to spouse       |                               |
| 6                                                  | <b>F Elizabeth Mundy</b>   |                        |                               |
| Born                                               | 16 Dec 1701                | Place                  | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ |
| Christened                                         |                            | Place                  |                               |
| Died                                               |                            | Place                  |                               |
| Buried                                             |                            | Place                  |                               |
| Spouse                                             | (male) Vliet               |                        |                               |
| Married                                            |                            | Place                  |                               |
|                                                    |                            | Sealed to spouse       |                               |
| 7                                                  | <b>M Nicholas Mundy II</b> |                        |                               |
| Born                                               | 1 Mar 1703/1704            | Place                  | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ |
| Christened                                         |                            | Place                  |                               |
| Died                                               | 1734                       | Place                  |                               |
| Buried                                             |                            | Place                  |                               |
| Spouse                                             | (female) Runyon            |                        |                               |
| Married                                            |                            | Place                  |                               |
|                                                    |                            | Sealed to spouse       |                               |
| 8                                                  | <b>F Mary Mundy</b>        |                        |                               |
| Born                                               | 1706                       | Place                  | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ |
| Christened                                         |                            | Place                  |                               |
| Died                                               |                            | Place                  |                               |
| Buried                                             |                            | Place                  |                               |
| Spouse                                             | Henry (Hendrick) Luke      |                        |                               |
| Married                                            |                            | Place                  |                               |
|                                                    |                            | Sealed to spouse       |                               |





# Family Group Record

Page 3 of 7

|                                                    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                      |                               |                   |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
|----------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------|------|-------|-------------------------------|----------|--|------------|--|-------|--|---------|--|------|------|-------|------|-------------------|--|--------|--|-------|--|--|--|--------|-------------------|--|--|--|--|---------|--|-------|--|------------------|--|
| <b>Husband</b> <b>Nicholas Mundy</b>               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                      |                               |                   |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| <b>Wife</b> <b>Hephshibah Hull</b>                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                      |                               |                   |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth. |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | U.S. ordinance dates | Temple                        |                   |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| <b>9</b>                                           | <b>M Benjamin Mundy</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>1707</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">(female) Clawson</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>      |                      |                               | Born              | 1707 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died |      | Place |      | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse | (female) Clawson  |  |  |  |  | Married |  | Place |  | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                               | 1707                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place                | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Place                |                               | Endowed           |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Died                                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Place                |                               | Sealed to parents |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Place                |                               |                   |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                                             | (female) Clawson                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                      |                               |                   |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Place                |                               | Sealed to spouse  |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| <b>10</b>                                          | <b>M John Mundy</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>1709</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td>1774</td> <td>Place</td> <td>, NJ</td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">(female) ?Unknown</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table> |                      |                               | Born              | 1709 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died | 1774 | Place | , NJ | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse | (female) ?Unknown |  |  |  |  | Married |  | Place |  | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                               | 1709                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place                | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Place                |                               | Endowed           |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Died                                               | 1774                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place                | , NJ                          | Sealed to parents |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Place                |                               |                   |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                                             | (female) ?Unknown                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                      |                               |                   |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Place                |                               | Sealed to spouse  |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| <b>11</b>                                          | <b>F Margaret Mundy</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>1711</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">Samuel Hull</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>           |                      |                               | Born              | 1711 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died |      | Place |      | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse | Samuel Hull       |  |  |  |  | Married |  | Place |  | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                               | 1711                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place                | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Place                |                               | Endowed           |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Died                                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Place                |                               | Sealed to parents |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Place                |                               |                   |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                                             | Samuel Hull                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                      |                               |                   |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Place                |                               | Sealed to spouse  |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| <b>12</b>                                          | <b>M Samuel Mundy</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>1713</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td>1781</td> <td>Place</td> <td>, NJ</td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">(female) Dunham</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table> |                      |                               | Born              | 1713 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died | 1781 | Place | , NJ | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse | (female) Dunham   |  |  |  |  | Married |  | Place |  | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                               | 1713                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place                | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Place                |                               | Endowed           |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Died                                               | 1781                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Place                | , NJ                          | Sealed to parents |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Place                |                               |                   |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                                             | (female) Dunham                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                      |                               |                   |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Place                |                               | Sealed to spouse  |      |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |      |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                   |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |

## Notes

**HUSBAND** - Nicholas Mundy

Not sure when death occurred, wife was said to have died 1734 and a son Nicholas Mundy who md a Miss Runyon also was said to have died 1734. NEED TO RECHECK THIS INFO.

Nicholas had 12 known children.

Sources:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family). pg 853 has much on this family. Name written as Munday. Will proved 20 Nov 1734.

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.





# Family Group Record

Page 4 of 7

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                        |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------|
| <b>Husband</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | <b>Nicholas Mundy</b>  |
| <b>Wife</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | <b>Hephisibah Hull</b> |
| <b>Notes</b><br><b>HUSBAND</b> - Nicholas Mundy (Continued)<br>Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.<br><br><b>WIFE</b> - Hephisibah Hull<br>Hephisibah (also was written Hopestill) was said to have died in PA but will was proved in NJ Archives. Need to check out will and other info.<br><br>She and Nicholas had 12 known children.<br><br>Sources for ID#D978B:<br><br>Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.<br><br>Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).<br><br>Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.<br><br>Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264<br><br>Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.<br><br>Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.<br><br><b>CHILD 1</b> - Abigail Mundy<br>Abigail was said to have married Thomas Giles and one source stated James Gyles? Need to do more research on this family.<br><br>Sources for ID#D978BA:<br><br>Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.<br><br>Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).<br><br>Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.<br><br>Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264<br><br>Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.<br><br>Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.<br><br><b>CHILD 2</b> - Joseph Mundy<br>Joseph was said to have died 1749-50 but don't know where to date.<br><br>Sources for ID#D978BB:<br><br>Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.<br><br>Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).<br><br>Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.<br><br>Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264<br><br>Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.<br><br>Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.<br><br><b>CHILD 3</b> - Hopewell Mundy<br>Hopewell was said to have died 1749 but don't know where to date. Was also stated he was a twin, but no other child that birth date. |                        |



# Family Group Record

Page 5 of 7

**Husband** **Nicholas Mundy**

**Wife** **Hephshibah Hull**

## Notes

CHILD 3 - Hopewell Mundy (Continued)  
Sources for ID#D978BC:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

CHILD 4 - Hope Mundy

Was said Hope married Benjamin Blackford, but no records to date. Was also stated she was a twin to Thomas but his birth date in records listed as Nov 5 1699 not 1697?

Sources for ID#D978BD:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

CHILD 5 - Thomas Mundy

Thomas was said to be twin of Hope b. Feb 1697 but birth records of NJ state his birth as 5 Nov 1699, unless they had two sons by name of Thomas?

Sources for ID#D978BE:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

CHILD 6 - Elizabeth Mundy

Sources for ID#D978BF:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264





# Family Group Record

Page 6 of 7

**Husband** **Nicholas Mundy**

**Wife** **Hephshibah Hull**

## Notes

CHILD 6 - Elizabeth Mundy (Continued)

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

CHILD 7 - Nicholas Mundy II

Nicholas was said to have died 1734, possibly Piscataway, NJ?

Sources for ID#D978BG:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

CHILD 8 - Mary Mundy

Sources for ID#D978BH:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

CHILD 9 - Benjamin Mundy

Sources for ID#D978BI:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

CHILD 10 - John Mundy

John's will was proved 1774 according to NJ Archives, listed 9 children.

Sources for ID#D978BJ:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).





# Family Group Record

Page 7 of 7

**Husband** **Nicholas Mundy**

**Wife** **Hephshibah Hull**

**Notes**

CHILD 10 - John Mundy (Continued)

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

CHILD 11 - Margaret Mundy

Margaret was thought to have married her cousin, Samuel Hull?

Sources for ID#D978BL:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

CHILD 12 - Samuel Mundy

Samuel's will was proved 1781 according to NJ Archives, listed 7 children.

Sources for ID#D978BK:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.



# Nicholas Mundy

and descendants

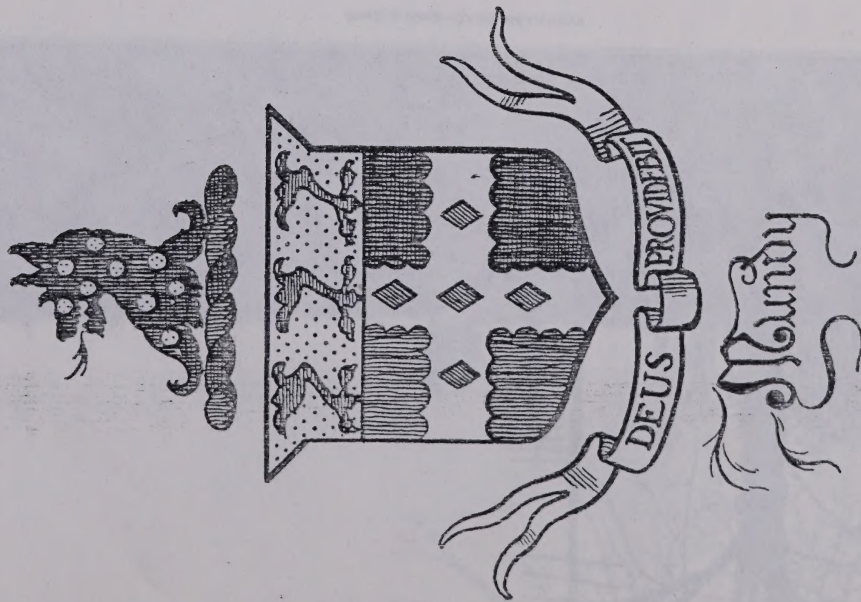
Who Settled in New Jersey in 1665.

Compiled by  
Rev. Ezra H. Mundy,  
of Metuchen, New Jersey.

(Copy Rights Reserved.)  
Copyright, 1907, by E. F. M.

Press of Hallack Printing Company,  
Laurens, Kansas.

1907.







Nicholas Mundy settled near Metuchen, Middlesex County, New Jersey, about the year 1665. There is a tradition of a Deed said to have been in possession of Samuel Mundy, who lived near the Landing, New Brunswick, N. J., showing that he took up land in 1665.

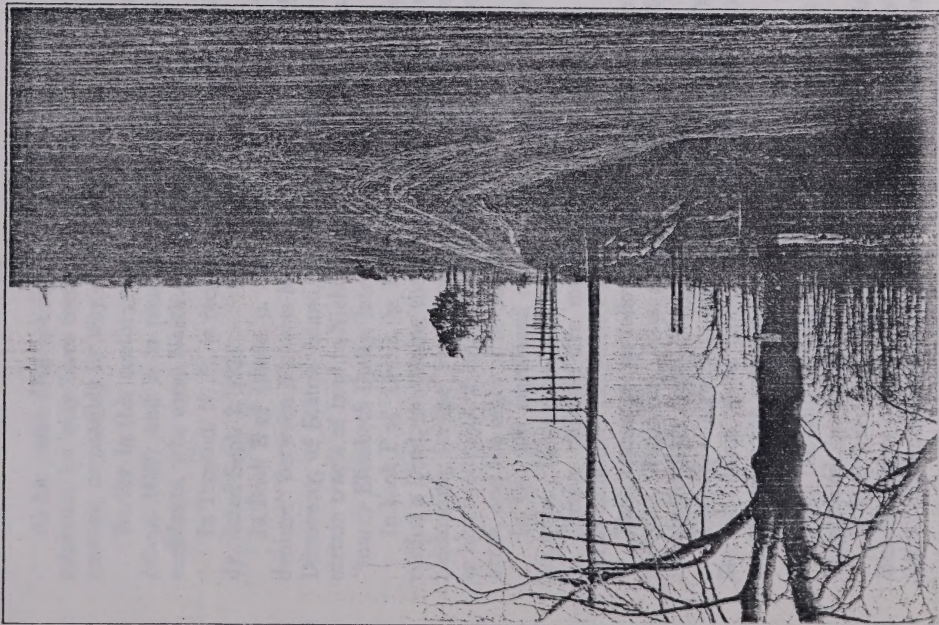
In Book of Deeds A, p. 226, at Trenton N. J., is recorded a Deed from Vincent Runyon to Nicholas Mundy, dated Feb. 7, 1679, conveying a tract of land, near the Vineyard Road, one side of this land being described as bounded "on the west by land of Nicholas Mundy."

In Dr. E. F. Hatfield's History of Elizabeth, N. J., on p. 146, after recording the breaking open of the house of Mr. Pardon, Gov. Carteret's Secretary, it is added, "James, the Governor's man, Nicholas Mundy, Cramer and his wife, and many others were standing by." The date is June 25, 1672.

It is thought that he lived near where the "Vineyard Road" intersects the New Brunswick turnpike. This Vineyard Road formerly ran in a northerly direction and connected with the "Old Road" leading from Metuchen to New Durham. The New Brunswick turnpike and the Amboy turnpike were constructed years afterward.

He was a blacksmith, or at least worked at smithing; and the tradition is that he used a stone for his anvil.

I have not been able to ascertain from what country he came, but it is supposed he was an Englishman.



VINEYARD ROAD—Looking South





As his name does not appear in the printed lists of Immigrants, he may have come over as a sailor working his passage, or possibly by way of the West Indies.

Earlier in this century some Mundys came to Virginia, (about 1630) and it is possible that he is one of their descendants, who came North and settled in New Jersey.

In Trenton, N. J., is recorded the Will of Nicholas Mundy, dated Sept. 2, 1734.

In Book E of Deeds, p. 359, there is recorded an "Indenture" between Nicholas Mundy, of Piscataway and Mark Dissoway, of Staten Island, dated June 6, 1695, conveying certain tracts of land to Nicholas Mundy on condition that he "marry Elizabeth Douty, late of Somerset County."

In book F of Deeds, p. 102, date Sept. 16, 1695, is recorded a Deed, containing these words: "I, Nicholas Mundy, blacksmith, for the love I bear to my son Nicholas, convey to him two tracts of land, lying in the Vineyard, one of 17 acres, and the other of 56 acres."

In the will mentioned above Hope Mundy is named as his wife. (This may have been a second wife.)

Twelve children are mentioned in this Will, and one grand-daughter, Providence Blackford.

Their names are as follows: Joseph, Hopewell, Thomas, Nicholas, Benjamin, John, Abigail Gyles, Hope Blackford, Elizabeth, Mary Luke, Margaret and Samuel.

The will is signed by his "mark" N N, looking a little like the initials of his name. Hope, his wife, and Thomas are named as the executors.

His death took place (probably) Sept. 7, 1734.

From the wills recorded in Trenton, only a few facts can be gathered, in relation to these twelve children.

In 1749 letters of administration were granted to Sarah Mundy, widow of Hopewell Mundy. Also in the same year, letters of administration to Elsie Mundy and Joseph Mundy

on estate of Joseph Mundy. In 1776 is recorded the will of John Mundy, and names of his children are as follows: John, Benjamin, Ambrose, Ann wife of John Blackford, Catharine wife of William Luke, Priscilla wife of Reuben Mundy, Sarah wife of Nicholas Mundy, and Martha; and grand-children Elizabeth daughter of Sarah, and Benjamin, Joseph and Levi Mundy.

In the old burying ground at Metuchen, N. J., stands a stone with this inscription: "In memory of Levi Mundy, who died May 26, 1854, in the 94th year of his age." By its side is also that of his wife, "Catharine, wife of Levi Mundy died March 14, 1831, age 72 years."

So far as known he is the oldest person buried in this yard. He was an exemplary man, a regular attendant of the Presbyterian church, and probably is the Levi just mentioned.

The last named son of Nicholas Mundy, Samuel, (probably) occupied the same place, a little northwest of the Vineyard Road, afterward owned by his son, Joshua, and by his son Benajah.

His children, as mentioned in his will, are Samuel, Nicholas, Benajah, Joshua, Phebe, Sophia and Rhoda; and grand-children, Henry and Isabel; also Nathan and Azariah, "sons of my son Joshua. Daniel Whitehead is mentioned as a son-in-law."

This Samuel, the son first named above, married Elizabeth Griffith, sister of Edward Griffith, who lived on the "Talmage" farm, about three-quarters of a mile south of New Durham, and near the Rail Road.

In the Stelton church yard stands a stone marking the grave of Edward Griffith, on which is this inscription: "In memory of Edward Griffith, who departed this life March 23, 1813, aged 75 years. He worthily fulfilled the office of Deacon in this church near 50 years."





This Samuel Mundy died in 1801, and his wife, Elizabeth, died October 30, 1793, aged 57 years.

Their children are:

HENRY, who married Humy Ayres.

SAMUEL, who married first a Barron and second a Rowland, and who lived at the Landing.

SARAH, married Ellis Ayres (brother of Humy).

JEPHIA, married an Ayers (but not of the above family).

PHINEHAS, who died young.

BENAJAH, who married Levicey Frazee.

EDWARD, who married a Crowell (and lived in Woodbridge).

EZRA, who married a Prall.

MARGARET, who died unmarried.

RACHEL, who married Reuben Freeman and afterwards James Matthews.

NOTE.—In the spring of 1893 I set up a stone to mark the grave of this Samuel Mundy, who was my (paternal) great-grand-father, placing it by the side of one erected to his wife, which bears this record:

"Elizabeth, wife of Samuel Mundy, died October 30, 1793, aged 57 years."

## FAMILY OF SAMUEL MUNDY.

His children's names are given on the preceding page.

— —

## FAMILY OF HENRY MUNDY, SON OF SAMUEL.

HENRY MUNDY, son of Samuel, was born in 1752 and died Oct. 1, 1807, aged 55 years. He married Humy Ayers, daughter of Ellis Ayers. His wife died Dec. 1, 1827, in the 75th year of her age.

Their children are:

PHEBE MUNDY, who married Lewis Noe, and had children, Henry, Humy, Deborah, Lewis, Esther and Phebe.

Frazee Mundy, b Nov. 16, 1773.

Phinehas Mundy, b June 15, 1776.

Frederick Mundy, b Aug. 20, 1781. } Twins.

Simeon Mundy, died in infancy.

Simeon Mundy, b April 16, 1785.

FRAZEE MUNDY, married Elizabeth Frazee. They had one son, Holton Mundy.

Frazee Mundy, died March 27, 1857, aged 84.

Elizabeth Mundy, died Aug. 15, 1851, aged 75.

Holton Mundy, died Oct. 9, 1874, aged 77.

HOLTON MUNDY, married and had a daughter, Henrietta, who married Elisha Boudinot.

Frazee Mundy was an exemplary citizen, and a zealous member of the Presbyterian church. In his will he left legacies to the Presbyterian church, and to the Bible Society and Tract Society.





March 12, 1872. "The earliest mention I ever heard of the name was in a rather indifferent couplet said to apply to one of Cromwell's officers:

"Oh, blessed be the Sabbath day, but cursed be the pelf,  
The week begins on Tuesday, for Mundy's hanged himself."

### OLD WILLS.

WILL OF NICHOLAS MUNDY, from Liber B p. 574, at Trenton, N. J., Sept. 2, 1734:

"In the name of God, Amen: I Nicholas Mundy, of the Vineyard, in the Township of Piscatauckqua, in the County of Middlesex, Province of New Jersey, yeoman, weak of body but of perfect mind and memory, thanks be to God therefor, but knowing the uncertainty of this mortal life and that it is appointed for all men once to die, do make and ordain this my last will and testament, viz: Principally and first of all I give and recommend my soul to God who gave it and my body to ye earth to be buried in a quiet and decent and christianlike manner and at ye discretion hereafter named, and as touching my worldly estate wherewith it has pleased God to bless me in this life, I give, bequeath, devise and dispose of the same in the following manner and form: Imprimus, I give and bequeath unto my well-beloved wife, Hope Mundy, after all my debts and funeral charges are fully satisfied and paid, 1-3 part of all my movable estate, together with one feather-bed and all ye furniture thereunto belonging, also one large brass kettle, one side-saddle, also all the cloth that is or shall be spun by my wife after my decease to be disposed of as she shall think fit at her own will and pleasure. I further give to my said wife one-third part or produce of

what shall be raised on my said plantation during her widowhood, I give to my grand-daughter, Providence Blackford, one feather bed, bolster and pillow, with all the furniture thereunto belonging. Item: I give to my son Joseph Mundy five shillings. Item: I give to my son Hopewell Mundy five shillings. Item: I give to my son Thomas Mundy five shillings. Item: I give to my son Nicholas Mundy five shillings. Item: I give to my son Benjamin Mundy five shillings. Item: I give to my son John Mundy five shillings. Item: I give to my daughter Abigail Cyles five shillings. Item: I give to my daughter Hope Blackford five shillings. Item: I give to my daughter Elizabeth Flat five shillings. Item: I give to my daughter Mary Luke five shillings. Item: I give to my daughter Margaret Mundy five shillings. Item: I give and bequeath to my beloved son Samuel Mundy and to his heirs and assigns forever after my wife's decease, all and every ye sever pieces and parcels of lands and meadows, situate, lying and being in ye Vineyard, viz: Seventeen acres of upland beginning at a stake at ye side of John Martin's, junior from thence running easterly ten chains to a stake marked on four sides; from thence running north by east twenty chains to a small white oak standing in the line marked on three sides; from thence west southerly twelve chains to walnut marked on four sides; from thence twenty chains southwesterly to ye corner fence of Joseph Martin's; from thence to ye first mentioned stake; bounded south by Hem Loveal; west by ye highway; east by Mistriss Fitz Randolph north by Nicholas Mundy's great division.

Also, fifty-six acres joining to ye above seventee beginning at a stake marked on three sides standing on the line formerly Elizabeth Randolph and Nicholas Mundy; from thence west 26 chains to a white oak marked on four sides standing upon a small neck by several chestnut stump from thence east fifteen chains to a live oak sapling marked





on four sides; thence south two points easterly twenty-one chains to a walnut tree marked on four sides; from thence east two chains and one-half to a black oak marked on four sides standing on ye south side of a swamp on Nicholas Mundy's line; from thence south-easterly seven chains to ye first mentioned corner standing in a line betwixt Nicholas Mundy, senior and junior. Bounded south partly by Nicholas Mundy and Hopewell Mundy; west by Moses Martin; north by Dismal; east by Nicholas Mundy, junior.

I further give to my said son and his as aforesaid eleven acres of meadow, five whereof I bought of Joseph Dennis; bounded north by ye great pond; west by John Compton, south by Henry Potter; east by Daniel Hendrick; being in length twelve chains, and in breadth four chains: being ye westernmost part of ye ten acres sold by John Dennis and Jabesh Hendrick; ye other six acres in ye remaining part of eleven acres bought of William Taslo; the south part thereof containing forty-eight rods, and in breadth twenty rods; bounded partly by Benjamin Smith and Peter Martin, mortgaged to Nicholas Mundy, senior; west by John Parker; north by John Mundy; the whole containing seventy-three acres of upland and meadow; the other eleven mentioned in ye fifty-six acre lot being given to my son Nicholas Mundy as by his deed of gift may more at large appear; but if my son Nicholas Mundy sell his land, the said eleven acres return to my son Samuel and his as aforesaid. Lastly I make, ordain and appoint my well beloved wife, Hope Mundy, and Thomas Mundy to be whole and sole executrix and executor of this my last will and testament, utterly revoking and annulling all former wills and testaments, heretofore made executors, bequests and legacies, before this time given and granted, allowing this and no other to be my last will and testament.

In witness whereof I ye said Nicholas Mundy have

hereunto set my hand and seal ye day and year first above written

NICHOLAS NM MUNDY, [ss].  
his mark.

Signed, sealed, published, pronounced and declared by ye said Nicholas Mundy as his last Will and Testament in ye presence of us the subscribers: Peter Martin, Kesiah Runyon, Tho. Broderwick.

Be it remembered that on this twentieth day of Nov. 1734, personally came and appeared before me Lawrence Smyth, Surrogate of ye eastern division of ye Province of New Jersey, duly commissioned and appointed for ye proving of last Wills and Testaments, Peter Martin one of ye witnesses subscribed to ye within Will, who on his solemn oath which he took on ye holy evangelists of Almighty God, did depose, that he was present and saw ye within named Nicholas Mundy sign and seal, and heard him publish, pronounce and declare the within instrument to be his last Will and Testament, and that at ye signing thereof ye testator was of sound mind and memory to ye best of his knowledge and understanding, at that at ye same time ye other subscribing witnesses were present.

LAWR. SMYTH, SURR.

Memorandum: That Novr. ye 20, 1734, came and appeared before me Lawrence Smyth, surrogate of ye eastern division of ye Province of New Jersey, duly commissioned and appointed for ye proving of ye last Wills and Testaments and swearing of executors, Hope Mundy and Thomas Mundy who took ye usual oath as executor<sup>s</sup>.

LAWR. SMYTH, SURR.





Book E. p. 332, date Sept. 26, 1749, by Jonathan Belcher, Govr.

*Letters of Administration* to Sarah Mundy, widow of Hopewell Mundy.

Also on p. 361, date Jan. 22, 1749, *Letters of Administration* to Elsie Mundy and Joseph Mundy on estate of Joseph Mundy.

Book L. p. 235, March 14, 1774. *Will of John Mundy*, Senior, of Woodbridge, County of Middlesex, begins thus:

Being sick and weak of body, but of sound mind and memory, thanks be to God therefor, knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die, do make &c. &c. My soul I recommend to God who gave it, and my body to the earth to be buried in a Christian like manner, nothing doubting but at the general resurrection I shall receive the same by the mighty power of God.

Signed by his mark X.

He mentions children, John, Benjamin, Ambrose, Ann, wife of John Blackford; Catharine, wife of William Luke, Priscilla, wife of Reuben Mundy, Margaret, Sarah, wife of Nicholas Mundy, and Martha, and grand-daughter Elizabeth, daughter of Sarah, and grand-children Benjamin, Joseph and Levi Mundy.

Henry Langstaff and Edward Griffith, Executors.

Book 24, p. 29, May 24, 1781. *Will of Samuel Mundy*, of Piscataway. Children named are, Samuel, Nicholas, Benjamin, Joshua, Phebe, Sophia and Rhoda. Mentions grand-children Henry and Isabel; and Nathan and Azariah, sons of my son Joshua. A son-in-law, Daniel Whitehead.

Signed by mark X.

Same book, p. 72, Dec. 30, 1780. *Letters of Administration* to Ann Mundy on estate of Isaac Mundy.

Book 23, p. 331, Feb. 24, 1786. *Will of Robert Mundy*, of Piscataway. Mentions wife Isabel and children, Sophia, Israel, Asher, Robert, Thomas, Margaret, wife pregnant and issue provided for.

His brothers, Thomas and Abraham, are executors.

Book 31, p. 394, Dec. 8, 1789. John Runyon appointed administrator of estate of Moses Mundy.

Book 32, p. 433, March 10, 1791. *Will of Thomas Mundy*, of Piscataway, mentions wife Mary, James and John mentioned as "young children"; mentions John Mundy his father, and his brother, Martin Mundy. Sarah Mundy is a subscribing witness.

Book 34, p. 520, Oct. 21, 1794. *Will of Thomas Mundy*, of Piscataway. Mentions wife Elizabeth, children, Ezekiel, Elizabeth, wife of Shubal Merritt, and Sarah.

Signed by mark ~~\_\_\_\_\_~~

Abraham Mundy and Asher Mundy are subscribing witnesses.

Book 34, p. 521, Oct. 8, 1794. *Will of Clossen Mundy*, of Woodbridge. Mentions wife, Elizabeth; Ephraim, a brother, Lewis, a brother an executor; sons and daughters mentioned but names not given, except youngest son Ellis.

Book 36, p. 550, May 8, 1797. *Letters of Guardianship* to Joseph and Elizabeth Randolph on person and estate of Ellis Mundy, son of Clossen Mundy.

Book 37, ———, March 30, 1796. Letters of *guardianship* to Joseph and Elizabeth Randolph, over persons and estates of Ellis, Agnes, Prudence, David and Sarah, children of Clossen Mundy.









1st Little Pisc - Mgr res

Nicholas Munday - Hopewell & Mary  
(son of M & Elly) 8 July 1691  
Nicholas Munday - Elizabeth Daugherty 4 June 1695  
of Somerset

Burial - (Munday)

Ruth of Abraham & Joan 25 June 1765  
Isaac 5 May 1766  
Rachel 18 Feb 1769  
Mary 23 May 1771  
Ann 15 Aug 1773  
Hilda 5 Nov 1775  
Ann 3 Oct 1777  
James 10 Oct 1780  
Ann of Isaac & Ann 9 Nov 1793  
Isaac 26 Nov 1780

Deaths -

Ann of nich & elly 17 Nov 1676-7  
Elizabeth wife of Nicholas 20 Nov 1694  
Rachel of Abraham & Joan d 4 Sept 1776  
Ann d 20 Aug 1776  
d 20 Feb 1781

Burial

Nicholas of Nicholas & Elizabeth 3 Aug 1668  
Elizabeth 15 Feb 1672  
Ann 29 Oct 1676  
Rachel 1 July 1677  
Job 25 Nov 1700  
Abigail of Nicholas & Hopewell 23 Apr 1692  
Joseph 21 Nov 1693  
Hopewell 8 Mar 1695-6  
Hope 7 Feb 1699  
Thomas 5 Nov 1699  
Elizabeth 16 Dec 1701  
Nicholas 1 Mar 1703-4



# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 1

John Blackford

md to Ann Munday - dau John Munday

according to will of John Munday dated 1774.

listed 9 children He of Middesey Co N.J.

wife but no name

Grandson Lewis Munday d. 1854 age 94

94  
1760 (born)

pg 453 1st settlers of Pennsylvania N.J.

John Munday 11th child of Melcher & Hopestill/Hull Munday.

Melcher Sr 12th wife - Elizabeth d. 1694

md 2 - Elizabeth Doty/Doughty 1685



# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 2

|                                                    |            |                                     |                   |
|----------------------------------------------------|------------|-------------------------------------|-------------------|
| <b>Husband</b> <b>Rene' Piatt (Pyatt)</b>          |            |                                     |                   |
| Born                                               | Place      | LDS ordinance dates                 | Temple            |
| Christened                                         | Place      | Baptized                            |                   |
| Died                                               | Place      | Endowed                             |                   |
| Buried                                             | Place      | Sealed to parents                   |                   |
| Married                                            | Place      | Sealed to spouse                    |                   |
| Husband's father                                   |            |                                     |                   |
| Husband's mother                                   |            |                                     |                   |
| <b>Wife</b> <b>Elizabeth Sheffield</b>             |            |                                     |                   |
| Born                                               | Place      | LDS ordinance dates                 | Temple            |
| Christened                                         | Place      | Baptized                            |                   |
| Died                                               | Place      | Endowed                             |                   |
| Buried                                             | Place      | Sealed to parents                   |                   |
| Wife's father                                      |            |                                     |                   |
| Wife's mother                                      |            |                                     |                   |
| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth. |            | LDS ordinance dates                 | Temple            |
| <b>1 F Jane (Joan) Piatt</b>                       |            |                                     |                   |
| Born                                               | 1695       | Place                               | Baptized          |
| Christened                                         |            | Place                               | Endowed           |
| Died                                               | 1779       | Place                               | Sealed to parents |
| Buried                                             |            | Place                               |                   |
| Spouse Jonathan Dunham Rev.                        |            |                                     |                   |
| Married                                            | 5 Aug 1714 | Place Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to spouse  |

|                |                              |         |                              |
|----------------|------------------------------|---------|------------------------------|
| Prepared by    | Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway | Address | 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403 |
| Phone          | (563) 355-2095               |         | Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111    |
| E-mail address | gltreadway77@outlook.com     |         |                              |
| Date prepared  | 30 Dec 2018                  |         | Scott                        |





# Family Group Record

Page 2 of 2

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                            |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------|
| <b>Husband</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | <b>Rene' Piatt (Pyatt)</b> |
| <b>Wife</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | <b>Elizabeth Sheffield</b> |
| <b>Notes</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                            |
| <p><b>HUSBAND</b> - Rene' Piatt (Pyatt)</p> <p>Pedigree chart by Lillian Gillespie Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett Ft Wayne # 974.902 P67m which has this person as Rene' Piatt (Pyatt) and Elizabeth Sheffield who md Mar 1677 Long Island. Listed their dau as Joan Piatt (Pyatt) md to Rev. Jonathan Dunham. All other resources list her name as Jane Piatt.</p>                                                                                                                                                             |                            |
| <p><b>WIFE</b> - Elizabeth Sheffield</p> <p>Pedigree chart by Lillian Gillespie Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett Ft Wayne # 974.902 P67m which has this person as Rene' Piatt (Pyatt) and Elizabeth Sheffield who md Mar 1677 Long Island. Listed their dau as Joan Piatt (Pyatt) md to Rev. Jonathan Dunham. All other resources list her name as Jane Piatt.</p>                                                                                                                                                                |                            |
| <p><b>CHILD 1</b> - Jane (Joan) Piatt</p> <p>Pedigree chart by Lillian Gillespie Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett Ft Wayne # 974.902 P67m which has this person as Joan Piatt (Pyatt) and parents as Rene' Piatt (Pyatt) and Elizabeth Sheffield who md Mar 1677 Long Island. Also listed their daughter Elizabeth Dunham who md Lt Col Micajah Dunn 1738</p> <p>Martin family by Louise Martin Mohler. Listed name as Jane Piatt.</p> <p>Book by Marge Waterfield.</p> <p>Book on the Martin Family by Louise Martin Mohler.</p> |                            |





# Family Group Record

## Husband

**Jonathan Dunham Rev.**

|                  |                      |       |                               |                     |        |
|------------------|----------------------|-------|-------------------------------|---------------------|--------|
| Born             | 16 Aug 1694          | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened       |                      | Place |                               | Baptized            |        |
| Died             | 10 Mar 1777          | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Endowed             |        |
| Buried           |                      | Place | P, MC, NJ. mr New Brunswick   | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Married          | 5 Aug 1714           | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to spouse    |        |
| Husband's father | Edmund Dunham Rev. * |       |                               |                     |        |
| Husband's mother | Mary Bonham          |       |                               |                     |        |

## Wife

**Jane (Joan) Piatt**

|               |                     |       |  |                     |        |
|---------------|---------------------|-------|--|---------------------|--------|
| Born          | 1695                | Place |  | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened    |                     | Place |  | Baptized            |        |
| Died          | 1779                | Place |  | Endowed             |        |
| Buried        |                     | Place |  | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Wife's father | Rene' Piatt (Pyatt) |       |  |                     |        |
| Wife's mother | Elizabeth Sheffield |       |  |                     |        |

## Children List each child in order of birth.

LDS ordinance dates Temple

1

**F Elizabeth Dunham**

|            |                       |       |  |                   |  |
|------------|-----------------------|-------|--|-------------------|--|
| Born       | 1715                  | Place |  | Baptized          |  |
| Christened |                       | Place |  | Endowed           |  |
| Died       | 1771                  | Place |  | Sealed to parents |  |
| Buried     |                       | Place |  |                   |  |
| Spouse     | Micajah Dunn Lt. Col. |       |  |                   |  |
| Married    | 1738                  | Place |  | Sealed to spouse  |  |

2

**M Azariah Dunham**

|            |  |       |  |                   |  |
|------------|--|-------|--|-------------------|--|
| Born       |  | Place |  | Baptized          |  |
| Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed           |  |
| Died       |  | Place |  | Sealed to parents |  |
| Buried     |  | Place |  |                   |  |
| Spouse     |  |       |  |                   |  |
| Married    |  | Place |  | Sealed to spouse  |  |

3

**M Jonathan Dunham Col**

|            |  |       |  |                   |  |
|------------|--|-------|--|-------------------|--|
| Born       |  | Place |  | Baptized          |  |
| Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed           |  |
| Died       |  | Place |  | Sealed to parents |  |
| Buried     |  | Place |  |                   |  |
| Spouse     |  |       |  |                   |  |
| Married    |  | Place |  | Sealed to spouse  |  |

|                |                              |         |                              |
|----------------|------------------------------|---------|------------------------------|
| Prepared by    | Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway | Address | 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403 |
| Phone          | (563) 355-2095               |         | Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111    |
| E-mail address | gltreadway77@outlook.com     |         |                              |
| Date prepared  | 30 Dec 2018                  |         | Scott                        |



# Family Group Record

|                 |                                    |                     |                   |
|-----------------|------------------------------------|---------------------|-------------------|
| <b>Husband</b>  | <b>Jonathan Dunham Rev.</b>        |                     |                   |
| <b>Wife</b>     | <b>Jane (Joan) Piatt</b>           |                     |                   |
| <b>Children</b> | List each child in order of birth. | LDS ordinance dates | Temple            |
| <b>4 M</b>      | <b>David Dunham</b>                |                     |                   |
|                 | Born 1723                          | Place               | Baptized          |
|                 | Christened                         | Place               | Endowed           |
|                 | Died 1806                          | Place               | Sealed to parents |
|                 | Buried                             | Place               |                   |
|                 | Spouse Rebecca Dunn                |                     |                   |
|                 | Married 1750                       | Place , NJ          | Sealed to spouse  |
| <b>5 F</b>      | <b>Ruth Dunham</b>                 |                     |                   |
|                 | Born 1727                          | Place               | Baptized          |
|                 | Christened                         | Place               | Endowed           |
|                 | Died                               | Place               | Sealed to parents |
|                 | Buried                             | Place               |                   |
|                 | Spouse James Martin                |                     |                   |
|                 | Married 1746                       | Place , NJ          | Sealed to spouse  |
| <b>6 M</b>      | <b>Samuel Dunham</b>               |                     |                   |
|                 | Born                               | Place               | Baptized          |
|                 | Christened                         | Place               | Endowed           |
|                 | Died                               | Place               | Sealed to parents |
|                 | Buried                             | Place               |                   |
|                 | Spouse                             |                     |                   |
|                 | Married                            | Place               | Sealed to spouse  |
| <b>7 M</b>      | <b>Isaac Dunham</b>                |                     |                   |
|                 | Born                               | Place               | Baptized          |
|                 | Christened                         | Place               | Endowed           |
|                 | Died                               | Place , d. young    | Sealed to parents |
|                 | Buried                             | Place               |                   |
|                 | Spouse                             |                     |                   |
|                 | Married                            | Place               | Sealed to spouse  |
| <b>8 F</b>      | <b>Jane Dunham</b>                 |                     |                   |
|                 | Born                               | Place               | Baptized          |
|                 | Christened                         | Place               | Endowed           |
|                 | Died                               | Place , d. young    | Sealed to parents |
|                 | Buried                             | Place               |                   |
|                 | Spouse                             |                     |                   |
|                 | Married                            | Place               | Sealed to spouse  |

**Notes**  
**HUSBAND** - Jonathan Dunham Rev.  
 Difference of birth dates: 16 Aug 1694 and 4 Mar 1694-5 has been stated.  
 Had 8 known children, 2 dying in infancy.  
 Piscataway NJ Vital records and several printed books.  
 Book by Marge Waterfield.





# Family Group Record

Page 3 of 3

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                             |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| <b>Husband</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | <b>Jonathan Dunham Rev.</b> |
| <b>Wife</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | <b>Jane (Joan) Piatt</b>    |
| <p><b>Notes</b></p> <p><b>HUSBAND</b> - Jonathan Dunham Rev. (Continued)<br/>Book on the Martin Family by Louise Martin Mohler.</p> <p>"Fuller-Dunham Genealogy" by Robert Dunham pub 1990 pg 2.</p> <p>Internt site from freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com by B. Doyle has listed birth date as 16 Aug 1694.<br/>Death date 10 Mar 1777 and md Jane Piatt 4 Aug 1714, all Piscataway, NJ. Buriel on his farm, 2 miles east of New Brunswick,NJ.</p> <p>Jonathan preached in PA, Westerly, RI and Newport. He was a deacon of the church in 1734 when his father died.</p> <p><b>WIFE</b> - Jane (Joan) Piatt<br/>Pedigree chart by Lillian Gillespie Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett Ft Wayne # 974.902 P67m which has this person as Joan Piatt (Pyatt) and parents as Rene' Piatt (Pyatt) and Elizabeth Sheffield who md Mar 1677 Long Island. Also listed their daughter Elizabeth Dunham who md Lt Col Micajah Dunn 1738</p> <p>Martin family by Louise Martin Mohler. Listed name as Jane Piatt.</p> <p>Book by Marge Waterfield.</p> <p>Book on the Martin Family by Louise Martin Mohler.</p> <p><b>CHILD 1</b> - Elizabeth Dunham<br/>Pedigree chart by Lillian Gillespie Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett Ft Wayne # 974.902 P67m which has this person Elizabeth Dunham dau of Joan Piatt (Pyatt) md to Rev. Jonathan Dunham. She was md to Lt Col Micahah Dunn and had son Joel according to this chart. Other sources had this Elizabeth as dau of Benaja Dunham and Miss Martin.</p> <p>"The Martin Family of America" by Louise Martin Mohler.</p> <p>"Martin Family" by Marge Waterfield.</p> <p><b>CHILD 4</b> - David Dunham<br/>Sources:</p> <p>Martin family by Louise Martin Mohler.</p> <p>Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records.</p> <p><b>CHILD 5</b> - Ruth Dunham<br/>Source:</p> <p>Said Ruth was daughter of Rev. Jonathan and Jane Piatt Dunham.</p> <p>Book by Marge Waterfield.</p> <p>Book on the Martin Family by Louise Martin Mohler.</p> |                             |





Peyatts - Piatts - Piatt

1st seller of  
Piscataway  
pg 225

French expedition

<sup>my son</sup> Gen. May of N. G. Vol 43

? Reni Piatt  
of Woodbridge

13 Aug 1677  
nd 1677 Woodbridge

Elizabeth Sheffield  
of Flushing  
L. L. L.

Children born prob. N. Y. or Flushing.

Marriages of Piscataway 49.

Thomas Pyat to Mary Hull 17 Feb 1689-1700  
 Jacob Piatt to Mary Hull 7 June 1703  
 James Piatt to Ruth Drake 6 Mar 1728  
 Joan Pyatt to Jon Durham 5 Aug 1714

1st letters of Piscataway Births - no death rec there

Thomas & Mary  
 Piatt  
 Piatt

Jacob & Mary Pyatt

James & Elizabeth Pyatt

Mary Piatt b. 11 Dec 1700

Dinah Pyatt b. 3 Feb 1703-4

Susanna b. 17 Apr 1709

Mary Piatt b. 12 Jan 1702-3

Jacob Pyatt b. 14 Jan 1705

James Pyatt b. 3 Oct 1704

Peter Pyatt b. 19 Jan 1707-8

Rachel Pyatt b. 25 Sept 1709

James & Ruth Pyatt

Ruth b. 28 Jan 1728-9

Experience b. 17 Sept -

James b. 29 May 1734

John b. 9 July 1736

Ephraim b. 31 Oct 1738

Samuel & Elsie Pyatt

Joshua b. 12 Mar 1737

Thomas Piatt

nd 17 Feb 1699-1700

Mercy Hull

b.

d.

1st:

Mercy b. 11 Dec 1700

Mary b. 12 Jan 1702-3

James b. 3 Oct 1704





Piscataway Births

Pyatt.  
Jacob Piat

md 7 June 1703 Mary Hull

b

d

for:

Denial b. 3 Feb 17034

Jacob b. 14 June 1705

Peter b. 19 June 17028

Rachel b. 25 Sept 1709





James Pyatt

nd

Elizabeth

Susanna b. 17 Apr 1709



# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 2

Piston Births

James Ryatt

nd 6 mer 1728 Ruth Drake

Piston

b.

d.

Per:

Ruth b 28 jnn 1728-9

Ephraim b 17.4.31 -

James b 29 may 1734

John b 9 july 1736

Ephraim b 31 oct 1738



Handwritten text at the top left.

Handwritten text in the upper middle section.

Handwritten text in the upper right section.

Handwritten text in the middle right section.

Handwritten text in the middle right section.

Handwritten text in the middle right section.

Handwritten text in the middle right section.

Handwritten text in the middle right section.

# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 2

|                                                    |                         |                                     |                     |        |
|----------------------------------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------------------|---------------------|--------|
| <b>Husband</b> <b>John Dunham Deacon</b>           |                         |                                     |                     |        |
| Born                                               | 1589                    | Place                               | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened                                         |                         | Place                               | Baptized            |        |
| Died                                               | 1669                    | Place                               | Endowed             |        |
| Buried                                             |                         | Place                               | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Married                                            | 1622                    | Place Leyden, Holland               | Sealed to spouse    |        |
| Husband's father                                   |                         |                                     |                     |        |
| Husband's mother                                   |                         |                                     |                     |        |
| <b>Wife</b> <b>Abigail ?Unknown</b>                |                         |                                     |                     |        |
| Born                                               |                         | Place                               | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened                                         |                         | Place                               | Baptized            |        |
| Died                                               |                         | Place                               | Endowed             |        |
| Buried                                             |                         | Place                               | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Wife's father                                      |                         |                                     |                     |        |
| Wife's mother                                      |                         |                                     |                     |        |
| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth. |                         |                                     | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| <b>1</b>                                           | <b>M Benajah Dunham</b> |                                     |                     |        |
| Born                                               | 1640                    | Place                               | Baptized            |        |
| Christened                                         |                         | Place                               | Endowed             |        |
| Died                                               | 24 Dec 1680             | Place Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Buried                                             |                         | Place                               |                     |        |
| Spouse Elizabeth Tilson                            |                         |                                     |                     |        |
| Married                                            | 25 Oct 1660             | Place Eastham, MA                   | Sealed to spouse    |        |

|                |                              |         |                              |
|----------------|------------------------------|---------|------------------------------|
| Prepared by    | Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway | Address | 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403 |
| Phone          | (563) 355-2095               |         | Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111    |
| E-mail address | gltreadway77@outlook.com     |         |                              |
| Date prepared  | 30 Dec 2018                  |         | Scott                        |





# Family Group Record

Page 2 of 2

**Husband** **John Dunham Deacon**

**Wife** **Abigail ?Unknown**

## Notes

HUSBAND - John Dunham Deacon

Pedigree chart by Lillian Gillespie Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett Ft Wayne # 974.902 P67m which has this person listed as John Dunham 1589-1669, md Abigail Bail (can't make out last name) in Leyden, Holland in 1622.

The chart also has several more generations on the Dunham family. Could be mistakes in it as well.

Father: Thomas Dunham 1558- md Janet Bromley

Grandfather: Ralph Dunham 1528 md Elizabeth Wentworth

Parents of Ralph: Sir John Dunham d. 1450 (if this is so can't be) he md Elizabeth Bowett.

Parents of Sir John: Robert Dunham 1430 md Margaret (looks like) Stafford, dau of Humphry 1st Duke of Buckingham.

Parents of Elizabeth Wentworth: Sir Thomas Wentworth and Margaret Fortesque

Father of Sir Thomas: Sir Richard Wentworth d. 1528, Sheriff of Norfolk.

**WIFE** - Abigail ?Unknown

Pedigree chart by Lillian Gillespie Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett Ft Wayne # 974.902 P67m which has this person listed as John Dunham 1589-1669, md Abigail Bail (can't make out last name) in Leyden, Holland in 1622.

**CHILD 1** - Benajah Dunham

Several books on Bonham and also info from First Settlers of Piscataway & Woodbridge, NJ.

Benajah was listed as linen weaver.

Benajah and Elizabeth possibly had 7 children, 4 dying in infancy and 3 living to maturity.

According to one source Mary was md to Mr Thompson and Elizabeth to Jonas Wood. This info from Marge Waterfield book.

Other sources have stated Mary md to John Fitz Randolph b. 1653 and Elizabeth md to Hezekiah Bonham? Need to recheck this info.

John b. 28 Oct 1663 d. 6 Sep 1667 (Marge Waterfield book)

Elizabeth b. 20 Nov 1664 d. 31 Dec 1667 "

Hannah b. 4 Jun 1666 d. 25 Dec 1667 "

Benjamin b. 28 Oct 1667 d. young.



# Dunham

Port by  
(more waterfalls)

Deacon John Dunham

b. 1589 Scosby, Nottinghamshire Co, Eng.

<sup>welreucht</sup>  
d. 4 June 1669 d. 2 Mar 1668 - Plymouth Mass.

md 1 - Susanna Kenny

no 2 - Abigail Ballhorn 17 Nov 1619 Leyden Holland

John b. 1620

md 14 Nov 1643 Dorothy —

Hannity b.

Thomas b. 1626

md 1646 Martha Knott

Abigail b. 1623

md 6 Nov 1644 Stephen Wood/Atwood

Samuel b. 1628

md 29 June 1649 Martha Falfwell

Hannah b. 1630

md 31 Oct 1651 Giles Richard

Jonathon b. 1632

md 29 Nov 1655 Mary Delakaya

Persis b. 1635

<sup>1-</sup>  
md 25 Nov 1655 Benajah Knott  
no 2. 25 Oct 1657 Jonathon Shaw

Joseph b. 18 Nov 1637

<sup>1-</sup>  
md 18 Nov 1657 Mercy Morton  
no 2 - 20 Aug 1669 Hester Wornoll



Benjamin b. 1637

rd 25 Oct 1660 Mary Silson

Daniel b. 1639

rd Mchitable Hayward

Benajah b. 1640

d. 24 Dec 1680

rd 25 Oct 1660 Elizabeth Silson

Deacon left England with his family & others for the low countries because the Puritans were hunted & in great danger in their homeland. They sailed for Amsterdam & found more religious strife there so moved on to Leyden, Holland. They lived there 12 yrs., where crowded conditions & Dutch-Spanish hostilities caused much concern. During this period John's wife Susanna died & left him 3 small children. He was a linen weaver by trade.

He and Abigail Mallison 1619 Leyden Holland & decided to go to Am. Sailed on ship "Hope" 1630.

(Much speculation that John Dunham was actually John Goodmon of the Mayflower. Sailed under assumed name because of religious persecution).

In Plymouth Mass May 1633. 1655 acknowledges gift land to son-in-law Byles Richardson.

1st letter of Pse - mg rec

Benajah ~~Richardson~~ - Hannah Martin 5 Feb 1745

May 1663  
at 1663

25 Oct 1660

Benjamin Darnham      and      Mary Silson  
do. 1637      b.

Par: ? (not solemnized)

Edward      b. 25 May 1663      d. 1663

John      b. 25 May 1663      d. 1663

Elizabeth      b. 25 May 1663      d. 1663

Harriet      b. 25 May 1663      d. 1663

Benjamin      b. 25 Oct 1660      d. 1663

Mary      b. 1663      d. 1663

Elizabeth      b. 1663      d. 1663

was born between 1660 & 1663. 1663. with  
the Darnham family moved to the Darnham manor & became an officer  
in 1667. 1672. when the Rectory of the parish of 100 acres  
came in office of salary of Rectory, appointed Captain of the  
militia 1673. 1674. 1675. would be son & land 70 acres  
of land in Darnham. He Mary & his home & manor in Darnham  
consists of cattle, horses, goods, houses, & his wife & family & his  
land.





marriage watermarked Book  
1st edition of Piscataway

Benajah Dumborn  
b. 1640

nd 25 Oct 1660  
Eastern Mass.

Elizabeth Tilsen  
b. 1630-34

d. 24 Dec 1680 Piscataway N.J. w. m. 10 May 1679 d.

Par: John + Abigail Ballou Dumborn

Par: Edmund + Joanne Tilsen

<sup>Pass</sup> Edmund b. 25 July 1661 d. 17 Mar 1734

<sup>15 July 1681</sup>  
nd Mary Bonham \*

John b. 28 Aug 1663 d. 6 Sept 1667 —

Elizabeth b. 20 Nov 1664 d. 31 Dec 1667 —

Hannah b. 4 June 1666 d. 25 Dec 1667 —

Benjamin b. 28 Oct 1667 d. young —

Mary b. 1669

nd — Thompson

Elizabeth b. 1670?

<sup>15 July</sup>  
nd <sup>1681</sup> Jonas Wood.  
<sup>of 4306-119</sup>

Was linen weaver & became freeman 1664. 1668 with  
his brother Daniel moved to Eastern Mass. & became Ct officer  
in 1669. 1672 moved to Piscataway N.J. purchased 100 acres.  
active in affairs of Colony of Piscataway appointed Captain of the  
militia 1673. 16 May 1679 willed his son Edmund 75 acres  
of land on Raritan River, to Mary the house & meadow on Bonham  
Creek + 1/3 cattle, movable goods & books. to his wife 1/3 cattle & movable books  
& goods.

to Elizabeth 40 acres of land +  $\frac{1}{3}$  cattle, movable goods & books.

Wife died just few years after him. The children were  
looked after by a dear friend John Fetz Randolph till of age.  
The families eventually intermarried.



1st sister Piscataway  
after Book

Rev. Edmund Dunsen mtd 15 July 1681 Mary Bonham

b. 25 July 1661 Eastern Mass. Piscataway N.J. b.

d. 17 Nov 1734 Piscataway N.J. d.

Per: Bengah + Elizabeth Lilim  
Dunsen.

Per: Nicholas + Hannah Fuller  
Bonham.

Bengah b. 13 Aug 1684 d. 11 Aug 1742 mtd 21 Sept 1704 Dorothy Martin \*

Elizabeth b. 26 Nov 1689 d. 1713 N.J. mtd 21 Aug 1704 Jonathan Martin \*

Edmund b. 15 Jan 1691 d. mtd 11 Nov 1717 Daniel Fitz Randolph \*  
Piscataway (dau. John + Elizabeth)

Jonathan b. 4 Mar 1693 d. mtd 5 Aug 1714 Jane Ryatt \*  
Piscataway (Joan)

Ephraim b. 2 May 1696 d. mtd 26 Jan 1715-6 Rehe Smalley \*  
Piscataway 20 Jan 1695

Reith b. 26 Nov 1698 d. mtd Daniel Thomas

Mary b. 1 July 1700 d. mtd 12 Jan 1721 Elsie Smalley \*

Hannah b. 14 Apr 1704 d. mtd 29 Nov 1724 Josiah Davis











2. Piscataway N.J. rec  
By Munnat -  
1. Martin Bosh

John Durburn

23 Oct.  
nd 1729  
Piscataway

Mercy Drake

2- b. 8 July 1705 Piscataway N.J.

2- b. 1709 25 Sept. Piscataway N.J.

1- d. 1740

2- d. 1754

2- d. after 1760 Prob Penn.

Par: Benjamin + Dorothy Martin Durburn.

Par: Joseph + Anne Walker-Blake  
dau. Francis Jr +  
Anne Walker  
Francis son of Francis Jr +  
Elizabeth Soule  
dau. of George + Mary  
Becket Soule  
of Mayflower.

Anne b. 12 July 1734 Piscataway N.J. d. after 1780 Sussex Co N.J.

son - Benjamin Hull

nd 25 Nov-1751  
Essex Co.

Capt Isaac Hull

b. 1782 Sussex Co N.J.

b. 17 Nov 1731 Piscataway

d. 1855 - Delaware Co Ohio

d. after 1780 Sussex Co.

nd 1804-5 Elizabeth Smith

b. 4 May 1783

d. 7 Aug 1841 Delaware Co Ohio.

son George Washington Hull

1824 - 1851

nd Artemesia Scribner

dau. Olive Adelaide Hull

1849 - 1912 nd Mervin J. Monnetti

Eli b. 1639 d. 20 Dec 1827



1st Siller of Piscataway  
Martin Baska

Mary Martin

nd 12 Jan 1736  
Piscataway

b. 1717 Piscataway

d.

for Benajah + Dorothy Martin Osburn -

Peter Woodson

b. 1 Dec 1712 Piscataway

d.

Par: Joseph + Martha Martin  
Woodson

Rhoda b. 1 Oct 1737 Piscataway





Elizabeth Overhem n.d. 21 Aug 1704 Jonathan Martin  
b. 26 Nov 1689 b. 12 Jan 1687

d. 1713 n.g.

d. 4 May 1768 Piscataway n.g.

Par: Edmund & Mary Benham Overhem

Par: Benjamin & Margaret Reynolds

n.d. 2-1713 Martha Benham Martin.  
n.d. 3-1722 Daniel Platt

Mary b. 21 Sept 1707 d. 25 Aug 1758 n.g. n.d. 1730 John Sutton

Mercy b. 21 Sept 1707 d. young

Jonathan b. 19 Mar 1709 d.

n.d. Martha Bunn

Jonathan had 12 more children by 2 & 3 wfs. (wifes Martin & wfs.

son of Jonathan Mercy n.d. Joseph Statwell b.d. 1758 n.g. Overhem.

(which son)





1724 Piscataway N.J.

Mary Martin

nd 1730

John Sutton

b. 21 Sept 1707

b. 19 Sept 1701 Piscataway N.J.

d. 25 Aug 1758 N.J.

d. 27 Jan 1761 Somerset Co N.J.

Mrs Elizabeth Durbin  
+ Jonathan Martin

Bur. Basher Ridge N.J.

Mrs. John + Elizabeth Conger Sutton

(also children) In will of grandfather Mary Basher Durbin 1737 N.J. Ave.

Born by Marge Waterford

Elizabeth b. 1735

d. 1817 Morristown N.J.

nd. July 1753 Christopher  
Hayden

Butt  
- son of Samuel +  
Priscilla  
Hayden

Jeremiah b. 7 June 1736

d. 29 Apr 1814 Westmolestown Co  
bur. Salem Dist Church Conn. N.Y.

nd 28 Aug 1752 Nathaniel  
Hayden.

Anna

nd ——— Smith

Lois

nd Thos Smith

Jeremiah

Rev. Abner b. 8 May 1741

d. 26 Feb 1791

nd Mary Rungen Davison

2nd Pastor of Mt Bethel Bapt Church Somerset Co N.J. 1791

Mary b. 27 Sept 1750

d. 23 Sept 1822

nd Elyah Smith

Philip

all Smiths, bro. sons of Richard Smith

Martin Bosh \*

Mary nd Thos Smith

6 children

Anna nd Richard Sutton

Lois nd Thos Smith - 2nd wife

Jeremiah

Rev Abner 1741-1791 nd Mary Davison

Elyah nd 1 - Christopher Hayden

nd 2 - Joseph Martin 1790-1860

(Very doubtful 2nd M)

? →



Jonathan Martin Jr. vol

Martha Burns

b. 19 mar 1709

d. 44 1753

Pr: Jonathan + Elizabeth Dushon Martin.

Marriage by Church Wedding

John Bull - Anna Dushon 14 Apr 1804

Martin Book says Jonathan Jr vol 1732 Martha Dushon

children Reuben 1733 - 1765

Zervus 1735 -

Hazelus 1737 -

all 3 children not  
more info in Book - Martin's Family Tree  
1780 N.J. auction





Gen mag of N J.

Vol 44 #3

Cheesapeake Bapt Church Weddings

John Rolfe - Anna Dunham 14 apr 1804

from May 10 1884

Vol 14 #3

Chas. B. Johnson - June 1884

from June 14 1884



# Pedigree Chart

Chart no. 1

Completed Ordinances:

- B** Baptized
- E** Endowed
- P** Sealed to parents
- S** Sealed to spouse
- C** Children's ordinances

## 4 Vincent Runyon SR

**B:** 7 Mar 1645  
**P:** Poitow?, Poitiers, FRANCE  
**M:** 17 Jul 1668  
**P:** Piscataway?, Middlesex Co., NJ  
**D:** 1 Dec 1713  
**P:** Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

## 2 Vincent Runyon

**B:** 1671  
**P:** Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  
**M:** 2 Dec 1691  
**P:** Elizabethtown, MC, NJ  
**D:** Mar 1724  
**P:** Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

## 5 Ann Boutcher

**B:** Abt 1649/1655  
**P:** Herts, ENGLAND  
**D:**  
**P:**

## 1 Reune Runyon Esq.

**B:** 27 Mar 1711  
**P:** Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  
**M:** 17 May 1732  
**P:** Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  
**D:** 1776  
**P:**

## Rachel Drake

(Spouse of no. 1)

## 6 Hopewell Hull \*

**B:** 1636  
**P:** Weymouth, Norfolk Co., MA  
**M:** 5 Dec 1669  
**P:** Piscataway, MC, NJ/?NH  
**D:** 3 Apr 1693  
**P:** Oyster Bay, Durham Co., NH

## 3 Mary Hull

**B:** 10 Aug 1670  
**P:** Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  
**D:** 2 Feb 1759  
**P:** Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

## 7 Mary Martin \*

**B:** 1649  
**P:** Dover, Strafford Co., NH  
**D:** Aft 1703  
**P:** Piscataway(prob), MC, NJ

8

**B:**  
**P:**  
**M:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

9

**B:**  
**P:**  
**M:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

10

**B:**  
**P:**  
**M:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

11

**B:**  
**P:**  
**D:**  
**P:**

16

**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

17

**B:**  
**D:**

18

**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

19

**B:**  
**D:**

20

**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

21

**B:**  
**D:**

22

**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

23

**B:**  
**D:**

## 24 Thomas Hull \* "The Y

**B:** Abt 1552  
**M:** 11 Jan 1572  
**D:** 1636

## 12 Joseph Hull Rev. \*

**B:** 1595  
**P:** Crewkerne, S, ENGLAND  
**M:** 1634  
**P:** Crewkerne?, S, ENGLAND  
**D:** 19 Nov 1665  
**P:** Isle of Shoals, ME

## 25 Joan Peson \*

**B:** 1551  
**D:** 1629

## 13 Agnes ?Unknown

**B:** 1610  
**P:** Crewkerne (of), S, ENGLAND  
**D:** Aft 1665  
**P:**

26

**B:**  
**M:**  
**D:**

27

**B:**  
**D:**

## 28 John Martin JR \*

**B:** 7 Dec 1585  
**M:** 22 Jul 1610  
**D:** 15 Mar 1638

## 14 John Martin Sr. III \*

**B:** 1620  
**P:** Badcombe, S, England  
**M:** 7 Sep 1647  
**P:** Dover, Strafford Co., NH  
**D:** 5 Jul 1687  
**P:** Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

## 29 Susan (Suzan) Hemertin

**B:** 1595  
**D:** 10 Sep 1623

## 15 Esther (Hester) Roberts

**B:** 1628  
**P:** Dover, Strafford Co., NH  
**D:** 12 Dec 1687  
**P:** Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

## 30 Thomas Roberts "Governor"

**B:** 1600  
**M:** Abt 1627  
**D:** 30 Jun 1674

## 31 Rebecca Hilton

**B:** Abt 1602  
**D:** 27 Sep 1673

Prepared by  
 Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway  
 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403  
 Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111

Scott

Telephone  
 (563) 355-2095

Date prepared  
 30 Dec 2018



# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 2

| Husband <b>Vincent Runyon SR</b> |             |       |                                |                     |
|----------------------------------|-------------|-------|--------------------------------|---------------------|
| Born                             | 7 Mar 1645  | Place | Poitow?, Poitiers, FRANCE      | LDS ordinance dates |
| Christened                       |             | Place |                                | Baptized            |
| Died                             | 1 Dec 1713  | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  | Endowed             |
| Buried                           |             | Place |                                | Sealed to parents   |
| Married                          | 17 Jul 1668 | Place | Piscataway?, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to spouse    |
| Husband's father                 |             |       |                                |                     |
| Husband's mother                 |             |       |                                |                     |

| Wife <b>Ann Boutcher</b> |               |       |                |                     |
|--------------------------|---------------|-------|----------------|---------------------|
| Born                     | Abt 1649/1655 | Place | Herts, ENGLAND | LDS ordinance dates |
| Christened               |               | Place |                | Baptized            |
| Died                     |               | Place |                | Endowed             |
| Buried                   |               | Place |                | Sealed to parents   |
| Wife's father            |               |       |                |                     |
| Wife's mother            |               |       |                |                     |

| Children | List each child in order of birth. | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
|----------|------------------------------------|---------------------|--------|
|----------|------------------------------------|---------------------|--------|

|            |            |                       |                               |                   |
|------------|------------|-----------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------|
| 1          | M          | <b>Vincent Runyon</b> |                               |                   |
| Born       | 1671       | Place                 | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |
| Christened |            | Place                 |                               | Endowed           |
| Died       | Mar 1724   | Place                 | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to parents |
| Buried     |            | Place                 |                               |                   |
| Spouse     |            |                       |                               |                   |
| Mary Hull  |            |                       |                               |                   |
| Married    | 2 Dec 1691 | Place                 | Elizabethtown, MC, NJ         | Sealed to spouse  |

|                      |          |                     |                               |                   |
|----------------------|----------|---------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------|
| 2                    | M        | <b>Peter Runyon</b> |                               |                   |
| Born                 | 1676     | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |
| Christened           |          | Place               |                               | Endowed           |
| Died                 | Aft 1730 | Place               |                               | Sealed to parents |
| Buried               |          | Place               |                               |                   |
| Spouse               |          |                     |                               |                   |
| Providence Blackford |          |                     |                               |                   |
| Married              | 1704     | Place               |                               | Sealed to spouse  |

|                |                              |         |                              |
|----------------|------------------------------|---------|------------------------------|
| Prepared by    | Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway | Address | 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403 |
| Phone          | (563) 355-2095               |         | Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111    |
| E-mail address | gltreadway77@outlook.com     |         |                              |
| Date prepared  | 30 Dec 2018                  |         | Scott                        |





# Family Group Record

Page 2 of 2

**Husband** **Vincent Runyon SR**

**Wife** **Ann Boutcher**

**Notes**

**HUSBAND** - Vincent Runyon SR

Info sent from Doris Krikorian of Hilmer CA. Runyons were Hugenots of France.

Book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett on pg 96 has listeing for some of 1st settlers in Piscataway as Vincent Runyon (Rognion) year 1671 and then Vincent Runyon Jr. year 1683. (if Jr b. 1671 wouldn't think he would be listed as settler at age 12).

**WIFE** - Ann Boutcher

Info sent from Doris Krikorian of Hilmer CA. She said Anna was born ca 1649 and father was John Boutcher who was born 1635 England and died 1678 NJ who md Anne ?. Believe Anna may haave been born a little later then that as father would have been only 14 if his birth year was right. She was md 1668 so wouldn't have been much past 1649. Fathers age could be wrong as well. -GLT

**CHILD 1** - Vincent Runyon

Vincent's will was proved 18 Mar 1723/1724 prob. Piscataway, NJ and 8 children were named. CHECK HULL INFO FOR WILL.

**Sources:**

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ.

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America"

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler. (Mary md 1669).

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

**CHILD 2** - Peter Runyon

"The Martin Family of America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Pedigree chart by Lillian Gillespie Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett Ft Wayne # 974.902 P67m which has this person listed as Peter Runyon (dates very hard to read) 1676-1730 or 1750 just not sure married ca 1704 Providence Blackford. Dates for Providence looks like 1683-1759 but can't be sure. They had a son Benjamin 1723-1785, looks like, who md Ann VanCourt

Book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett on pg 96 has listeing for some of 1st settlers in Piscataway as Vincent Runyon (Rognion) year 1671 and then Vincent Runyon Jr. year 1683. (if Jr b. 1671 wouldn't think he would be listed as settler at age 12). Also Peter Runyon (Rugnon) 1680 and John 1692. and Sarah Runyon (Runion) 1602.





# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 7

## Husband

### Vincent Runyon

|                  |                   |       |                               |                     |        |
|------------------|-------------------|-------|-------------------------------|---------------------|--------|
| Born             | 1671              | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened       |                   | Place |                               | Baptized            |        |
| Died             | Mar 1724          | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Endowed             |        |
| Buried           |                   | Place |                               | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Married          | 2 Dec 1691        | Place | Elizabethtown, MC, NJ         | Sealed to spouse    |        |
| Husband's father | Vincent Runyon SR |       |                               |                     |        |
| Husband's mother | Ann Boutcher      |       |                               |                     |        |

## Wife

### Mary Hull

|               |                 |       |                               |                     |        |
|---------------|-----------------|-------|-------------------------------|---------------------|--------|
| Born          | 10 Aug 1670     | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened    |                 | Place |                               | Baptized            |        |
| Died          | 2 Feb 1759      | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Endowed             |        |
| Buried        |                 | Place |                               | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Wife's father | Hopewell Hull * |       |                               |                     |        |
| Wife's mother | Mary Martin *   |       |                               |                     |        |

## Children

List each child in order of birth.

LDS ordinance dates Temple

1

### M Vincent Runyon III

|            |             |       |                               |                   |  |
|------------|-------------|-------|-------------------------------|-------------------|--|
| Born       | 11 Jul 1692 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |  |
| Christened |             | Place |                               | Endowed           |  |
| Died       | Bef 1704    | Place |                               | Sealed to parents |  |
| Buried     |             | Place |                               |                   |  |
| Spouse     |             |       |                               |                   |  |
| Married    |             | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse  |  |

2

### F Sarah Runyon

|            |             |       |                               |                   |  |
|------------|-------------|-------|-------------------------------|-------------------|--|
| Born       | 31 Oct 1694 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |  |
| Christened |             | Place |                               | Endowed           |  |
| Died       | 1694        | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to parents |  |
| Buried     |             | Place |                               |                   |  |
| Spouse     |             |       |                               |                   |  |
| Married    |             | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse  |  |

3

### F Sarah Runyon

|            |                  |       |                               |                   |  |
|------------|------------------|-------|-------------------------------|-------------------|--|
| Born       | 14 Feb 1695      | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |  |
| Christened |                  | Place |                               | Endowed           |  |
| Died       |                  | Place |                               | Sealed to parents |  |
| Buried     |                  | Place |                               |                   |  |
| Spouse     | Robert Webster   |       |                               |                   |  |
| Married    |                  | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse  |  |
| Spouse     | Benjamin Veghten |       |                               |                   |  |
| Married    |                  | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse  |  |

Prepared by

Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway

Address

1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403

Phone

(563) 355-2095

Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111

E-mail address

gltreadway77@outlook.com

Date prepared

30 Dec 2018

Scott



# Family Group Record

Page 2 of 7

**Husband** **Vincent Runyon**

**Wife** **Mary Hull**

**Children** List each child in order of birth.

LDS ordinance dates

Temple

|   |            |                        |       |                                |                   |
|---|------------|------------------------|-------|--------------------------------|-------------------|
| 4 | F          | <b>Martha Runyon</b>   |       |                                |                   |
|   | Born       | 7 Jul 1697             | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  | Baptized          |
|   | Christened |                        | Place |                                | Endowed           |
|   | Died       |                        | Place |                                | Sealed to parents |
|   | Buried     |                        | Place |                                |                   |
|   | Spouse     | John Holton            |       |                                |                   |
|   | Married    | 1730                   | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  | Sealed to spouse  |
| 5 | F          | <b>Susannah Runyon</b> |       |                                |                   |
|   | Born       | 4 Mar 1698             | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  | Baptized          |
|   | Christened |                        | Place |                                | Endowed           |
|   | Died       |                        | Place |                                | Sealed to parents |
|   | Buried     |                        | Place |                                |                   |
|   | Spouse     |                        |       |                                |                   |
|   | Married    |                        | Place |                                | Sealed to spouse  |
| 6 | F          | <b>Mary Runyon</b>     |       |                                |                   |
|   | Born       | 29 Aug 1700            | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  | Baptized          |
|   | Christened |                        | Place |                                | Endowed           |
|   | Died       |                        | Place |                                | Sealed to parents |
|   | Buried     |                        | Place |                                |                   |
|   | Spouse     |                        |       |                                |                   |
|   | Married    |                        | Place |                                | Sealed to spouse  |
| 7 | F          | <b>Anne Runyon</b>     |       |                                |                   |
|   | Born       | 26 Dec 1702            | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  | Baptized          |
|   | Christened |                        | Place |                                | Endowed           |
|   | Died       |                        | Place |                                | Sealed to parents |
|   | Buried     |                        | Place |                                |                   |
|   | Spouse     | Thomas Wetherill Capt. |       |                                |                   |
|   | Married    | 1717                   | Place | Piscataway?, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to spouse  |
| 8 | M          | <b>Vincent Runyon</b>  |       |                                |                   |
|   | Born       | 5 Nov 1704             | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  | Baptized          |
|   | Christened |                        | Place |                                | Endowed           |
|   | Died       | 1728                   | Place |                                | Sealed to parents |
|   | Buried     |                        | Place |                                |                   |
|   | Spouse     |                        |       |                                |                   |
|   | Married    |                        | Place |                                | Sealed to spouse  |





# Family Group Record

Page 3 of 7

|                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                     |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
|-----------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------|-------------|-------|-------------------------------|----------|--|------------|--|-------|--|---------|--|------|------|-------|--|-------------------|--|--------|--|-------|--|--|--|--------|----------------------------|--|--|--|--|---------|-------------|-------|-------------------------------|------------------|--|
| <b>Husband</b>  | <b>Vincent Runyon</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                     |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| <b>Wife</b>     | <b>Mary Hull</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                     |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| <b>Children</b> | List each child in order of birth.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | LDS ordinance dates | Temple                        |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| 9               | <b>M Reuben Runyon</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>13 Feb 1706</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">Sarah Robinson</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>                                               |                     |                               | Born              | 13 Feb 1706 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died |      | Place |  | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse | Sarah Robinson             |  |  |  |  | Married |             | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born            | 13 Feb 1706                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| Christened      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | Place               |                               | Endowed           |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| Died            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | Place               |                               | Sealed to parents |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| Buried          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | Place               |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| Spouse          | Sarah Robinson                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                     |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| Married         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | Place               |                               | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| X 10            | <b>M Reune Runyon Esq.</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>27 Mar 1711</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td>1776</td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">Rachel Drake</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td>17 May 1732</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table> |                     |                               | Born              | 27 Mar 1711 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died | 1776 | Place |  | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse | Rachel Drake               |  |  |  |  | Married | 17 May 1732 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born            | 27 Mar 1711                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| Christened      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | Place               |                               | Endowed           |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| Died            | 1776                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Place               |                               | Sealed to parents |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| Buried          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | Place               |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| Spouse          | Rachel Drake                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                     |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| Married         | 17 May 1732                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| 11              | <b>M Rezia Runyon</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>27 May 1713</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">Elizabeth Crowe or Crowell</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td>1761</td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>                                |                     |                               | Born              | 27 May 1713 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died |      | Place |  | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse | Elizabeth Crowe or Crowell |  |  |  |  | Married | 1761        | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born            | 27 May 1713                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| Christened      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | Place               |                               | Endowed           |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| Died            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | Place               |                               | Sealed to parents |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| Buried          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | Place               |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| Spouse          | Elizabeth Crowe or Crowell                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                     |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| Married         | 1761                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Place               |                               | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| 12              | <b>F Rizpah Runyon</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>5 Nov 1714</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">George Marlett or Merlett</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td>Abt 1730</td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>                             |                     |                               | Born              | 5 Nov 1714  | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died |      | Place |  | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse | George Marlett or Merlett  |  |  |  |  | Married | Abt 1730    | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born            | 5 Nov 1714                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| Christened      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | Place               |                               | Endowed           |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| Died            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | Place               |                               | Sealed to parents |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| Buried          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | Place               |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| Spouse          | George Marlett or Merlett                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                     |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |
| Married         | Abt 1730                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | Place               |                               | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |      |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                            |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |                               |                  |  |

## Notes

**HUSBAND** - Vincent Runyon

Vincent's will was proved 18 Mar 1723/1724 prob. Piscataway, NJ and 8 children were named. CHECK HULL INFO FOR WILL.

Sources:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ.

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America"

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler. (Mary md 1669).

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.





# Family Group Record

Page 4 of 7

|                |                                                                                                                                    |
|----------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <b>Husband</b> | <b>Vincent Runyon</b>                                                                                                              |
| <b>Wife</b>    | <b>Mary Hull</b>                                                                                                                   |
| <b>Notes</b>   |                                                                                                                                    |
| WIFE           | - Mary Hull                                                                                                                        |
|                | ID#D978A= Mary was married in Piscataway and she and Vincent had 12 known children.                                                |
|                | Listed in will of grandmother Martin 1689. She didn't have a grandmother Martin she had a Roberts grandmother.                     |
|                | Sources:                                                                                                                           |
|                | Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ. |
|                | Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.                                                                                     |
|                | Book "Hull Family In America"                                                                                                      |
|                | Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler. (Mary md 1669).                                                       |
|                | Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.                                                                                           |
| CHILD 1        | - Vincent Runyon III                                                                                                               |
|                | Vincent died young, no death date but next child named Vincent b. 1704 so believe he died before then.                             |
|                | Sources for ID#D978AA:                                                                                                             |
|                | Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ. |
|                | Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.                                                                                     |
|                | Book "Hull Family In America"                                                                                                      |
|                | Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.                                                                       |
| CHILD 2        | - Sarah Runyon                                                                                                                     |
|                | Sources for ID#978AB:                                                                                                              |
|                | Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ. |
|                | Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.                                                                                     |
|                | Book "Hull Family In America"                                                                                                      |
|                | Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.                                                                       |
| CHILD 3        | - Sarah Runyon                                                                                                                     |
|                | Sources for ID#D978AC:                                                                                                             |
|                | Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ. |
|                | Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.                                                                                     |
|                | Book "Hull Family In America"                                                                                                      |
|                | Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.                                                                       |
| CHILD 4        | - Martha Runyon                                                                                                                    |
|                | Sources for ID#D978AD:                                                                                                             |
|                | Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and                                                     |



# Family Group Record

Page 5 of 7

**Husband** **Vincent Runyon**

**Wife** **Mary Hull**

## Notes

**CHILD 4** - Martha Runyon (Continued)  
book by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ.

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America"

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

**CHILD 5** - Susannah Runyon

Sources for ID#D978AE:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ.

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America"

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

**CHILD 6** - Mary Runyon

Sources for ID#D978AF:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ.

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America"

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

**CHILD 7** - Anne Runyon

Sources for ID#D978AG:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ.

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America"

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

**CHILD 8** - Vincent Runyon

Sources for ID#D978AH:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ.

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America"

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

**CHILD 9** - Reuben Runyon

Sources for ID#D978AI:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and





# Family Group Record

Page 6 of 7

**Husband** Vincent Runyon**Wife** Mary Hull**Notes**

CHILD 9 - Reuben Runyon (Continued)

book by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ.

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America"

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

CHILD 10 - Reune Runyon Esq.

His name was pronounced like Rooney. He and Rachel had 7 known children.

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ.

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America"

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler. pg 5-6

Pedigree chart by Lillian Gillespie Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett Ft Wayne # 974.902 P67m which has this person listed as Reune Runyon 1711-1776 md 1732 Rachel Drake.

There was one Reune Runyon who was town clerk in Piscataway, NJ in at least 1759,1760,1762,1764,1765,1766 and 1767 don't know if this person? Then went to Ephriam Runyon 1767.

CHILD 11 - Rezia Runyon

Sources for ID#D978AK:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ.

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America"

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

CHILD 12 - Rizpah Runyon

Was stated Rizpah was a twin, but no name was given for other one. Not sure if husbands name was Merlet/Marlett/Merlett?

Sources for ID#D978AL:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ.

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America"





## Page 7 of 7

**Husband** **Vincent Runyon**

|      |           |
|------|-----------|
| Wife | Mary Hull |
|------|-----------|

## Notes

CHILD 12 - Rizpah Runyon (Continued)

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.



# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 4

## Husband

**Reune Runyon Esq.**

|                  |                |       |                               |                     |        |
|------------------|----------------|-------|-------------------------------|---------------------|--------|
| Born             | 27 Mar 1711    | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened       |                | Place |                               | Baptized            |        |
| Died             | 1776           | Place |                               | Endowed             |        |
| Buried           |                | Place |                               | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Married          | 17 May 1732    | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to spouse    |        |
| Husband's father | Vincent Runyon |       |                               |                     |        |
| Husband's mother | Mary Hull      |       |                               |                     |        |

## Wife

**Rachel Drake**

|               |                 |       |  |                     |        |
|---------------|-----------------|-------|--|---------------------|--------|
| Born          | 1707            | Place |  | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened    |                 | Place |  | Baptized            |        |
| Died          | 1762            | Place |  | Endowed             |        |
| Buried        |                 | Place |  | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Wife's father | Frances Drake   |       |  |                     |        |
| Wife's mother | Patience Walker |       |  |                     |        |

## Children List each child in order of birth.

LDS ordinance dates Temple

1

**F Mary Runyon**

|            |               |       |                               |                   |  |
|------------|---------------|-------|-------------------------------|-------------------|--|
| Born       | 1733          | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |  |
| Christened |               | Place |                               | Endowed           |  |
| Died       |               | Place |                               | Sealed to parents |  |
| Buried     |               | Place |                               |                   |  |
| Spouse     | Joshua Martin |       |                               |                   |  |
| Married    | 1756          | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse  |  |

2

**M Ephraim Runyon**

|            |                    |       |                               |                   |  |
|------------|--------------------|-------|-------------------------------|-------------------|--|
| Born       | 1735               | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |  |
| Christened |                    | Place |                               | Endowed           |  |
| Died       |                    | Place |                               | Sealed to parents |  |
| Buried     |                    | Place |                               |                   |  |
| Spouse     | Ruth Molleson      |       |                               |                   |  |
| Married    | 1758               | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse  |  |
| Spouse     | Sarah Drake        |       |                               |                   |  |
| Married    | 1773               | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse  |  |
| Spouse     | Elizabeth ?Unknown |       |                               |                   |  |
| Married    | 1788               | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse  |  |

3

**F Rachel Runyon**

|            |      |       |                                                 |                   |  |
|------------|------|-------|-------------------------------------------------|-------------------|--|
| Born       | 1738 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ                   | Baptized          |  |
| Christened |      | Place |                                                 | Endowed           |  |
| Died       | 1762 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ                   | Sealed to parents |  |
| Buried     | 1762 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ, Piscat.graveyard |                   |  |
| Spouse     |      |       |                                                 |                   |  |
| Married    |      | Place |                                                 | Sealed to spouse  |  |

Prepared by Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway  
 Phone (563) 355-2095  
 E-mail address gltreadway77@outlook.com  
 Date prepared 30 Dec 2018

Address 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403  
 Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111  
 Scott





# Family Group Record

Page 2 of 4

|                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                     |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
|-----------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------|-------------|-------|-------------------------------|----------|--|------------|--|-------|--|---------|--|------|-------------|-------|-------------------------------|-------------------|--|--------|--|-------|--|--|--|--------|-----------------|--|--|--|--|---------|----------|-------|--|------------------|--|
| <b>Husband</b>  | <b>Reune Runyon Esq.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                     |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
| <b>Wife</b>     | <b>Rachel Drake</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                     |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
| <b>Children</b> | List each child in order of birth.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | LDS ordinance dates | Temple                        |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
| 4               | <b>M Reune Runyon Rev.</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>29 May 1741</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td>1811</td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">Anne Bray</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td>Abt 1765</td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>        |                     |                               | Born              | 29 May 1741 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died | 1811        | Place |                               | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse | Anne Bray       |  |  |  |  | Married | Abt 1765 | Place |  | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born            | 29 May 1741                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Place               |                               | Endowed           |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
| Died            | 1811                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               |                               | Sealed to parents |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Place               |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse          | Anne Bray                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                     |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
| Married         | Abt 1765                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Place               |                               | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
| 5               | <b>M John Runyon</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>1743</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">Violet? Unknown</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>                           |                     |                               | Born              | 1743        | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died |             | Place |                               | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse | Violet? Unknown |  |  |  |  | Married |          | Place |  | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born            | 1743                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Place               |                               | Endowed           |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
| Died            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Place               |                               | Sealed to parents |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Place               |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse          | Violet? Unknown                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                     |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
| Married         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Place               |                               | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
| 6               | <b>M Rezia Runyon</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>1749</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td>16 May 1750</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5"></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table> |                     |                               | Born              | 1749        | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died | 16 May 1750 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse |                 |  |  |  |  | Married |          | Place |  | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born            | 1749                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Place               |                               | Endowed           |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
| Died            | 16 May 1750                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to parents |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Place               |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                     |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |
| Married         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Place               |                               | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                 |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |  |                  |  |

## Notes

**HUSBAND** - Reune Runyon Esq.

His name was pronounced like Rooney. He and Rachel had 7 known children.

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ.

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America"

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler. pg 5-6

Pedigree chart by Lillian Gillespie Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett Ft Wayne # 974.902 P67m which has this person listed as Reune Runyon 1711-1776 md 1732 Rachel Drake.

There was one Reune Runyon who was town clerk in Piscataway, NJ in at least 1759,1760,1762,1764,1765,1766 and 1767 don't know if this person? Then went to Ephriam Runyon 1767.





# Family Group Record

Page 3 of 4

**Husband** **Reune Runyon Esq.**

**Wife** **Rachel Drake**

**Notes**

**WIFE** - Rachel Drake

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ.

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America"

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler. pg 5-6

Pedigree chart by Lillian Gillespie Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett Ft Wayne # 974.902 P67m which has this person listed as Rachel Drake 1711-1784 or could be 1764? Md to Reune Runyon.

**CHILD 1** - Mary Runyon  
Sources for ID#D978AJA:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ.

Book "Hull Family In America"

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler. pg 5-6

**CHILD 2** - Ephraim Runyon

Ephraim was married 3 times, 7 by 1st wife, 1 by 2nd and 1 by 3rd wife. The Martin book stated he died 1778 and married 3rd 1788 and had a child 1789 so something is not right. NEED TO CHECK ON DEATH RECORD.

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ.

Book "Hull Family In America"

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler. pg 5-6

There was an Ephraim Runyon that took over as Town Clerk of Piscataway in 1767 from Reune Runyon. (Was this father and then son?)

**CHILD 3** - Rachel Runyon

Rachel was buried in the Piscataway graveyard, not sure where this is located.

Sources for ID#D978AJC:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ.

Book "Hull Family In America"

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler. pg 5-6



# Family Group Record

Page 4 of 4

**Husband** **Reune Runyon Esq.**

**Wife** **Rachel Drake**

## Notes

**CHILD 4** - Reune Runyon Rev.  
Rev Reune and Anne had 10 children.

Sources for ID#D978AJD:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book 1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ. pg 202.

Book "Hull Family In America"

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler. pg 5-6 This book listed a daughter Matilda? who md 1784 James Tanner. If she was a dau, she would have to have been about the first child. This was questioned. Need more research on this family.

**CHILD 5** - John Runyon  
Sources for ID#D978AJE:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book 1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ. pg 202.

Book "Hull Family In America"

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler. pg 5-6

**CHILD 6** - Rezia Runyon  
Sources for ID#D978AJF:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records and book 1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett on vital records in Piscataway, NJ. pg 202.

Book "Hull Family In America"

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler. pg 5-6





Punyon

1st letters of Punyons

mgrec - den mag of H. J. vol 43.

Vincent Roynon of Paitiers France

md 17 July 1668 Anna Boucher

all Elizabeth H.

by James Collier b

J.

Rene (unmarried Roony) prob den

name for Rene.

Par: John Boucher of  
Hartford Conn.

Vincent b 1671

d. 1724

md 1691 Mary Hall

? Peter b 1 July 1680 Asen

1200

1704

md  
middlebury Co.  
N.Y.

Providence Blackford

b 1683

d. 1759-60

den served

ann  
dratly.

Black run Piscator

Resia of Renee & Rachel d. 16 may 1750  
 Rachel of Renee Jr & Anne d. 24 nov 1769  
 Imlay of Ephraim & Sarah d. 25 aug 1776  
 Rebecca of John & Violet d. 18 may 1789  
 Martin of Joshua & Mary d. 7 June 1800  
 John of Ephraim & Ruth d. 15 Sept 1818  
 1st killer of Piscator Ag. ~~both~~ rec  
 Platt.

Resia Runyon of Renee & Rachel d. 16 may 1750 Piscator  
 Rachel " of Renee Jr & Anne d. 24 nov 1769 "  
 Imlay " of Ephraim & Sarah d. 25 aug 1776 "  
 Rebecca " of John & Violet d. 18 July 1788 "  
 Martin " of Joshua & Mary d. 7 June 1800 "  
 John " of Ephraim & Sarah d. 19 Sept 1818 "

Red Birth Rec  
of Runyon

my rec -

Vincent Runyon - Mary Hu 11 2 Dec 1661  
 San Vincent & Ann Jan Nathaniel & Mary  
 John Runyon - Elizabeth Dunn 20 Jan 1692-3  
 Sarah Runyon - Richard Sutton 25 Jan 1702  
 Peter Runyon - Providence Blackford 12 Oct 1704  
 Renee Runyon - Rachel Drake 17 May 1732



(more under  
Marten family  
sheet.)

Vincent Rungas      m. 2 Dec 1691      Mary Hull  
b. 1671      Piscataway      b. 10 Aug 1670 Piscataway  
d. 1724      d.  
Pr: Vincent + Ann Baulcher Rungas.      Pr: Hyswel + Mary Martin Hull

Vincent b. 1682      d. prob d. young.

Sarah b. 1684      d. 1694

Sarah b. 1695      d.      m. 1 - Robert Webster 1695-1719      2 - Benjamin Keighten d. 1747

Mother b. 1697

m. 1730 John Holton

Susannah b. 1698

Anne b. 1702

m. Capt Thomas Wetherell d. 1735  
son of Vincent.

Pizziah b. 1704      2 children      m. 1732 George 1734

m. 1731 George Marlett

Vincent b. 1705      d. 1728

Reuben b. 1706

m. Sarah Robinson 1707-1784

Reine Eng. b. 1711      d.      Son Rev Reine 1741-1811

m. 17 May 1732 Rachel Drake

Rezia b. 1713      d.

m. 1741 Elizabeth Crowell (Crowell)



Reine Runyon Esq.

b c 1711

d.

— Rachel Drake

17 May  
nd

1732

Son Vincent + Mary Hull

d.

Son = Rev Reine nd Ann Bray.

b 1741

d. 1811

Resia

d. 16 May 1750 Bisc





Rev. Reame Rungam

and

Ann Bray

b. 29 mar 1741

b. 1743

d. 1811

d. 1816

Mr. Reame & Rachel Drake  
Rungamsg.

Mr. Daniel Bray

Ann

Vincent

Rachel

d. 24 mar 1769.

Daniel

Reame

Charlot

Matilda

Isabella

pg 202 - 1st seller's Dis. 17.

all children single at this writing, called to ministry 10 mar 1771, ordained at Morristown 18 mar 1772 where he continued to Apr 13, 1780 and then returned hither? He took on him the care of the church in 1783 & continued therein. Assistant to him youth Henry Snoddy, he was bred at Jersey College

12/11/1911

For: James Thompson  
2. 28 Nov 1911  
2. 1911  
For: James Thompson  
2. 1911  
For: James Thompson  
2. 1911

James  
Thompson

2. 28 Nov 1911

James

James

James

James

James

2. 28 Nov 1911

James Thompson  
2. 28 Nov 1911  
2. 1911  
James Thompson  
2. 1911  
James Thompson  
2. 1911



Residing 7th Day Bapt Church Rec. May - 1745 - 1776  
copy -

New Jersey Biographical & Gen Notes 974.9  
By William Nelson was

pg 33 - Hope Fitz Randolph, wd. Angelica Bloomfield - eldest son  
↓  
Father came in same vessel from England  
of Thomas Bloomfield.  
a major in Cornell's army.

Children: Joseph b. 3 mar 1695

d. 23 may 1782

Timothy

Engel

Jeremiah

Benjamin

Mary

5 Sat 1721 wd. Susan

Eunice, dau of

Donald Deane

Eunice d. 30 nov 1760

55 yr.

Children: Hannah b. 17 mar 1722

d. 12 Jul 1724

Hannah 12 Jan 1724

not joining

Martha 26 July 1726 d. 16 Apr 1731

Moses 4 Dec 1729 d. 12 Aug 1791

Asa 25 Aug 1733 d. 2 Apr 1791

Jonathan b. 25 Aug 1735

Esther b. 1737 d. in inf.

Esther b. 1740

Samuel b. 1743

3d mar 1682 & Katherine

Hartshorn

dau of Richard &

Margaret Carr

27 mar 1670

pg 125 - Nathaniel Fitz Randolph of Woodbridge rd 2d  
(more on Hartshorn Family)



# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 2

|                                                    |                                         |                     |        |  |
|----------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------|---------------------|--------|--|
| <b>Husband Edward Fitz Randolph</b>                |                                         |                     |        |  |
| Born                                               | Place                                   | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |  |
| Christened 5 Jul 1607                              | Place Sutton-in-Ashfield, Nott, England | Baptized            |        |  |
| Died 1684                                          | Place Piscataway Co. NJ                 | Endowed             |        |  |
| Buried                                             | Place                                   | Sealed to parents   |        |  |
| Married 10 May 1637                                | Place Scituate, MA                      | Sealed to spouse    |        |  |
| Husband's father                                   |                                         |                     |        |  |
| Husband's mother                                   |                                         |                     |        |  |
| <b>Wife Elizabeth Blossom</b>                      |                                         |                     |        |  |
| Born                                               | Place                                   | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |  |
| Christened 1620                                    | Place Leyden, Netherlands               | Baptized            |        |  |
| Died 1713                                          | Place Piscataway Co. NJ                 | Endowed             |        |  |
| Buried                                             | Place                                   | Sealed to parents   |        |  |
| Wife's father Thomas Blossom Deacon                |                                         |                     |        |  |
| Wife's mother                                      |                                         |                     |        |  |
| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth. |                                         | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |  |
| <b>1 M John Fitz Randolph</b>                      |                                         |                     |        |  |
| Born 1653                                          | Place Barnstable, Cape Cod, MA          | Baptized            |        |  |
| Christened                                         | Place                                   | Endowed             |        |  |
| Died                                               | Place                                   | Sealed to parents   |        |  |
| Buried                                             | Place                                   |                     |        |  |
| Spouse Sarah Bonham                                |                                         |                     |        |  |
| Married 1 Oct 1681                                 | Place Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ     | Sealed to spouse    |        |  |
| <b>2 M Nathaniel Fitz Randolph</b>                 |                                         |                     |        |  |
| Born 15 May 1642                                   | Place Barnstable, MA                    | Baptized            |        |  |
| Christened                                         | Place                                   | Endowed             |        |  |
| Died 21 Nov 1713                                   | Place Woodbridge, NJ                    | Sealed to parents   |        |  |
| Buried                                             | Place                                   |                     |        |  |
| Spouse                                             |                                         |                     |        |  |
| Married                                            | Place                                   | Sealed to spouse    |        |  |

|                                          |                                      |
|------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| Prepared by Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway | Address 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403 |
| Phone (563) 355-2095                     | Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111            |
| E-mail address gltreadway77@outlook.com  |                                      |
| Date prepared 30 Dec 2018                | Scott                                |





# Family Group Record

Page 2 of 2

**Husband** **Edward Fitz Randolph**

**Wife** **Elizabeth Blossom**

## Notes

**HUSBAND** - Edward Fitz Randolph

No info on Edward to date other than if wife married after his death by 30 Jun 1685 to Capt John Pike he would have died before that.

3 children mentioned: John, Elizabeth who md Andrew Wooden and Thomas who md Elizabeth Maning.

Edward was said to have come to America about 1630-32 and married in 1637 in MA.

Internet info from ancestry of Barack Obama, President of US as of Jan 21, 2009 listed his ancestor as Edward FitzRandolph b. 1607 England, d. ca 684 Piscataway Co. NJ

Married Elizabeth Blossom Scituate MA 10 May 1637.

Their son Nathaniel Fitzrandolph b. Barnstable MA 15 May 1642 d. Woodbridge Co. NJ 21 Nov 1713 forgot to look at who he married. Nathaniel had son Samuel b. 1668 d. 1754 and md Mary Jones.

**WIFE** - Elizabeth Blossom

She was dau of Deacon Thomas Blossom of the Leydon Church of Holland.

Was also stated Elizabeth may have md Capt. John Pike of Woodbridge 30 Jun 1685 after death of Edward.

**CHILD 1** - John Fitz Randolph

**BIRTH:** Info from books printed.

**MARRIAGE:** Recorded Piscataway, NJ.

**DEATH:** Nothing to date.

Believed they had at least 6 children.

John moved to Piscataway, NJ about 1668-69 and all their children born there between 1682 and 1698. John descended from an old distinguished Norman line whose father was Edward who came to America in 1630-32. Md 1637 in MA to Elizabeth Blossom of excellent Pilgrim stock. Dau of Deacon Thomas Blossom of the Leydon Church of Holland. Thomas also had a son Thomas who md Elizabeth Maning, mother of Edmund Dunham Jr. Edward and Elizabeth also had a dau Elizabeth who md Andrew Wooden 22 Aug 1676 Piscataway. After death of Edward it is thought Elizabeth md Capt John Pike of Woodbridge 30 Jun 1685. According to Bonham history.

Book by Marge Waterfield has info on Bonham, Fitz Randolph family.





1st Settles of Piscataway  
48.

10 May 1637  
ml  
seriate moss.

Elizabeth Blossom

6. 1620 Leyden Halland

A. cage 93 Piscatany kg.

Per: Deacon Thomas Blossom<sup>Ann</sup> of Church  
Leyden Hallmark

1 rec show Elizabeth and Capt John Pike  
1685

come to New Aug 1629 under print

named Piscataway 1668 with alcohol  
except many + Harmh.

referred to in Situate 1634 as Master Edward Fittscombe  
so possibly a minor.

~~11/11/11~~

Nathaniel D. 6 Aug 1640 Barnstable D. 4 months old.

(over) National b. 15 May 1642 d. 1713 and Nov 1662 Mary Hallay  
John b. 17 Feb 1663 Jane  
son b. 7 Dec 1664 son of Joseph  
National  
son  
4 days - - - ? 2 - 1704 from Hampton at Washburn

marg b. 6 oct 1644 d. young

Hannah b 23 apr 1648

Mary b. 2 June 1651

John b 7 Oct 1653

Joseph b. 1 m<sup>r</sup> 1656

Thomas b. 16 Aug 1659

Hope l. 2 Apr 1661

Benjamin b. 1663

d.

nd 1676 Andrew Wood

Grandson known as Capt Nat Berdell Pan war in <sup>from battle -</sup> died Elizabethton 1780 age 33 yrs.  
23 July

mg of 3 sons of 2nd Nathaniel one in town one of Woodbridge - 2 sons  
Nathaniel  
Edwards Mt. of Catherine dau of Richard Northborne  
one of early settlers of Middlebury  
Munroe Co

Nathaniel 1667 joined the Quakers & suffered persecution from Abington Gov.  
espoused his home in Barnstable for land in Woodbridge

1693-4 Represented Woodbridge in Provincial Assembly.

1683 was guardian of one of ~~John~~ James Rollan & 1706 prominent member of Friends & had meetings at his home

1706 mtd. Jerre Horvater (2nd) d. 1713.

### 1st Killis Pisc mg rec

Prudence - Nathaniel Manning 29 July 1728

son of Jonathan - Margaret Manning 3 Dec 1724  
(dau Jos & Christ)

Hannah - Andrew Drake 22 May 1705

Thomas - Elizabeth Manning 23 Nov 1686

Temperance Zity Rudolph dau Sarah & John d. 27 Dec 1685 Piscataway

Frederic ' ' Sarah & John d. 1687

Hannah ' ' dau Nathaniel & Mary d.

### Berkshire Rec

Sarah to Reuben & Rosannah to Ma 1753

Samuel to " " to 15 Sept 1755

Benjamin - Sarah Dennis July 1659

Joseph - Hannah Cogger - 16 Jan 1687-8

Diack - Edmund Denham 11 Mar 1717

(dau Thos & Ely) (son Edm & Mary)

Elizabeth - Andrew Woodliffe 22 Aug 1676

(dau Edmund & Ely)

any John - Sarah Benham 1 Oct 1651

Elizabeth - Paul Wad Edw - Capt John Kide 30 June 1685

Deaths Rec  
Temperance of John & Sarah

Hannah of  
Nathaniel & Mary  
d. →



|                                          |               |              |
|------------------------------------------|---------------|--------------|
| John Fitz Randolph                       | nd 1 Oct 1681 | Sarah Benham |
| b. 1653 Barnstable                       |               | b. 1664      |
| d.                                       |               | d.           |
| Mar: Edmund & Elizabeth<br>Fitz Randolph | -             | Mar:         |

Moved Piscataway 1688-9.  
(children b in township between 1682-1698)

Sarah

Elizabeth

Temperance b d. 27 Dec 1685 piscataway.

John Jr.

Edmund

Francis b d. 1687 piscataway

Temperance b nd John Martin 1683-1756





Thomas Fitz Gerald

nd 23 Nov 1686 Elizabeth Manning

b.

d.

For Edward + Elizabeth  
Fitz Gerald

Denish

b.

d.

nd. 11 Nov 1717 Edmund Durban  
Piscataway

1691 -

Son Rev Edmund & Mary Durban  
Durban.





Elizabeth Fitz Randolph

vol 22 Aug 1676

Andrew Woodson

b.

b.

d.

d.

Pr: Edmund + Elizabeth —  
Fitz Randolph

Pr

James +

James to 24 Sept 1745

James to 25 Apr 1747

James 1745

James + Margaret Mason

23 Apr 1747

James to 25 Apr 1747



Joseph Fitz Kendalpb 16 June 1687-8  
 b. 16  
 d. 16  
 Per. 16  
 Per. 16

Jonathan b. 16 June 1730  
 d. 16  
 June b. 26 Sept 1725  
 Susannah b. 27 Apr 1727  
 21 May 1730  
 and Margaret Manning  
 3 Dec 1724  
 Piscataway 11/12





Jonathan Fitz Kerdeljet

nd

Mary

Kezia b. 18 Jan 1720

Jonathan b. 22 Oct 1722

Lawrence b. 3 June 1725

Hugh b. 22 June 1727

Morton b. 28 May 1729

Elizabeth b. 18 Nov 1731

Mary b. 3 Apr 1734





Presenting Birth  
B 234

Moses Fitz Randolph

and 1724 ca Rachel Hull

do

do

Pr: Ensign Benj & Sarah Drake  
Hull

Benjamin b. 30 May 1725

Catherine b. 5 Nov 1727

Joseph b. 9 Dec 1729

Rachel b. 30 Jan 1731-2

Ann b. 29 Dec 1733



# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 4

| <b>Husband</b> <b>Hugh Dunn</b> |             |       |                     |        |
|---------------------------------|-------------|-------|---------------------|--------|
| Born                            | 1640        | Place | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened                      |             | Place | Baptized            |        |
| Died                            | 16 Nov 1694 | Place | Endowed             |        |
| Buried                          |             | Place | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Married                         | 1670        | Place | Sealed to spouse    |        |
| Husband's father                |             |       |                     |        |
| Husband's mother                |             |       |                     |        |

| <b>Wife</b> <b>Elizabeth Drake</b>  |      |       |                     |        |
|-------------------------------------|------|-------|---------------------|--------|
| Born                                | 1653 | Place | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened                          |      | Place | Baptized            |        |
| Died                                | 1711 | Place | Endowed             |        |
| Buried                              |      | Place | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Wife's father<br>Frances Drake Capt |      |       |                     |        |
| Wife's mother<br>Mary Walker        |      |       |                     |        |

| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth. |                            |                      | LDS ordinance dates | Temple                        |
|----------------------------------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------|---------------------|-------------------------------|
| 1                                                  | F                          | <b>Mary Dunn</b>     |                     |                               |
|                                                    | Born                       | 19 Jan 1671/1672     | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ |
|                                                    | Christened                 |                      | Place               |                               |
|                                                    | Died                       | 16 Nov 1699          | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ |
|                                                    | Buried                     |                      | Place               |                               |
|                                                    | Spouse<br>Hezekiah Bonham  |                      |                     |                               |
|                                                    | Married                    | 1690                 | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ |
|                                                    | Sealed to spouse           |                      |                     |                               |
| 2                                                  | M                          | <b>Hugh Dunn Jr.</b> |                     |                               |
|                                                    | Born                       | 1678                 | Place               |                               |
|                                                    | Christened                 |                      | Place               |                               |
|                                                    | Died                       | 1739                 | Place               |                               |
|                                                    | Buried                     |                      | Place               |                               |
|                                                    | Spouse<br>Elizabeth Martin |                      |                     |                               |
|                                                    | Married                    | 9 Aug 1697           | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ |
|                                                    | Sealed to spouse           |                      |                     |                               |
| 3                                                  | M                          | <b>Samuel Dunn</b>   |                     |                               |
|                                                    | Born                       | 1683                 | Place               |                               |
|                                                    | Christened                 |                      | Place               |                               |
|                                                    | Died                       | Aft 1722             | Place               |                               |
|                                                    | Buried                     |                      | Place               |                               |
|                                                    | Spouse<br>Esther Martin    |                      |                     |                               |
|                                                    | Married                    | 1704                 | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ |
|                                                    | Sealed to spouse           |                      |                     |                               |

|                |                              |         |                              |
|----------------|------------------------------|---------|------------------------------|
| Prepared by    | Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway | Address | 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403 |
| Phone          | (563) 355-2095               |         | Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111    |
| E-mail address | gltreadway77@outlook.com     |         |                              |
| Date prepared  | 30 Dec 2018                  |         | Scott                        |





# Family Group Record

Page 2 of 4

|                                                    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                     |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
|----------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------|--------|------|-------|----------|--|------------|-------|---------|--|------|----------|-------------------|--|--------|-------|--|--|--------|-------------|--|--|---------|-------|------------------|--|
| <b>Husband</b> <b>Hugh Dunn</b>                    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                     |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| <b>Wife</b> <b>Elizabeth Drake</b>                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                     |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth. |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| 4                                                  | <b>M Jonathan Dunn</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td>Bef 1691</td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="3"></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>             |                     |        | Born | Place | Baptized |  | Christened | Place | Endowed |  | Died | Bef 1691 | Sealed to parents |  | Buried | Place |  |  | Spouse |             |  |  | Married | Place | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                               | Place                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Baptized            |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Christened                                         | Place                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Endowed             |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Died                                               | Bef 1691                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Sealed to parents   |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Buried                                             | Place                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                     |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Spouse                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                     |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Married                                            | Place                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Sealed to spouse    |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| 5                                                  | <b>M Joseph Dunn</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td>Aft 1694</td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="3"></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>               |                     |        | Born | Place | Baptized |  | Christened | Place | Endowed |  | Died | Aft 1694 | Sealed to parents |  | Buried | Place |  |  | Spouse |             |  |  | Married | Place | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                               | Place                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Baptized            |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Christened                                         | Place                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Endowed             |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Died                                               | Aft 1694                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Sealed to parents   |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Buried                                             | Place                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                     |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Spouse                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                     |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Married                                            | Place                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Sealed to spouse    |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| 6                                                  | <b>M Benjamin Dunn</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td>Bef 1691</td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="3"></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>             |                     |        | Born | Place | Baptized |  | Christened | Place | Endowed |  | Died | Bef 1691 | Sealed to parents |  | Buried | Place |  |  | Spouse |             |  |  | Married | Place | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                               | Place                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Baptized            |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Christened                                         | Place                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Endowed             |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Died                                               | Bef 1691                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Sealed to parents   |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Buried                                             | Place                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                     |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Spouse                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                     |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Married                                            | Place                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Sealed to spouse    |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| 7                                                  | <b>F Elizabeth Dunn</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td>Aft 1694</td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="3">John Runyon</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table> |                     |        | Born | Place | Baptized |  | Christened | Place | Endowed |  | Died | Aft 1694 | Sealed to parents |  | Buried | Place |  |  | Spouse | John Runyon |  |  | Married | Place | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                               | Place                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Baptized            |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Christened                                         | Place                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Endowed             |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Died                                               | Aft 1694                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Sealed to parents   |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Buried                                             | Place                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                     |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Spouse                                             | John Runyon                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                     |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Married                                            | Place                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Sealed to spouse    |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| 8                                                  | <b>F Martha Dunn</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td>Aft 1694</td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="3"></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>               |                     |        | Born | Place | Baptized |  | Christened | Place | Endowed |  | Died | Aft 1694 | Sealed to parents |  | Buried | Place |  |  | Spouse |             |  |  | Married | Place | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                               | Place                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Baptized            |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Christened                                         | Place                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Endowed             |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Died                                               | Aft 1694                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Sealed to parents   |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Buried                                             | Place                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                     |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Spouse                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                     |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |
| Married                                            | Place                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Sealed to spouse    |        |      |       |          |  |            |       |         |  |      |          |                   |  |        |       |  |  |        |             |  |  |         |       |                  |  |

## Notes

**HUSBAND** - Hugh Dunn

Hugh Dunn came in 1666 to the settlement of Piscataway, NJ. Was one of the original Patenters.

He emigrated from the section of Northern New England where Hansford Knollys had early preached the gospel (1640) and believed in Baptist doctrines.

He became a Lay preacher.





# Family Group Record

Page 3 of 4

**Husband** **Hugh Dunn**  
**Wife** **Elizabeth Drake**

## Notes

**HUSBAND** - Hugh Dunn (Continued)

He had 9 children, all prominent citizens of Piscataway and active at the new church movement projected a few years later by Edmund Dunham.

He died 10 Nov 1694, 5 years after the public organization of the old First-Day Baptist Church.

His will was abstracted in the NJ Archives 1st Series Vol XXI pg 217: Dated 4 Oct 1691 and proved 10 Dec 1694 Book E pg 159. List wife Elizabeth, sons Hugh, Samuel, Joseph, daughters, Mary, wife of Hezekiah Bonham, Elizabeth, Martha. Wife sole executor. Wit: George Drake, Edward Slater.

Pedigree chart by Lillian Gillespie Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett Ft Wayne # 974.902 P67m which has this person as Hugh Dunn md to Elizabeth Drake 1670.

**WIFE** - Elizabeth Drake

Pedigree chart by Lillian Gillespie Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett Ft Wayne # 974.902 P67m which has this person as Hugh Dunn md to Elizabeth Drake 1670.

**CHILD 1** - Mary Dunn

Same sources as Hezekiah. There was a difference of death date from 7 Nov to 16 Nov.

She was listed as daughter in will of Hugh Dunn written 1691 proved 1694 Piscataway, NJ. He married Elizabeth Drake.

**CHILD 2** - Hugh Dunn Jr.

Birth stated as 1678 and marriage dated 1697 in Piscataway, NJ. Death date as 1739 but not known where. Prob? Piscataway, NJ. Need to check Dunn and Drake info for more info on this line.

Was first son. Married 9 Aug 1697.

Sources:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records.

"The Martin Family of America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

"Martin Family" by Marge Waterfield.

He was listed as son in will of Hugh Dunn written 1691 proved 1694 Piscataway, NJ.

**CHILD 3** - Samuel Dunn

Birth stated as 1683 and marriage dated 1704. Prob Piscataway, NJ. Death date only as after 1722. Need to check Dunn and Drake info for more info on this line.

Was 2nd Deacon 1724.

Sources:



# Family Group Record

Page 4 of 4

**Husband**

**Hugh Dunn**

**Wife**

**Elizabeth Drake**

## Notes

CHILD 3 - Samuel Dunn (Continued)  
Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records.

"The Martin Family of America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

"Martin Family" by Marge Waterfield.

CHILD 4 - Jonathan Dunn  
One source listed him as son of Hugh Dunn Sr.

He was not listed in will of Hugh Dunn written 1691 proved 1694 so maybe he had died before that.

CHILD 5 - Joseph Dunn  
One source listed him as son of Hugh Dunn Sr. Never married.

Joseph listed as son in will of Hugh Dunn written 1691 proved 1694 Piscataway, NJ.

CHILD 6 - Benjamin Dunn  
One source listed him as son of Hugh Dunn Sr. Was this the Benjamin that md Sarah Johnson 14 Aug 1719. One source said this was Benjamin son of Hugh Jr. which isn't possible.

There was no Benjamin listed in will of Hugh Dunn written 1691 proved 1694 in Piscataway, NJ so presume this Benjamin was deceased.

CHILD 7 - Elizabeth Dunn  
Sources:

She was listed as daughter in will of Hugh Dunn written 1691 proved 1694 Piscataway, NJ.

Martin family by Louise Martin Mohler and Martin book by Marge Waterfield.

CHILD 8 - Martha Dunn  
Sources:

She was listed as daughter in will of Hugh Dunn written 1691 proved 1694 Piscataway, NJ.





# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 2

## Husband

**Frances Drake Capt**

|                  |                   |       |         |                     |        |
|------------------|-------------------|-------|---------|---------------------|--------|
| Born             | 1615              | Place | England | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened       |                   | Place |         | Baptized            |        |
| Died             | 1687              | Place |         | Endowed             |        |
| Buried           |                   | Place |         | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Married          |                   | Place |         | Sealed to spouse    |        |
| Husband's father | Robert Drake      |       |         |                     |        |
| Husband's mother | (female) ?Unknown |       |         |                     |        |

## Wife

**Mary Walker**

|               |  |       |  |                     |        |
|---------------|--|-------|--|---------------------|--------|
| Born          |  | Place |  | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened    |  | Place |  | Baptized            |        |
| Died          |  | Place |  | Endowed             |        |
| Buried        |  | Place |  | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Wife's father |  |       |  |                     |        |
| Wife's mother |  |       |  |                     |        |

## Children List each child in order of birth.

LDS ordinance dates Temple

**1 F Elizabeth Drake**

|            |           |       |  |                   |  |
|------------|-----------|-------|--|-------------------|--|
| Born       | 1653      | Place |  | Baptized          |  |
| Christened |           | Place |  | Endowed           |  |
| Died       | 1711      | Place |  | Sealed to parents |  |
| Buried     |           | Place |  |                   |  |
| Spouse     | Hugh Dunn |       |  |                   |  |
| Married    | 1670      | Place |  | Sealed to spouse  |  |

|                |                              |         |                              |
|----------------|------------------------------|---------|------------------------------|
| Prepared by    | Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway | Address | 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403 |
| Phone          | (563) 355-2095               |         | Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111    |
| E-mail address | gltreadway77@outlook.com     |         |                              |
| Date prepared  | 30 Dec 2018                  |         | Scott                        |





# Family Group Record

Page 2 of 2

**Husband** **Frances Drake Capt**

**Wife** **Mary Walker**

**Notes**

**HUSBAND** - Frances Drake Capt

Pedigree chart by Lillian Gillespie Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett Ft Wayne # 974.902 P67m which has this person as Capt. Frances Drake who was md to Mary Walker and had dau Elizabeth Drake who md Hugh Dunn.

Frances moved from New Hampshire to New Jersey 1667. Also had a son Rev. John Drake.

There has been other info on Frances Drake who md Patience Walker and had dau Rachel b. 1707 so not sure if same or different people.

Pedigree chart by Lillian Gillespie Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett Ft Wayne # 974.902 P67m which has his father as Robert Drake. Also stated Robert came from Cameron, Devon, England to Exeter MM in 1640. If so his son would have been born in England.

The Exeter MM was Quaker settlement in PA. if in fact that is what was meant.

**WIFE** - Mary Walker

Pedigree chart by Lillian Gillespie Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett Ft Wayne # 974.902 P67m which has this person as Capt. Frances Drake who was md to Mary Walker and had dau Elizabeth Drake who md Hugh Dunn.

There has been other info on Frances Drake who md Patience Walker and had dau Rachel b. 1707 so not sure if same or different people.

**CHILD 1** - Elizabeth Drake

Pedigree chart by Lillian Gillespie Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett Ft Wayne # 974.902 P67m which has this person as Hugh Dunn md to Elizabeth Drake 1670.



Dunn

my rec -  
Gen mag of N. J. Vol. 43.  
(Martin Book)

Rev Hugh Dunn <sup>Dec 19 1670</sup>  
of Piscataway <sup>1670</sup>

Elizabeth Drake

b.

b.

d.

d.

Rev

Rev: Capt James Drake + Mary  
1615-1637 Wacker

Hugh Dunn b. 1678

d. 1739

1698 Elizabeth Martin  
daugh John + Dorothy Smith Martin

Samuel b. 1683

d.

1704 Esther Martin  
daugh John + Dorothy Smith Martin



Wed nec Piscataway 179.

Elizabeth Dunn to John Rogation 20 Jan 1692-3

Benjamin Dunn to Sarah Johnson 14 Aug 1719  
(son Hugh + Elizabeth)

Death nec  
Hugh Dunn d. 16 Nov 1494

1st little piscatory

|                                    |         |                                  |
|------------------------------------|---------|----------------------------------|
| Hugh Dunn                          | rd 1698 | Elizabeth Martin                 |
| b. 1678                            |         | b. 1680                          |
| d. 1739.                           |         | d.                               |
| Per Rev Hugh Dunn & Elizabeth Duke |         | Per: John & Dorothy Smith Martin |

Hugh B. 1699      d. 1759      19 June 1721      Amy Sutton 1698-  
dau Judah & Anne (Carter) Sutton

Ann b. 1704 d. <sup>1723</sup>nd <sup>10 mo</sup> <sup>piscating.</sup> Ebenezer Drake  
son of John & Rebecca Hutton  
Drake

Elizabeth 61707 d. 1733 Hengshichuan Duanben

mortha b. 1709 d.  
 he 1729 <sup>18 Sept</sup> Jeremiah Drake  
 son of adrian & Hannah FitzKendall  
 Drake

Jeremiah b. 1712 d. 1794 <sup>11 Mar</sup> wd 1733-4 Sarah Hull  
 dau Benjamin + Sarah (Oriskany) Folsom  
 Hull

Zachariah b. 1715 d. 1756 m 1736 Rachel Hull dau of (ms)

Benjamin b. 1716 d. 1739 Kachel Thompson  
Sam Jones & Charity Steele Thompson

Rhinebas b. 1719 d. 1761 rd1-1742 Eunice Hull  
rd2 Elizabeth Manning

Ruth b 1721

nd Daniel Denham 1728 - ?  
and John & Mary Wade Denham

Rebecca b. 1723 d. 1784  
 wd 1- Jonathan Denham  
 son -  
 wd 2 1750 David Denham 1723-1806  
 son Jon + Jane Riatt Denham





Samuel Drenn m. 1704

Esther Martin

b. 1683

b. 1679

d.

d.

Pr. Rev Hugh + Elizabeth Drenn.

Pr John Jr + Dorothy Smith Martin.

Samuel b. 1705

Jonathan b. 1708

John b. 1710

Ann b. 1712

Mary b. 1714

Micajah b. 1716

m. 1738 Elizabeth Drenn  
Dan Bercey + Dorothy Martin Drenn.

Mary b. 1719

Esther b. 1722



# Drakes

Dr

Francis Drake Sr.

nd. Mary

b.

b.

d. 24 Sept 1687 Piscataway N.J.

d. 1688 29 July

Per:

of Portsmouth 1661

John b.

d.

1677 July  
wed. Piscataway Rebecca Trotter  
Elizabeth, N.J.

George b.

d.

13 Nov 1677  
wed. Piscataway Mary Oliver  
Elizabeth, N.J. w m & Mary Oliver

(Francis Drake (Jerdan vol 1698)



Deaths

Eizabeth Drake & George & Mary d. 22 Feb 1689 p. 50a town

Ruth Drake wd James Platt 6 mar 1728

Rachel Drake wd Reune Runyon 17 may 1732

Johanna Drake - Trusten Mannin 3 july 1729

~~James~~ Drake - Esther Longstaff 12 apr 1737

John Drake - Sarah Compton 9 dec 1697

Frederic - Patience Walker 10 nov 1698

Samuel Drake (Doly) - Elizabeth Hull 19 Apr 1700

Andrew - Hannah Feltz Kerdolph 22 may 1705

Mary - John Norton 16 july 1716

Ebenezer - Anne Quinn 10 nov 1723  
(Son John & Rebecca Butler Drake)

Rachel Drake - James Wyatt 6 mar 1728

Mary " - John Durburn 23 oct 1729

Jeremiah - Martha Quinn 18 Apr 1729

(Son of Andrew Drake)  
Edward - Mary Neal (wid) 27 Apr 1736

Elizabeth - Elizabeth Durburn 23 dec 1733

Samuel - Sarah Clawson 30 july 1738  
(30 Jan 1738?)

Sarah Drake 10 Aug  
wd Benjamin Hull 2 - Folsom

John Drake

rd 7 July 1677 Rebecca Trotter  
presenting 49. of Elizabeth 49.

b.

b

d.

d.

Pr: Sir James + Mary - Drake

Pr:

(49) :



George Drake

not 13th 1677

Mary Alvin

b.

b.

d.

d.

Pri: Sir James + Mary - Drake

Pri: Wm + Mary Alvin  
of Elizabeth N.J.



mel /

Benjamin Manning  
1640-1676

6. 8 Sept 1676

Q. 1702

o. 1702  
 Mr: Jeffery & Nepe — Manney.

2.

Mr: Samuel + Ann Snally  
Blackford

hdg -

Joseph Drake

no 3. Isaac Drake





# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 5

|                                                    |                                      |                                     |                     |        |
|----------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|---------------------|--------|
| <b>Husband John Langstaff</b>                      |                                      |                                     |                     |        |
| Born                                               | 1647                                 | Place                               | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened                                         |                                      | Place                               | Baptized            |        |
| Died                                               | Aft 1694                             | Place                               | Endowed             |        |
| Buried                                             |                                      | Place                               | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Married                                            | 10 Jul 1674/1675                     | Place Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to spouse    |        |
| Husband's father Henry Langstaff                   |                                      |                                     |                     |        |
| Husband's mother                                   |                                      |                                     |                     |        |
| <b>Wife Martha Martin</b>                          |                                      |                                     |                     |        |
| Born                                               | 1653                                 | Place Dover, Strafford Co., NH      | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened                                         |                                      | Place                               | Baptized            |        |
| Died                                               | 13 Nov 1694                          | Place Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Endowed             |        |
| Buried                                             |                                      | Place                               | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Wife's father John Martin Sr. III *                |                                      |                                     |                     |        |
| Wife's mother Esther (Hester) Roberts              |                                      |                                     |                     |        |
| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth. |                                      |                                     |                     |        |
|                                                    |                                      |                                     | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| <b>1</b>                                           | <b>M Henry Langstaff</b>             |                                     |                     |        |
| Born                                               | 26 Jan 1675/1676                     | Place Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized            |        |
| Christened                                         |                                      | Place                               | Endowed             |        |
| Died                                               | 14 Feb 1675/1676                     | Place Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Buried                                             |                                      | Place                               |                     |        |
| Spouse                                             |                                      |                                     |                     |        |
| Married                                            |                                      | Place                               | Sealed to spouse    |        |
| <b>2</b>                                           | <b>F Lualla or Lucilla Langstaff</b> |                                     |                     |        |
| Born                                               | 17 Jul 1677                          | Place Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized            |        |
| Christened                                         |                                      | Place                               | Endowed             |        |
| Died                                               |                                      | Place                               | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Buried                                             |                                      | Place                               |                     |        |
| Spouse                                             |                                      |                                     |                     |        |
| Married                                            |                                      | Place                               | Sealed to spouse    |        |
| <b>3</b>                                           | <b>F Mary Langstaff</b>              |                                     |                     |        |
| Born                                               | 15 Dec 1679                          | Place Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized            |        |
| Christened                                         |                                      | Place                               | Endowed             |        |
| Died                                               |                                      | Place                               | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Buried                                             |                                      | Place                               |                     |        |
| Spouse                                             |                                      |                                     |                     |        |
| Married                                            |                                      | Place                               | Sealed to spouse    |        |

|                                          |                                      |
|------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| Prepared by Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway | Address 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403 |
| Phone (563) 355-2095                     | Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111            |
| E-mail address gltreadway77@outlook.com  |                                      |
| Date prepared 30 Dec 2018                | Scott                                |





# Family Group Record

Page 2 of 5

|                                                    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                      |                               |                   |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
|----------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------|------------|-------|-------------------------------|----------|--|------------|--|-------|--|---------|--|------|-------------|-------|-------------------------------|-------------------|--|--------|--|-------|--|--|--|--------|----------------|--|--|--|--|---------|----------|-------|-------------------------------|------------------|--|
| <b>Husband</b> John Langstaff                      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                      |                               |                   |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| <b>Wife</b> Martha Martin                          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                      |                               |                   |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth. |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | U.S. ordinance dates | Temple                        |                   |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| 4                                                  | <b>M John Langstaff</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>3 May 1682</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td>30 May 1682</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5"></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>                                       |                      |                               | Born              | 3 May 1682 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died | 30 May 1682 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse |                |  |  |  |  | Married |          | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                               | 3 May 1682                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | Place                | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Christened                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Place                |                               | Endowed           |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Died                                               | 30 May 1682                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | Place                | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to parents |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Buried                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Place                |                               |                   |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Spouse                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                      |                               |                   |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Married                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Place                |                               | Sealed to spouse  |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| 5                                                  | <b>F Sarah Langstaff</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>1683</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td>1742</td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">William Bunn</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>                                                                    |                      |                               | Born              | 1683       | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died | 1742        | Place |                               | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse | William Bunn   |  |  |  |  | Married |          | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                               | 1683                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | Place                | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Christened                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Place                |                               | Endowed           |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Died                                               | 1742                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | Place                |                               | Sealed to parents |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Buried                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Place                |                               |                   |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Spouse                                             | William Bunn                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                      |                               |                   |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Married                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Place                |                               | Sealed to spouse  |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| 6                                                  | <b>M Henry Langstaff</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>1689</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td>1762</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ</td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">Esther Smalley</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td>Abt 1712</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table> |                      |                               | Born              | 1689       | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died | 1762        | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ  | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse | Esther Smalley |  |  |  |  | Married | Abt 1712 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                               | 1689                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | Place                | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Christened                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Place                |                               | Endowed           |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Died                                               | 1762                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | Place                | Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ  | Sealed to parents |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Buried                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Place                |                               |                   |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Spouse                                             | Esther Smalley                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                      |                               |                   |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Married                                            | Abt 1712                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | Place                | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to spouse  |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| 7                                                  | <b>F Mary Langstaff</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>1689</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5"></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>                                                                                     |                      |                               | Born              | 1689       | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died |             | Place |                               | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse |                |  |  |  |  | Married |          | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                               | 1689                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | Place                | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Christened                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Place                |                               | Endowed           |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Died                                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Place                |                               | Sealed to parents |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Buried                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Place                |                               |                   |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Spouse                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                      |                               |                   |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Married                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Place                |                               | Sealed to spouse  |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| 8                                                  | <b>M John Langstaff</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>1691</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">Mary Dove</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>                                                                            |                      |                               | Born              | 1691       | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died |             | Place |                               | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse | Mary Dove      |  |  |  |  | Married |          | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                               | 1691                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | Place                | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Christened                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Place                |                               | Endowed           |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Died                                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Place                |                               | Sealed to parents |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Buried                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Place                |                               |                   |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Spouse                                             | Mary Dove                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                      |                               |                   |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |
| Married                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Place                |                               | Sealed to spouse  |            |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |             |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |                |  |  |  |  |         |          |       |                               |                  |  |





# Family Group Record

Page 3 of 5

|                                                    |                              |                                     |                   |
|----------------------------------------------------|------------------------------|-------------------------------------|-------------------|
| <b>Husband</b> <b>John Langstaff</b>               |                              |                                     |                   |
| <b>Wife</b> <b>Martha Martin</b>                   |                              |                                     |                   |
| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth. |                              | LDS ordinance dates                 | Temple            |
| 9                                                  | <b>M Samuel Langstaff</b>    |                                     |                   |
|                                                    | Born 1693                    | Place Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |
|                                                    | Christened                   | Place                               | Endowed           |
|                                                    | Died                         | Place                               | Sealed to parents |
|                                                    | Buried                       | Place                               |                   |
|                                                    | Spouse Mary ?Unknown         |                                     |                   |
|                                                    | Married 1713                 | Place NJ                            | Sealed to spouse  |
| 10                                                 | <b>F Priscilla Langstaff</b> |                                     |                   |
|                                                    | Born 1694                    | Place Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |
|                                                    | Christened                   | Place                               | Endowed           |
|                                                    | Died                         | Place                               | Sealed to parents |
|                                                    | Buried                       | Place                               |                   |
|                                                    | Spouse Joseph Sutton         |                                     |                   |
|                                                    | Married 25 Dec 1718          | Place Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to spouse  |

## Notes

### HUSBAND - John Langstaff

Only have birth year for John and stated he was born in New England. John was said to have married 1674 to Martha. Also no record of his death but was after last known child was born 1694. NEED TO CHECK FOR DEATH DATE.

Was stated that John had an illegitimate child by Elizabeth Fitz Randolph named John Langstaff 1673, which was before he married Martha. This info does not appear in the Edward Fitz Randolph branch lines by Oris H. Randolph 1976. There was an Elizabeth who was born 1657 and married Andrew Wooden, don't know if this is same Elizabeth thought. Nothing more to date on son John.

Was also stated "Outline Sketches of the Pioneer Progenitors of the Piscataway Planters 1666-1716" by Oliver B. Leonard Esq. Plainfield NJ. that Henry, John's father came to the US 1630 and lived on the Piscataqua River up to the time of his removal to Piscataway township in 1668/69. Though his son John was born in New England in 1647, the name has been handed down to posterity in this latitude. The marriage of may of the female members into other pioneer families has been given some of the best representatives of this mother Church. The original male line was distinctly identified with the Episcopal Church.

### Sources:

Family Group sheets from Salt Lake City.

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records.

Book "The Martin Family of America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family" by Marge Waterfield.

### WIFE - Martha Martin

Martha was said to have been born 1653. She married John Langstaff and she and John had 10 children, the last one born 1694 and it was stated Martha died Nov 1694. All their children were said to have been born in Piscataway and Martha probably died there as well.

Martha was listed in will of her mother 1687 in Piscataway, NJ.

Family Group sheets from Salt Lake City.





# Family Group Record

Page 4 of 5

**Husband** John Langstaff

**Wife** Martha Martin

## Notes

WIFE - Martha Martin (Continued)  
Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records.

Book "The Martin Family of America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family" by Marge Waterfield.

In one source it was written that she md Josiah Wooden second but she died in 1694 and her last child b. 1694 with John Langstaff so believe that must have been someone else-GLT

CHILD 1 - Henry Langstaff  
Sources for ID# D1958/60CA:

Family Group sheets from Salt Lake City.

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records.

Book "The Martin Family of America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family" by Marge Waterfield.

CHILD 2 - Lualla or Lucilla Langstaff  
He name has been written Lualla and Lucilla so not sure which is correct to date, need to recheck birth records.

Sources for ID# D1958/60CB:

Family Group sheets from Salt Lake City.

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records.

Book "The Martin Family of America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family" by Marge Waterfield.

CHILD 3 - Mary Langstaff  
Sources for ID# D1958/60CC:

Family Group sheets from Salt Lake City.

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records.

Book "The Martin Family of America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family" by Marge Waterfield.

CHILD 4 - John Langstaff  
Sources for ID# D1958/60CD:

Family Group sheets from Salt Lake City.

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records.

Book "The Martin Family of America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family" by Marge Waterfield.

CHILD 5 - Sarah Langstaff  
Sources for ID# D1958/60CE:

Family Group sheets from Salt Lake City.





# Family Group Record

Page 5 of 5

**Husband** **John Langstaff**

**Wife** **Martha Martin**

**Notes**

CHILD 5 - Sarah Langstaff (Continued)  
Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records.

Book "The Martin Family of America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family" by Marge Waterfield.

CHILD 6 - Henry Langstaff  
Sources for ID# D1958/60CF:

Family Group sheets from Salt Lake City.

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records.

Book "The Martin Family of America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family" by Marge Waterfield.

CHILD 7 - Mary Langstaff  
Sources for ID# D1958/60CG:

Family Group sheets from Salt Lake City.

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records.

Book "The Martin Family of America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family" by Marge Waterfield.

CHILD 8 - John Langstaff  
Sources for ID# D1958/60CH:

Family Group sheets from Salt Lake City.

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records.

Book "The Martin Family of America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family" by Marge Waterfield.

CHILD 9 - Samuel Langstaff  
Sources for ID# D1958/60CI:

Family Group sheets from Salt Lake City.

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records.

Book "The Martin Family of America" by Louise Martin Mohler. Some of the names of Samuel's children are the same as brother Henry: Peter 1715, Mary 1717, Henry 1719, Sarah 1721.

Book "Martin Family" by Marge Waterfield.

CHILD 10 - Priscilla Langstaff  
Source for ID# D1958/60CJ:

1st Settlers of Piscataway.

Martin Family by Louise Martin Mohler.



mg rec -  
Sen mng of Hg vol 43.

Longstaff

Piscat-away Births 13 235  
need pg 236.

John Longstaff <sup>10 July 1675</sup>  
wd 1674 ca. martha martin  
Both of Piscataway  
br. bef 1660  
d. 13 Nov 1694  
Pos: John Jr + sister Robert  
Martin

(Henry b. 26 Jan 1675-6 d. 14 Feb 1675-6)

Lucilla b. 17 July 1677

Mary b. 15 Dec 1679

John b. 3 May 1682 d. 30 May 1682



1st letter Pisa 1792

Prusullen - Joseph Butten 23 Dec 1718

Escher - James Drake 12 Apr 1737

John Fitzgerald not Prusullen Benken 1697 49p

# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 7

|                                                    |             |       |                                 |                     |
|----------------------------------------------------|-------------|-------|---------------------------------|---------------------|
| <b>Husband Daniel Blackford</b>                    |             |       |                                 |                     |
| Born                                               | Abt 1677    | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ   | LDS ordinance dates |
| Christened                                         |             | Place |                                 | Baptized            |
| Died                                               | Aft 1747    | Place | Piscataway?, Middlesex? Co., NJ | Endowed             |
| Buried                                             |             | Place |                                 | Sealed to parents   |
| Married                                            | 25 Jan 1702 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ   | Sealed to spouse    |
| Husband's father Samuel Blackford                  |             |       |                                 |                     |
| Husband's mother Ann Smalley * (Foster child?)     |             |       |                                 |                     |
| <b>Wife Ruth Hull *</b>                            |             |       |                                 |                     |
| Born                                               | 22 Mar 1684 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ   | LDS ordinance dates |
| Christened                                         |             | Place |                                 | Baptized            |
| Died                                               | Aft 1723    | Place | , NJ?                           | Endowed             |
| Buried                                             |             | Place |                                 | Sealed to parents   |
| Wife's father Hopewell Hull *                      |             |       |                                 |                     |
| Wife's mother Mary Martin *                        |             |       |                                 |                     |
| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth. |             |       | LDS ordinance dates             | Temple              |
| <b>1 F Kesiah Blackford</b>                        |             |       |                                 |                     |
| Born                                               | 1 Jan 1703  | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ   | Baptized            |
| Christened                                         |             | Place |                                 | Endowed             |
| Died                                               |             | Place |                                 | Sealed to parents   |
| Buried                                             |             | Place |                                 |                     |
| Spouse John Molleson Jr.                           |             |       |                                 |                     |
| Married                                            | 7 Oct 1724  | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ   | Sealed to spouse    |
| <b>2 F Nancy or Mercy Blackford</b>                |             |       |                                 |                     |
| Born                                               | 13 Mar 1705 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ   | Baptized            |
| Christened                                         |             | Place |                                 | Endowed             |
| Died                                               |             | Place |                                 | Sealed to parents   |
| Buried                                             |             | Place |                                 |                     |
| Spouse                                             |             |       |                                 |                     |
| Married                                            |             | Place |                                 | Sealed to spouse    |
| <b>3 F Rebecca Blackford</b>                       |             |       |                                 |                     |
| Born                                               | 12 Sep 1707 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ   | Baptized            |
| Christened                                         |             | Place |                                 | Endowed             |
| Died                                               |             | Place |                                 | Sealed to parents   |
| Buried                                             |             | Place |                                 |                     |
| Spouse                                             |             |       |                                 |                     |
| Married                                            |             | Place |                                 | Sealed to spouse    |

|                |                              |         |                              |
|----------------|------------------------------|---------|------------------------------|
| Prepared by    | Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway | Address | 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403 |
| Phone          | (563) 355-2095               |         | Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111    |
| E-mail address | gltreadway77@outlook.com     |         |                              |
| Date prepared  | 30 Dec 2018                  |         | Scott                        |





# Family Group Record

Page 2 of 7

**Husband** **Daniel Blackford**

**Wife** **Ruth Hull \***

**Children** List each child in order of birth.

LDS ordinance dates

Temple

4

**F Rachiel Blackford**

|            |            |       |                               |                   |  |
|------------|------------|-------|-------------------------------|-------------------|--|
| Born       | 2 Feb 1709 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |  |
| Christened |            | Place |                               | Endowed           |  |
| Died       |            | Place |                               | Sealed to parents |  |
| Buried     |            | Place |                               |                   |  |
| Spouse     |            |       |                               |                   |  |
| Married    |            | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse  |  |

5

**F Ruth Blackford (twin)**

|            |            |       |                               |                   |  |
|------------|------------|-------|-------------------------------|-------------------|--|
| Born       | 7 Feb 1712 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |  |
| Christened |            | Place |                               | Endowed           |  |
| Died       |            | Place |                               | Sealed to parents |  |
| Buried     |            | Place |                               |                   |  |
| Spouse     |            |       |                               |                   |  |
| Married    |            | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse  |  |

6

**M Joseph Blackford (twin)**

|            |            |       |                               |                   |  |
|------------|------------|-------|-------------------------------|-------------------|--|
| Born       | 2 May 1713 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |  |
| Christened |            | Place |                               | Endowed           |  |
| Died       |            | Place |                               | Sealed to parents |  |
| Buried     |            | Place |                               |                   |  |
| Spouse     |            |       |                               |                   |  |
| Married    |            | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse  |  |

7

**M Benjamin Blackford (twin)**

|            |            |       |                               |                   |  |
|------------|------------|-------|-------------------------------|-------------------|--|
| Born       | 2 May 1713 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |  |
| Christened |            | Place |                               | Endowed           |  |
| Died       |            | Place |                               | Sealed to parents |  |
| Buried     |            | Place |                               |                   |  |
| Spouse     |            |       |                               |                   |  |
| Married    |            | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse  |  |

8

**M Daniel Blackford**

|            |            |       |                               |                   |  |
|------------|------------|-------|-------------------------------|-------------------|--|
| Born       | 9 Jun 1715 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |  |
| Christened |            | Place |                               | Endowed           |  |
| Died       | Bef 1720   | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to parents |  |
| Buried     |            | Place |                               |                   |  |
| Spouse     |            |       |                               |                   |  |
| Married    |            | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse  |  |



# Family Group Record

Page 3 of 7

|                                                    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                     |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
|----------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------|-------------|-------|-------------------------------|----------|--|------------|--|-------|--|---------|--|------|----------|-------|-------------------------------|-------------------|--|--------|--|-------|--|--|--|--------|--|--|--|--|--|---------|--|-------|--|------------------|--|
| <b>Husband</b> Daniel Blackford                    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                     |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| <b>Wife</b> Ruth Hull *                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                     |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth. |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | LDS ordinance dates | Temple                        |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| 9                                                  | <b>M Samuel Blackford</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>3 Oct 1718</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td>Aft 1744</td> <td>Place</td> <td>, Somerset? Co., NJ</td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5"></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>           |                     |                               | Born              | 3 Oct 1718  | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died | Aft 1744 | Place | , Somerset? Co., NJ           | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse |  |  |  |  |  | Married |  | Place |  | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                               | 3 Oct 1718                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Place               |                               | Endowed           |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Died                                               | Aft 1744                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Place               | , Somerset? Co., NJ           | Sealed to parents |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Place               |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                     |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Place               |                               | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| 10                                                 | <b>M Daniel Blackford</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>6 Sep 1719</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td>Bef 1720</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5"></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table> |                     |                               | Born              | 6 Sep 1719  | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died | Bef 1720 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse |  |  |  |  |  | Married |  | Place |  | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                               | 6 Sep 1719                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Place               |                               | Endowed           |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Died                                               | Bef 1720                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to parents |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Place               |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                     |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Place               |                               | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| 11                                                 | <b>M Daniel Blackford</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>26 Sep 1720</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5"></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>                                     |                     |                               | Born              | 26 Sep 1720 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died |          | Place |                               | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse |  |  |  |  |  | Married |  | Place |  | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                               | 26 Sep 1720                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Place               |                               | Endowed           |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Died                                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Place               |                               | Sealed to parents |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Place               |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                     |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Place               |                               | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| 12                                                 | <b>F Ruth Blackford</b><br><table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>10 Mar 1723</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5"></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>                                       |                     |                               | Born              | 10 Mar 1723 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died |          | Place |                               | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse |  |  |  |  |  | Married |  | Place |  | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                               | 10 Mar 1723                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized          |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Place               |                               | Endowed           |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Died                                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Place               |                               | Sealed to parents |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Place               |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                     |                               |                   |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Place               |                               | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |                               |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |                               |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |  |  |  |  |  |         |  |       |  |                  |  |

## Notes

**HUSBAND** - Daniel Blackford

Several sources for info on Ruth Hull and Daniel Blackford. It is thought they had 13 children. There is a difference of opinion on which son our line of John Joseph is. It appears one John Joseph born 7 Feb 1712 and one Joseph listed as born 2 May 1713. Death records list John Joseph b. 1712 d. 1786 but DAR records list John Joseph b. 23 Feb 1713 d. 1786. It would appear we don't know which John is ours. Cemetery records of John Joseph Blackford from Scotch Plains Baptist Church cemetery list birth date as 7 Feb 1712 and death date 26 Jul 1786 and his wife Hannah is buried there also.

Sources for ID#489:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264





# Family Group Record

Page 4 of 7

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                         |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------|
| <b>Husband</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | <b>Daniel Blackford</b> |
| <b>Wife</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | <b>Ruth Hull *</b>      |
| <b>Notes</b><br><b>HUSBAND</b> - Daniel Blackford (Continued)<br>Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.<br><br>Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.<br><br>Mauscript of mg & death dates Piscataway, Nj 1676-1790 by Whitehead                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                         |
| <b>WIFE</b> - Ruth Hull *<br>Several sources for info on Ruth Hull and Daniel Blackford. It is thought they had 13 children. There is a difference of opinion on which son our line of John Joseph is. It appears one John Joseph born 7 Feb 1712 and one Joseph listed as born 2 May 1713. Death records list John Joseph b. 1712 d. 1786 but DAR records list John Joseph b. 23 Feb 1713 d. 1786. It would appear we don't know which John is ours. Cemetery records of John Joseph Blackford from Scotch Plains Baptist Church cemetery list birth date as 7 Feb 1712 and death date 26 Jul 1786 and his wife Hannah is buried there also.<br><br>Sources for ID#489:<br><br>Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.<br><br>Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).<br><br>Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.<br><br>Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264<br><br>Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.<br><br>Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.<br><br>Mauscript of mg & death dates Piscataway, Nj 1676-1790 by Whitehead |                         |
| <b>CHILD 1</b> - Kesiah Blackford<br>Sources for ID#D489A:<br><br>Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.<br><br>Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).<br><br>Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.<br><br>Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264<br><br>Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.<br><br>Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.<br><br>Mauscript of mg & death dates Piscataway, Nj 1676-1790 by Whitehead                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                         |
| <b>CHILD 2</b> - Nancy or Mercy Blackford<br>Name has been written as Nancy and Mercy, need to recheck birth records.<br><br>Sources for ID# D489B:<br><br>Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.<br><br>Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).<br><br>Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.<br>Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264<br><br>Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                         |





# Family Group Record

Page 5 of 7

**Husband** **Daniel Blackford**

**Wife** **Ruth Hull \***

## Notes

CHILD 2 - Nancy or Mercy Blackford (Continued)

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

Manuscript of mg & death dates Piscataway, Nj 1676-1790 by Whitehead

CHILD 3 - Rebecca Blackford

Sources for ID# D489C:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

Manuscript of mg & death dates Piscataway, Nj 1676-1790 by Whitehead

CHILD 4 - Rachiel Blackford

Sources for ID# D489D:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

Manuscript of mg & death dates Piscataway, Nj 1676-1790 by Whitehead

CHILD 5 - Ruth Blackford (twin)

According to birth records she was twin to John Joseph.

Sources for ID# D489F:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

Manuscript of mg & death dates Piscataway, Nj 1676-1790 by Whitehead

CHILD 6 - Joseph Blackford (twin)

According to birth records he was twin to Benjamin.



# Family Group Record

Page 6 of 7

**Husband** **Daniel Blackford**

**Wife** **Ruth Hull \***

**Notes**

CHILD 6 - Joseph Blackford (twin) (Continued)

Sources for ID# D489G:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

Mauscript of mg & death dates Piscataway, Nj 1676-1790 by Whitehead

CHILD 7 - Benjamin Blackford (twin)

According to birth records he was twin to Joseph.

Sources for ID# D489H:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

Mauscript of mg & death dates Piscataway, Nj 1676-1790 by Whitehead

CHILD 8 - Daniel Blackford

Sources for ID# D489I:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

Mauscript of mg & death dates Piscataway, Nj 1676-1790 by Whitehead

CHILD 9 - Samuel Blackford

Sources for ID# D489J:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.





# Family Group Record

Page 7 of 7

**Husband Daniel Blackford**

**Wife Ruth Hull \***

## Notes

CHILD 9 - Samuel Blackford (Continued)

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

Mauscript of mg & death dates Piscataway, Nj 1676-1790 by Whitehead

CHILD 10 - Daniel Blackford

Sources for ID# D489K:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

Mauscript of mg & death dates Piscataway, Nj 1676-1790 by Whitehead

CHILD 11 - Daniel Blackford

Sources for ID# D489L:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

Mauscript of mg & death dates Piscataway, Nj 1676-1790 by Whitehead

CHILD 12 - Ruth Blackford

Sources for ID# D489M:

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records. Birth, death, marriage records.

Book "1st Settlers of Piscataway by Monnett Vol 4-5 pg 627-861 (Hull family).

Family group sheets from Salt Lake City, Utah.

Book "Hull Family In America" by Weygant pg 4,252,264

Book "The Martin Family in America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

Book "Martin Family by Marge Waterfield.

Mauscript of mg & death dates Piscataway, Nj 1676-1790 by Whitehead





# Blackford

Daniel Blackford

nd

Ruth Hull

Begia b. 1 Jan 1703-4

Mercy b. 18 May 1705

Rebecca b. 12 Apr 1707

Kechel b. Feb 1709

Benjamin b. 2 May 1713

Joseph b. 2 May 1713

Daniel b. 9 Jan 1715-16

Samuel b. 23 Nov 1718

Daniel b. 6 Apr 1719

Daniel b. 29 Apr 1720

Ruth b. 3 Oct 1723

127 little Piscataway N.Y.

My rec - Providence Blackford - Peter Runyon 12 Oct 1704

Burk rec - list all Dorset & Ruth Blackford + 1 John<sup>1</sup> + Ruth.

My rec - Anne Blackford - Benjamin Manning 19 Jan 1698-9

My rec Elizabeth - John Kimball 4 May 1699

Daniel - Ruth Hull 25 Jan 1702-3

Roger - John Mollison 7 Oct 1724

Burk rec -

John of John's Ruth Blackford,  
b. 7 Feb 1712



# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 4

## Husband

### Edward Bangs

|                  |             |       |                     |                     |        |
|------------------|-------------|-------|---------------------|---------------------|--------|
| Born             | Abt 1592    | Place | Chichester, ENGLAND | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened       |             | Place |                     | Baptized            |        |
| Died             | 1678        | Place | Eastham, MA         | Endowed             |        |
| Buried           |             | Place |                     | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Married          | Abt 1635    | Place |                     | Sealed to spouse    |        |
| Other Spouse     | Lydia Hicks |       |                     |                     |        |
| Married          | Abt 1633    | Place |                     | Sealed to spouse    |        |
| Husband's father |             |       |                     |                     |        |
| Husband's mother |             |       |                     |                     |        |

## Wife

### Rebecca ?Unknown

|               |          |       |  |                     |        |
|---------------|----------|-------|--|---------------------|--------|
| Born          |          | Place |  | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened    |          | Place |  | Baptized            |        |
| Died          | Bef 1677 | Place |  | Endowed             |        |
| Buried        |          | Place |  | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Wife's father |          |       |  |                     |        |
| Wife's mother |          |       |  |                     |        |

## Children List each child in order of birth.

LDS ordinance dates Temple

1

### F Rebecca Bangs

|            |                  |       |             |                   |  |
|------------|------------------|-------|-------------|-------------------|--|
| Born       | Abt 1636         | Place |             | Baptized          |  |
| Christened |                  | Place |             | Endowed           |  |
| Died       | Bef 1677         | Place |             | Sealed to parents |  |
| Buried     |                  | Place |             |                   |  |
| Spouse     | Jonathan Sparrow |       |             |                   |  |
| Married    | 26 Oct 1654      | Place | Eastham. MA | Sealed to spouse  |  |

2

### F Sarah Bangs

|            |              |       |  |                   |  |
|------------|--------------|-------|--|-------------------|--|
| Born       | Abt 1638     | Place |  | Baptized          |  |
| Christened |              | Place |  | Endowed           |  |
| Died       | Aft 1677     | Place |  | Sealed to parents |  |
| Buried     |              | Place |  |                   |  |
| Spouse     | Thomas Howes |       |  |                   |  |
| Married    | Abt 1657     | Place |  | Sealed to spouse  |  |

3

### M Jonathan Bangs

|            |                |       |             |                   |  |
|------------|----------------|-------|-------------|-------------------|--|
| Born       | Abt 1640       | Place |             | Baptized          |  |
| Christened |                | Place |             | Endowed           |  |
| Died       | 1728           | Place | Harwich     | Sealed to parents |  |
| Buried     |                | Place |             |                   |  |
| Spouse     | Mary Mayo      |       |             |                   |  |
| Married    | 16 Jul 1664    | Place | Eastham. MA | Sealed to spouse  |  |
| Spouse     | Sarah ?Unknown |       |             |                   |  |
| Married    | By 1719        | Place |             | Sealed to spouse  |  |

Prepared by Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway

Phone (563) 355-2095

E-mail address gltreadway77@outlook.com

Date prepared 30 Dec 2018

Address 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403

Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111

Scott





# Family Group Record

Page 2 of 4

|                                                    |                             |                      |                   |
|----------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------|----------------------|-------------------|
| <b>Husband</b> <b>Edward Bangs</b>                 |                             |                      |                   |
| <b>Wife</b> <b>Rebecca ?Unknown</b>                |                             |                      |                   |
| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth. |                             | LDS ordinance dates  | Temple            |
| 4                                                  | F <b>Lydia Bangs</b>        |                      |                   |
|                                                    | Born                        | Abt 1642             | Place             |
|                                                    | Christened                  |                      | Place             |
|                                                    | Died                        | Aft 13 Feb 1706/1707 | Place             |
|                                                    | Buried                      |                      | Place             |
|                                                    | Spouse                      | Benjamin Higgins     |                   |
|                                                    | Married                     | 24 Dec 1661          | Place MA          |
|                                                    |                             |                      | Sealed to spouse  |
| 5                                                  | F <b>Hannah Bangs</b>       |                      |                   |
|                                                    | Born                        | Abt 1644             | Place             |
|                                                    | Christened                  |                      | Place             |
|                                                    | Died                        | Aft 1677             | Place             |
|                                                    | Buried                      |                      | Place             |
|                                                    | Spouse                      | John Doane           |                   |
|                                                    | Married                     | 30 Apr 1662          | Place Eastham. MA |
|                                                    |                             |                      | Sealed to spouse  |
| 6                                                  | M <b>Joshua Bangs</b>       |                      |                   |
|                                                    | Born                        | Abt 1646             | Place             |
|                                                    | Christened                  |                      | Place             |
|                                                    | Died                        | 14 Jan 1709          | Place             |
|                                                    | Buried                      |                      | Place             |
|                                                    | Spouse                      | Hannah Scudder       |                   |
|                                                    | Married                     | 1 Dec 1669           | Place Eastham. MA |
|                                                    |                             |                      | Sealed to spouse  |
| 7                                                  | F <b>Bethia Bangs</b>       |                      |                   |
|                                                    | Born                        | 28 May 1650          | Place Eastham. MA |
|                                                    | Christened                  |                      | Place             |
|                                                    | Died                        | Aft 1677             | Place             |
|                                                    | Buried                      |                      | Place             |
|                                                    | Spouse                      | Gershom Hall         |                   |
|                                                    | Married                     | By 1669              | Place Eastham. MA |
|                                                    |                             |                      | Sealed to spouse  |
| 8                                                  | F <b>Mercy Bangs (twin)</b> |                      |                   |
|                                                    | Born                        | 15 Oct 1651          | Place Eastham. MA |
|                                                    | Christened                  |                      | Place             |
|                                                    | Died                        | Aft 1677             | Place             |
|                                                    | Buried                      |                      | Place             |
|                                                    | Spouse                      | Stephen Merrick      |                   |
|                                                    | Married                     | 28 Dec 1670          | Place Eastham. MA |
|                                                    |                             |                      | Sealed to spouse  |





# Family Group Record

Page 3 of 4

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                  |                     |             |                   |             |       |             |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |                  |  |  |  |  |         |               |       |  |                  |  |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|---------------------|-------------|-------------------|-------------|-------|-------------|----------|--|------------|--|-------|--|---------|--|------|----------|-------|--|-------------------|--|--------|--|-------|--|--|--|--------|--------------|--|--|--|--|---------|-------------|-------|-------------|------------------|--|--------|------------------|--|--|--|--|---------|---------------|-------|--|------------------|--|
| <b>Husband</b> <b>Edward Bangs</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                  |                     |             |                   |             |       |             |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |                  |  |  |  |  |         |               |       |  |                  |  |
| <b>Wife</b> <b>Rebecca ?Unknown</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                  |                     |             |                   |             |       |             |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |                  |  |  |  |  |         |               |       |  |                  |  |
| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                  | LDS ordinance dates | Temple      |                   |             |       |             |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |                  |  |  |  |  |         |               |       |  |                  |  |
| <div>9 F <b>Apphia Bangs (Twin)</b></div> <table border="1"> <tr> <td>Born</td> <td>15 Oct 1651</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Eastham. MA</td> <td>Baptized</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Christened</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Endowed</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Died</td> <td>Aft 1677</td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to parents</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Buried</td> <td></td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">John Knowles</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td>28 Dec 1670</td> <td>Place</td> <td>Eastham. MA</td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Spouse</td> <td colspan="5">Stephen Wood Jr.</td> </tr> <tr> <td>Married</td> <td>By 6 Mar 1677</td> <td>Place</td> <td></td> <td>Sealed to spouse</td> <td></td> </tr> </table> |                  |                     |             | Born              | 15 Oct 1651 | Place | Eastham. MA | Baptized |  | Christened |  | Place |  | Endowed |  | Died | Aft 1677 | Place |  | Sealed to parents |  | Buried |  | Place |  |  |  | Spouse | John Knowles |  |  |  |  | Married | 28 Dec 1670 | Place | Eastham. MA | Sealed to spouse |  | Spouse | Stephen Wood Jr. |  |  |  |  | Married | By 6 Mar 1677 | Place |  | Sealed to spouse |  |
| Born                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | 15 Oct 1651      | Place               | Eastham. MA | Baptized          |             |       |             |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |                  |  |  |  |  |         |               |       |  |                  |  |
| Christened                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                  | Place               |             | Endowed           |             |       |             |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |                  |  |  |  |  |         |               |       |  |                  |  |
| Died                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | Aft 1677         | Place               |             | Sealed to parents |             |       |             |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |                  |  |  |  |  |         |               |       |  |                  |  |
| Buried                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  | Place               |             |                   |             |       |             |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |                  |  |  |  |  |         |               |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | John Knowles     |                     |             |                   |             |       |             |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |                  |  |  |  |  |         |               |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | 28 Dec 1670      | Place               | Eastham. MA | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |             |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |                  |  |  |  |  |         |               |       |  |                  |  |
| Spouse                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | Stephen Wood Jr. |                     |             |                   |             |       |             |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |                  |  |  |  |  |         |               |       |  |                  |  |
| Married                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | By 6 Mar 1677    | Place               |             | Sealed to spouse  |             |       |             |          |  |            |  |       |  |         |  |      |          |       |  |                   |  |        |  |       |  |  |  |        |              |  |  |  |  |         |             |       |             |                  |  |        |                  |  |  |  |  |         |               |       |  |                  |  |

## Notes

**HUSBAND** - Edward Bangs

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills. It was said Edward arrived at Plymouth in 1623 in the "Ann". He was made a freeman 1633, and removed to Eastham in 1644 with the planters of that town, where he served as a Grand-Juryman, overseer of the board. He was a Dupty to the colony Court for 4-5 years. The first vessel built in Plymouth was a barque of 40-50 tons, and Edward Bangs had charge of the construction.

It was stated Edward and Rebecca had 9 children but no record of marriage to date. John was listed who md Hannah Smalley dau of John and Ann Walden Smalley. Others: Capt Jonathan b. 1640 d. 1728 age 88, md 16 Jul 1664 Mary Mayo dau of Rev. Samuel Mayo. Lt. Joshua d. 14 Jan 1709 md Hannah Scudder. Bethia b. 28 May 1650. Apphia b. 15 Oct 1651 md John Knowles. Mercy b. 15 Oct 1651 md Stephen Merrick. Lydia md Benjamin Higgins. Hannah md John Deane. Rebecca md Jonathan Sparrow.

More on this family in the book.

New book "The Pilgrim Migration" by Robert Charles Anderson pg 23-29 has much on Edward Bangs.

Much same info as former books but did list all 10 of his children and whom they married. Both wives were listed and some info on land records.

In his will dated 19 Oct 1677 and proved 5 Mar 1677/78, "Edward Banges, aged 86 years," made son Jonathan sole executor and bequeathed to him "all my purchased land at Namskett, "two acres and a half of meadow, "all my purchase land at Pocomett?," an acre and a half of meadow "at a place called the acars," one acre at the harbor's mouth, "a parcel of upland and meadow lying at Rock harbour which I had in exchange of John Done," and "all those things which I have at his house", to son John "that twenty acres of upland at Pochett that he hath built upon," five acres adjoining to the twenty acres, "that land which I have at Pochett Island," two acres of meadow at Boat Meadow, and three-quarters of an acre at the head of Boat Meadow; to son Joshua "the house that I lived in and all the housing belonging to it, "twenty-eight acres of land adjoining, three acres of meadow at Boat Meadow, one acre of meadow at Boat Meadow, four acres of meadow at the head of Blackfish Creek and fourteen acres of upland at Pochett; to son Jonath's eldest son Edward Bangs twenty five acres of upland at Pochett Field, one acre of meadow at Rock Harbor, and "half an acre of meadow lying at Greath Namscekett which I gought of Daniell Cole" to my daughter Howes, my daughter Higgins, my daughter done, my daughter hall, my daughter Merricke, and my daughter Attwood, four pounds apiece at my decease, and I give to my grandchildren, viz: the children of my daughter Rebecka deceased four pounds at my decease".

**WIFE** - Rebecca ?Unknown

Nothing is known of Rebecca to date.

**CHILD 1** - Rebecca Bangs

Rebecca's 4 children listed in will of her father, Edward Bangs 1677.

**CHILD 3** - Jonathan Bangs

Said Capt. Jonathan b. 1640 Eng and died Harwich 1728 age 88 md 16 Jul 1664 Mary Mayo 1850-1711 age 66.

**CHILD 4** - Lydia Bangs

Book "Coombs-Beal-Higgins" by Virginia L. Higgins Rose Had death info on Lydia. Said dau of Edward and Lydia Hicks Bangs of Eastham. Two children, don't know if that was all or only have that page: Ichabod b. 14 Nov 1662 md Melatiah Hamblen. Richard b. 15 Oct 1664 md Sarha Hamblen.



# Family Group Record

Page 4 of 4

Husband

**Edward Bangs**

Wife

**Rebecca ?Unknown**

Notes

CHILD 4 - Lydia Bangs (Continued)

More on Benjamin and his family from the book "Richard Higgins and His Descendants" by Mrs Katharine Chapin Higgins that didn't copy.

CHILD 5 - Hannah Bangs

Said Md John Doane and also listedd as John Deane.

CHILD 6 - Joshua Bangs

Listed as Lt Joshua Bangs d. 14 Jun 1709 md Hannah Scudder.

CHILD 9 - Apphia Bangs (Twin)

Believe she was listed as daughter Attwood and should be Wood as she md 1677 to Stephen Wood Jr.

|                                                                                                                                                 |                                                                                                            |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Created by: <b>John Davis (Low) Tinsley</b><br>Date: <b>10/10/2018</b><br>Email: <b>john.davis@lowtinsley.com</b><br>Phone: <b>301-201-1000</b> | Address: <b>10101 N. 10th St. Apt. 4-403</b><br>Oklahoma City, OK 73127-3040<br>Phone: <b>405-227-3040</b> |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|





# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 2

## Husband

**Edward Bangs**

|                  |                  |       |                     |                     |        |
|------------------|------------------|-------|---------------------|---------------------|--------|
| Born             | Abt 1592         | Place | Chichester, ENGLAND | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened       |                  | Place |                     | Baptized            |        |
| Died             | 1678             | Place | Eastham, MA         | Endowed             |        |
| Buried           |                  | Place |                     | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Married          | Abt 1633         | Place |                     | Sealed to spouse    |        |
| Other Spouse     | Rebecca ?Unknown |       |                     |                     |        |
| Married          | Abt 1635         | Place |                     | Sealed to spouse    |        |
| Husband's father |                  |       |                     |                     |        |
| Husband's mother |                  |       |                     |                     |        |

## Wife

**Lydia Hicks**

|               |                   |       |                                 |                     |        |
|---------------|-------------------|-------|---------------------------------|---------------------|--------|
| Born          |                   | Place |                                 | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened    | 6 Sep 1612        | Place | St Mary Magdalen, B, S, England | Baptized            |        |
| Died          | Abt 1634/1635     | Place |                                 | Endowed             |        |
| Buried        |                   | Place |                                 | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Wife's father | Robert Hicks      |       |                                 |                     |        |
| Wife's mother | Margaret ?Unknown |       |                                 |                     |        |

## Children List each child in order of birth.

|            |                   |       |              |                     |        |
|------------|-------------------|-------|--------------|---------------------|--------|
|            |                   |       |              | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| <b>1 M</b> | <b>John Bangs</b> |       |              |                     |        |
| Born       | Abt 1634          | Place | Plymouth, MA | Baptized            |        |
| Christened |                   | Place |              | Endowed             |        |
| Died       | Aft 1677          | Place |              | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Buried     |                   | Place |              |                     |        |
| Spouse     | Hannah Smalley    |       |              |                     |        |
| Married    |                   | Place |              | Sealed to spouse    |        |

CHILD 1

John Bangs

John Bangs "Mayflower" (abt 1634) was born in Chichester, England. He was the son of Edward and Lydia Hicks.

John married Anna Bangs who was born abt 1635 and before his parents moved living in Plymouth about that time. John and Anna married in Chichester, MA.

This marriage - John Hicks married in Chichester, England was said to be living in Chichester when and was said living there in 1677 as shown in records according to his father's will proved in Plymouth, MA 1677. This marriage is also documented in the Plymouth Records.

"The Mayflower Pilgrims" by Robert Charles Anderson states that John Bangs is the son of Edward and Lydia Hicks born abt 1634, only child of that marriage. John and Hannah Smalley 1660 Plymouth, son of John Smalley and wife Hannah. It was also a statement that his only living family were ca 1631 which would make his parents very young (abt 1612) and his mother (abt 1612).

|                |                              |         |                              |
|----------------|------------------------------|---------|------------------------------|
| Prepared by    | Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway | Address | 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403 |
| Phone          | (563) 355-2095               |         | Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111    |
| E-mail address | gltreadway77@outlook.com     |         |                              |
| Date prepared  | 30 Dec 2018                  |         | Scott                        |





# Family Group Record

Page 2 of 2

**Husband****Edward Bangs****Wife****Lydia Hicks****Notes****HUSBAND** - Edward Bangs

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills. It was said Edward arrived at Plymouth in 1623 in the "Ann". He was made a freeman 1633, and removed to Eastham in 1644 with the planters of that town, where he served as a Grand-Juryman, overseer of the board. He was a Dupty to the colony Court for 4-5 years. The first vessel built in Plymouth was a barque of 40-50 tons, and Edward Bangs had charge of the construction.

It was stated Edward and Rebecca had 9 children but no record of marriage to date. John was listed who md Hannah Smalley dau of John and Ann Walden Smalley. Others: Capt Jonathan b. 1640 d. 1728 age 88, md 16 Jul 1664 Mary Mayo dau of Rev. Samuel Mayo. Lt. Joshua d. 14 Jan 1709 md Hannah Scudder. Bethia b. 28 May 1650. Apphia b. 15 Oct 1651 md John Knowles. Mercy b. 15 Oct 1651 md Stephen Merrick. Lydia md Benjamin Higgins. Hannah md John Deane. Rebecca md Jonathan Sparrow.

More on this family in the book.

New book "The Pilgrim Migration" by Robert Charles Anderson pg 23-29 has much on Edward Bangs.

Much same info as former books but did list all 10 of his children and whom they married. Both wives were listed and some info on land records.

In his will dated 19 Oct 1677 and proved 5 Mar 1677/78, "Edward Banges, aged 86 years," made son Jonathan sole executor and bequeathed to him "all my purchased land at Namskett, "two acres and a half of meadow, "all my purchase land at Pocomett?," an acre and a half of meadow "at a place called the acars," one acre at the harbor's mouth, "a parcel of upland and meadow lying at Rock harbour which I had in exchange of John Done," and "all those things which I have at his house", to son John "that twenty acres of upland at Pochett that he hath built upon," five acres adjoining to the twenty acres, "that land which I have at Pochett Island," two acres of meadow at Boat Meadow, and three-quarters of an acre at the head of Boat Meadow; to son Joshua "the house that I lived in and all the housing belonging to it, "twenty-eight acres of land adjoining, three acres of meadow at Boat Meadow, one acre of meadow at Boat Meadow, four acres of meadow at the head of Blackfish Creek and fourteen acres of upland at Pochett; to son Jonath's eldest son Edward Bangs twenty five acres of upland at Pochett Field, one acre of meadow at Rock Harbor, and "half an acre of meadow lying aat Greath Namscekett which I gought of Daniell Cole" to my daughter Howes, my daughter Higgins, my daughter done, my daughter hall, my daughter Merricke, and my daughter Attwood, four pounds apiece at my decease, and I give to my grandchildren, viz: the children of my daughter Rebecka deceased four pounds at my decease".

**CHILD 1** - John Bangs

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills. No info to date on this family.

Was stated John Bangs was born abt 1639 and believe his parents were living in Plymouth about that time. 1644 his parents moved to Eastham, MA

This maybe where he married as Hannah Smalley was said to be living in Eastham also and was still living there in 1689 as Hannah Bangs according to her fathers will proved in Piscatway, NJ 1697. Was stated in this document that Hannah Bangs had no children.

"The Pilgrim Migration" by Robert Charles Anderson states pg 26, John Bangs is the son of Edward and Lydia Hicks born ca 1634, only child of that marriage. John md Hannah Smalley 1660 Eastham, dau of John Smalley and Ann Walden. There is also a statement that he may have been born ca 1631 which would make his parents mg earlier then 1633 that was stated.





# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 2

## Husband

**John Bangs**

|                  |              |       |              |                     |        |
|------------------|--------------|-------|--------------|---------------------|--------|
| Born             | Abt 1634     | Place | Plymouth, MA | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened       |              | Place |              | Baptized            |        |
| Died             | Aft 1677     | Place |              | Endowed             |        |
| Buried           |              | Place |              | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Married          |              | Place |              | Sealed to spouse    |        |
| Husband's father | Edward Bangs |       |              |                     |        |
| Husband's mother | Lydia Hicks  |       |              |                     |        |

## Wife

**Hannah Smalley**

|               |                |       |                      |                     |        |
|---------------|----------------|-------|----------------------|---------------------|--------|
| Born          | 4 Jun 1641     | Place | , Plymouth? Co., MA? | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened    |                | Place |                      | Baptized            |        |
| Died          | Aft 1689       | Place |                      | Endowed             |        |
| Buried        |                | Place |                      | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Wife's father | John Smalley * |       |                      |                     |        |
| Wife's mother | Ann Walden     |       |                      |                     |        |

## Children List each child in order of birth.

LDS ordinance dates Temple

1

**M Edward Bangs**

|            |          |       |  |                   |  |
|------------|----------|-------|--|-------------------|--|
| Born       |          | Place |  | Baptized          |  |
| Christened |          | Place |  | Endowed           |  |
| Died       | Aft 1677 | Place |  | Sealed to parents |  |
| Buried     |          | Place |  |                   |  |
| Spouse     |          |       |  |                   |  |
| Married    |          | Place |  | Sealed to spouse  |  |

|                |                              |         |                              |
|----------------|------------------------------|---------|------------------------------|
| Prepared by    | Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway | Address | 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403 |
| Phone          | (563) 355-2095               |         | Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111    |
| E-mail address | gltreadway77@outlook.com     |         |                              |
| Date prepared  | 30 Dec 2018                  |         | Scott                        |





# Family Group Record

Page 2 of 2

**Husband** **John Bangs**

**Wife** **Hannah Smalley**

## Notes

**HUSBAND** - John Bangs

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills. No info to date on this family.

Was stated John Bangs was born abt 1639 and believe his parents were living in Plymouth about that time. 1644 his parents moved to Eastham, MA

This maybe where he married as Hannah Smalley was said to be living in Eastham also and was still living there in 1689 as Hannah Bangs according to her fathers will proved in Piscataway, NJ 1697. Was stated in this document that Hannah Bangs had no children.

"The Pilgrim Migration" by Robert Charles Anderson states pg 26, John Bangs is the son of Edward and Lydia Hicks born ca 1634, only child of that marriage. John md Hannah Smalley 1660 Eastham, dau of John Smalley and Ann Walden. There is also a statement that he may have been born ca 1631 which would make his parents mg earlier then 1633 that was stated.

**WIFE** - Hannah Smalley

Info from "Mayflower Planters" by Hills pg 54-55 (more pg 56 that didn't check).

Hannah Bangs was listed in a deed of gift that her father John Smalley made in 16 Jul 1689. This was used as his will and was proved 23 Jun 1697 Piscataway, NJ. She was to get One shilling and was living in Eastham, MA and said she had no children. (So if born 1641 she would have been almost 50 years of age so maybe they didn't have children)

So far haven't done much research on this family so don't know if there were children later or not.

One source listed a son Edward Bangs born to John and Hannah.

Other source listed Hannah md 2nd 1672 to Samuel Blackford b. 1640 maybe Eng, and listed 10 children born from 1673 thru 1689.

Matthew, Ann, Elizabeth, Benjamin, Danie, Providence, Samuel, Jhon, Mary & Hannah all born Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ. Doesn't appear the Blackford researchers have noted this mg.

So why would the will of father say no if had several? Need to check the will to see what name was used for Hannah for sure as if was Bangs in 1689 then she wasn't the one md to Samuel Blackford.

**CHILD 1** - Edward Bangs

Edward listed as grandson in will of Edward Bangs and son of John Bangs.





# Bange

Edward Bange

Arrived ship Ann 1623

b. Chichester Eng.

plym. 7 years 1633

d. 1678 age 86 Eastern mass.

Wm Easton 1644

1st vessel built by him

nd

Per:

2 Rebecca \_\_\_\_\_

b.

d.

Per.

John <sup>1</sup> ~~Wm~~ Lydon Herts

nd Hannah Smalley \*

Capt Jonathan

b. 1640

d. 1728 age 88

16 July 1664

1st 3 July 1650

nd Mary Mayo <sup>1711</sup> \*

dd Anne Mayo

St Joshua

b.

d. 14 Jan 1709

1 Dec 1669 Eastern

nd Hannah Seadler

Bethia

b. 28 May 1650

Asphie

b. 15 Oct 1651

28 Dec 1670 Eastern

nd John Knowles

Mary

b. 15 Oct 1651

nd Stephen Herrick

Lydia

b.

nd Benjamin Higgins \*

Hannah

b.

nd John Deane

Rebecca

26 Oct 1654 Eastern

nd Jonathan Sparrow \*

1. *Hydrophilus*

Killen

Plantes of the Commonwealth by Barks

1673 Anne

Edward Borge of Panfield, Essex, shipwright

Mrs Lydia

Jonathan

John

Nicholas Snow of Hoxton Co. middlesex

Mrs Alice Southworth of Duke's Place, London

Thomas Southworth son of Mrs Alice Southworth

Thomas Tilden probably of Stepney London

Mrs — Tilden

— Tilden

Mrs Bridget Fuller wife of Samuel

Mrs — Hilton wife of William

William Hilton Jr.

Mary Hilton

1671 Fortune

William Hilton of Northwich. County Chester, vintner?

Benedict Mogen of Saint James. Clerkenwell, London  
mariner

William Wright. —



one of 5 ships of Winthrop fleet 1630.

11 vessels - <sup>1st five ships</sup> sailed 8 apr. gaimond, sale of Wright +  
arrived at Salem June 13

Arabella flagship rest sailed May + arrived July

Ambrose William + Francis

Talbot Harnwell

Deuel whole

Charles Success

Maryflower Trial

Edward Filyrandolph to Scituate

of Sutton in Asfield, Notts

Richard Wright of Stepney, Middlesex

Mrs Margaret Wright to Boston

Elinor Wright.

Robert Wright of London to Boston

Ship Mary & John 16 32

Sailed for Plymouth Eng 20 Nov 140 passengers.  
from co of Somerset, Dorset, & Devon under the  
patronage of Rev John White.

Arrived at Nantasket 30 May and all passengers  
settled at Mattapan, removed Dorchester.

No list of immigrants but there believed to have come.

George Oyer

Mrs — Oyer

Elizabeth Oyer

Mary Oyer

John Drake

Mrs Elizabeth Drake

Job Drake

John Drake

Jacob Drake

— — Drake

George Hull of Crewkerne Somerset, Eng.

Mrs Thomasine Hull

Josias Hull

Mary

Martin

Elizabeth

Naomi

Cornelius



John Selley of Chilthorne, Somerset  
mes — Selley

Ship Elizabeth Bonaventure 1633

left Yarmouth Norfolk 1st week of May & arrived Boston 15 June  
95 passengers.

Nicholas Jacob of Kingham Co. Norfolk, <sup>to</sup> Watertown  
mes Mary Jacob  
John '  
Mary '

1633 Ship - Elizabeth & Anne sailed middle of May for Bath  
102 passengers

Samuel Hull age 25

1633 George of Bristol left port 28 Sept & arrived Boston 7 Nov.

Robert Hull of Market Harborough, County Leicesters,  
mes Elizabeth Hull Chandler to Boston  
John Hull.

1633 Abigail of London arrived Boston 8 Oct

William Fuller 25 <sup>to</sup> Ipswich  
Joseph Fuller 15



Hopewell of London 1633 left middle of Oct arrived Boston  
last of Nov.

Andrew Hull 29

Mrs Katherine Hull 23

1638 Diligent of Ipswich, <sup>Suffolk</sup> sailed. June arrived 10 Aug  
at Boston. 100 passengers. Principally from  
Hingham, Norfolk for Hingham Mass.

John Sutton of Attleborough, Norfolk to Hingham  
Mrs Elizabeth  
Hannah

John Jr.

Nathaniel

Elizabeth.

1853  
The 1st of March 1853  
Dear Sir

25  
25

1853  
The 1st of March 1853  
Dear Sir

1853  
The 1st of March 1853  
Dear Sir

1853  
The 1st of March 1853  
Dear Sir

1853  
The 1st of March 1853  
Dear Sir

1853  
The 1st of March 1853  
Dear Sir



# Sparrow

Richard b. Eng d. New England Jan 8, 1660 wd Paroliers — y. Eng.  
 some sparrows owned share in Va Co, among early planters of Jonestown  
 found descendant to find Richard, wife & son Jonathan in  
 Plymouth 1632. Will of Richard dated 19 Nov 1660

Jonathan b. Eng. d. 21 Mar 1706-7 wd 1- Rebecca Borge  
 Eathen 28 Oct 1654 dau of Edward  
 Schulmeister, attorney for Swanton Golden to wd 2- Hannah (Pence)  
 Deputy of Colonial Ct. was present wd 3- Sarah Lewis Cobb  
 Left a will & much land. dau George Lewis  
 under of James Cobb

Rebecca Sparrow b. 30 Oct 1655 d. Feb 1740 wd Thomas Freeman  
 b. Eathen

John b. 2 Nov 1656 d. 23 Feb 1734-5 wd Apphia Tracy

Mrsulla b. 13 Feb 1658 wd Edward Gray

Lydia b. d. wd 1- William Freeman

→ wd 2- Jonathan Higgins

Elizabeth b. wd Samuel Freeman

Jonathan b. 9 July 1665 d. 9 Mar 1739-40 wd Rebecca Merrick

Richard b. 17 Mar 1669 d. young

Patience b. d. 25 Oct 1745 wd 1- Joseph Paine  
 wd 2- John Jenkins

Richard b. 1675 d. 13 Apr 1728 wd Mercy Cobb





# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 2

|                                                    |             |       |                               |                     |
|----------------------------------------------------|-------------|-------|-------------------------------|---------------------|
| <b>Husband</b>                                     |             |       |                               |                     |
| <b>Andrew Wooden</b>                               |             |       |                               |                     |
| Born                                               | 1631/1657   | Place | Worcester Co. MA              | LDS ordinance dates |
| Christened                                         |             | Place |                               | Baptized            |
| Died                                               |             | Place |                               | Endowed             |
| Buried                                             |             | Place |                               | Sealed to parents   |
| Married                                            |             | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse    |
| Husband's father                                   |             |       |                               |                     |
| Husband's mother                                   |             |       |                               |                     |
| <b>Wife</b>                                        |             |       |                               |                     |
| <b>Elizabeth Fitz Randolph</b>                     |             |       |                               |                     |
| Born                                               | 1 Mar 1655  | Place | West Barnstable               | LDS ordinance dates |
| Christened                                         |             | Place |                               | Baptized            |
| Died                                               |             | Place |                               | Endowed             |
| Buried                                             |             | Place |                               | Sealed to parents   |
| Wife's father                                      |             |       |                               |                     |
| Wife's mother                                      |             |       |                               |                     |
| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth. |             |       |                               |                     |
| LDS ordinance dates                                |             |       |                               |                     |
| Temple                                             |             |       |                               |                     |
| <b>1 M Josiah Wooden</b>                           |             |       |                               |                     |
| Born                                               | 26 May 1682 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ  | Baptized            |
| Christened                                         |             | Place |                               | Endowed             |
| Died                                               | 1720        | Place | Woodbridge Piscataway Co. NJ  | Sealed to parents   |
| Buried                                             |             | Place |                               |                     |
| Spouse                                             |             |       |                               |                     |
| Martha Martin                                      |             |       |                               |                     |
| Married                                            | 20 Nov 1705 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to spouse    |

|                |                              |         |                              |
|----------------|------------------------------|---------|------------------------------|
| Prepared by    | Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway | Address | 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403 |
| Phone          | (563) 355-2095               |         | Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111    |
| E-mail address | gltreadway77@outlook.com     |         |                              |
| Date prepared  | 30 Dec 2018                  |         | Scott                        |





# Family Group Record

Page 2 of 2

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                                |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| <b>Husband</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | <b>Andrew Wooden</b>           |
| <b>Wife</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | <b>Elizabeth Fitz Randolph</b> |
| <b>Notes</b><br><b>HUSBAND</b> - Andrew Wooden<br>Sources:<br>1st Settlers of Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ.<br>Martin family by Louise Martin Mohler and Martin book by Marge Waterfield.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                                |
| <b>WIFE</b> - Elizabeth Fitz Randolph<br>Sources:<br>1st Settlers of Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ.<br>Martin family by Louise Martin Mohler and Martin book by Marge Waterfield.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                                |
| <b>CHILD 1</b> - Josiah Wooden<br>*Aug 2018 Located more info on Josiah and Martha Martin Wooden from the Rootsweb Site listed birth and death dates. Spouse Martha Martin b 1686 and md 20 Nov 1705 Woodbridge NJ. 4 children were listed Andrew, Benjamin, Peter and Daniel. Parents of Josiah: Andrew Wooden b bet 1631-1657 Worchester Co. MA and Elizabeth Fitzrandolph b. 1 Mar 1655 West Barnstable.<br>Included pedigree chart of Wooden and Fitzrandolph. (copy)<br>1st Settlers of Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ.<br>Martin family by Louise Martin Mohler and Martin book by Marge Waterfield. |                                |



# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 2

|                                                    |             |       |                               |                     |
|----------------------------------------------------|-------------|-------|-------------------------------|---------------------|
| <b>Husband Josiah Wooden</b>                       |             |       |                               |                     |
| Born                                               | 26 May 1682 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ  | LDS ordinance dates |
| Christened                                         |             | Place |                               | Baptized            |
| Died                                               | 1720        | Place | Woodbridge Piscataway Co. NJ  | Endowed             |
| Buried                                             |             | Place |                               | Sealed to parents   |
| Married                                            | 20 Nov 1705 | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Sealed to spouse    |
| Husband's father Andrew Wooden                     |             |       |                               |                     |
| Husband's mother Elizabeth Fitz Randolph           |             |       |                               |                     |
| <b>Wife Martha Martin</b>                          |             |       |                               |                     |
| Born                                               | 1686        | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | LDS ordinance dates |
| Christened                                         |             | Place |                               | Baptized            |
| Died                                               | Aft 1720    | Place |                               | Endowed             |
| Buried                                             |             | Place |                               | Sealed to parents   |
| Wife's father Benjamin Martin SR.*                 |             |       |                               |                     |
| Wife's mother Margaret Reynolds                    |             |       |                               |                     |
| <b>Children</b> List each child in order of birth. |             |       |                               |                     |
| 1 M <b>Andrew Wooden</b>                           |             |       |                               |                     |
| Born                                               | 4 Nov 1707  | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized            |
| Christened                                         |             | Place |                               | Endowed             |
| Died                                               |             | Place |                               | Sealed to parents   |
| Buried                                             |             | Place |                               |                     |
| Spouse                                             |             |       |                               |                     |
| Married                                            |             | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse    |
| 2 M <b>Benjamin Wooden</b>                         |             |       |                               |                     |
| Born                                               | 8 Jan 1709  | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized            |
| Christened                                         |             | Place |                               | Endowed             |
| Died                                               |             | Place |                               | Sealed to parents   |
| Buried                                             |             | Place |                               |                     |
| Spouse                                             |             |       |                               |                     |
| Married                                            |             | Place |                               | Sealed to spouse    |
| 3 M <b>Peter Wooden</b>                            |             |       |                               |                     |
| Born                                               | 1 Dec 1712  | Place | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ | Baptized            |
| Christened                                         |             | Place |                               | Endowed             |
| Died                                               |             | Place |                               | Sealed to parents   |
| Buried                                             |             | Place |                               |                     |
| Spouse Mary Dunham                                 |             |       |                               |                     |
| Married                                            | 12 Jan 1736 | Place | Piscataway(prob), MC, NJ      | Sealed to spouse    |

|                |                              |         |                              |
|----------------|------------------------------|---------|------------------------------|
| Prepared by    | Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway | Address | 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403 |
| Phone          | (563) 355-2095               |         | Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111    |
| E-mail address | gltreadway77@outlook.com     |         |                              |
| Date prepared  | 30 Dec 2018                  |         | Scott                        |





# Family Group Record

Page 2 of 2

|                 |                                    |                                    |                   |
|-----------------|------------------------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------|
| <b>Husband</b>  | <b>Josiah Wooden</b>               |                                    |                   |
| <b>Wife</b>     | <b>Martha Martin</b>               |                                    |                   |
| <b>Children</b> | List each child in order of birth. | LDS ordinance dates                | Temple            |
| 4 M             | <b>Daniel Wooden</b>               |                                    |                   |
|                 | Born 1714                          | Place Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ | Baptized          |
|                 | Christened                         | Place                              | Endowed           |
|                 | Died                               | Place                              | Sealed to parents |
|                 | Buried                             | Place                              |                   |
|                 | Spouse                             |                                    |                   |
|                 | Married                            | Place                              | Sealed to spouse  |

## Notes

**HUSBAND** - Josiah Wooden

\*Aug 2018 Located more info on Josiah and Martha Martin Wooden from the Rootsweb Site listed birth and death dates. Spouse Martha Martin b 1686 and md 20 Nov 1705 Woodbridge NJ. 4 children were listed Andrew, Benjamin, Peter and Daniel. Parents of Josiah: Andrew Wooden b bet 1631-1657 Worchester Co. MA and Elizabeth Fitzrandolph b. 1 Mar 1655 West Barnstable.

Included pedigree chart of Wooden and Fitzrandolph. (copy)

1st Settlers of Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ.

Martin family by Louise Martin Mohler and Martin book by Marge Waterfield.

**WIFE** - Martha Martin

\*Aug 2018 located some info on Martha Martin b. 1686 & husband Josiah Wooden 1762-1720. from the site of Rootsweb listed Martha death 1706 Woodbridge, NJ but listed 4 children from 1707 to 1714 (other sites listed death after 1720.) Married Josiah Wooden 20 Nov 1705 Woodbridge, NJ. Her Parents: Benjamin Martin b 1656 and Margaret Reynolds b 1661 both Dover, NJ. (copy)

Sources for ID# 980D

1st Settlers of Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ.

Martin family by Louise Martin Mohler and Martin book by Marge Waterfield.

**CHILD 1** - Andrew Wooden

Sources for ID# 980DA:

1st Settlers of Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ.

**CHILD 2** - Benjamin Wooden

Sources for ID# 980DB:

1st Settlers of Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ.

**CHILD 3** - Peter Wooden

Sources for ID# 980DC:

1st Settlers of Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ.

Martin family by Louise Martin Mohler and Martin book by Marge Waterfield.

Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ vital records.





# Pedigree Chart

Chart no. 1

Completed Ordinances:

- B Baptized
- E Endowed
- P Sealed to parents
- S Sealed to spouse
- C Children's ordinances

## 2 Benjamin Martin SR.\*

B: 1659  
P: Dover, Strafford Co., NH  
M: 24 Oct 1680  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  
D: 2 Mar 1732  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

## 1 Martha Martin

B: 1686  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  
M: 20 Nov 1705  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ  
D: Apr 1720  
P:

## Josiah Wooden

(Spouse of no. 1)

## 3 Margaret Reynolds

B: Abt 1661  
P: Dover, Strafford Co. NH  
D: 12 Jan 1687  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

## 4 John Martin Sr. III \*

B: 1620  
P: Badcombe, S, England  
M: 7 Sep 1647  
P: Dover, Strafford Co., NH  
D: 5 Jul 1687  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

## 5 Esther (Hester) Roberts

B: 1628  
P: Dover, Strafford Co., NH  
D: 12 Dec 1687  
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

## 6 Nicholas Reynolds \*

B: Abt 1635  
P: Dover Neck, D, Strafford Co. NH  
M: Bef 1661  
P: , NJ  
D: 15 Sep 1688  
P: Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ

## 7 Dorothy Alston

B: Abt 1636  
P: Dover, Strafford, NH  
D: 1699  
P: WT, Middlesex Co. NJ

## 8 John Martin JR \*

B: 7 Dec 1585  
P: , ENGLAND  
M: 22 Jul 1610  
P: Plymouth, England  
D: 15 Mar 1638  
P: , ENGLAND

## 9 Susan (Suzan) Hemertin

B: 1595  
P: Scotland  
D: 10 Sep 1623  
P: Dover, M, New Hampshire

## 10 Thomas Roberts "Governor"

B: 1600  
P: Glassenbury, Kent, ENGLAND  
M: Abt 1627  
P: , NH  
D: 30 Jun 1674  
P: Dover, Strafford Co., NH

## 11 Rebecca Hilton

B: Abt 1602  
P: Lancaster, ENGLAND  
D: 27 Sep 1673  
P: Dover?, Strafford Co., NH

## 12 John Reynolds \*

B: 1612  
P: Boxford, Ipswich, Suffolk, Eng.  
M: 1630  
P: Boxford, Suffolk, England  
D: 18 Jul 1641  
P: Stamford, Fairfield Co. CT

## 13 Sarah Chesterfield

B: 1614  
P: Ipswich, Suffolk, Eng.  
D: 31 Aug 1657  
P: Stamford, Fairfield Co. CT

## 14 John Alston of the ITE

B: 1 Jun 1610  
P: Pavenham Parish, B, Eng.  
M:  
P: Odell, Bedfordshire, Eng  
D: 15 Aug 1687  
P: Pavenham Parish, B, Eng.

## 15 Dorothy Temple

B: by 17 Oct 1616  
P: Alworth, Wiltshire, Eng.  
D: Bef 5 Dec 1668  
P: Eng.

## 16 John Martin SR. \*

B: Abt 1550  
M: Bef 1585  
D: 1624/1627

## 17 (female) ?Unknown

B:  
D: Bef 1604

## 18 Engarman Hemertin

B:  
M:  
D:

## 19

B:  
D:

## 20 John Roberts II

B: 1571  
M: 12 Sep 1588  
D: 1624

## 21 Margaret Boteler

B: 1576  
D:

## 22 William Hilton of Witten

B: Abt 1560  
M:  
D:

## 23 Ellen Mainwaring

B: 1562  
D: 27 Mar 1606

## 24 George Reynolds \*

B: Abt 1555  
M: 20 Jan 1585  
D: 1634

## 25 Thomasyn N Church

B: Abt 1566  
D: 1634

## 26

B:  
M:  
D:

## 27

B:  
D:

## 28 Thomas Alston

B: 23 Jan 1564  
M:  
D: 25 Jan 1619

## 29 Frances Bloomfield

B: 1580  
D: 8 Sep 1612

## 30 John Temple

B:  
M:  
D:

## 31 Dorothy Lee

B:  
D:

Prepared by  
Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway  
1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403  
Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111

Scott

Telephone  
(563) 355-2095

Date prepared  
30 Dec 2018



# Wooden

1st letter Piscataway

|               |                 |                                   |
|---------------|-----------------|-----------------------------------|
| Andrew Wooden | md. 27 Aug 1676 | Elizabeth Fely Randolph.          |
| b.            |                 | b.                                |
| d.            |                 | d.                                |
| Per:          |                 | Per: Edward & Eley Fely Randolph. |

Elizabeth b. 14 Apr 1678 d. 10 July 1682

Hape b. 12 Jan 1679-80

Josiah b. 26 May 1682

Elizabeth b. 19 Sept 1683

Mercy b. 19 Sept 1683 d. 14 Oct 1683

Deliverance b. 19 Sept 1683



Piscatus mgo -

Josiah - Martin Martin 20 Nov 1705

Martin - Martin Durham 29 Dec 1736

Peter - Mary Durham 12 Jan 1736-7

Andrew - Elizabeth Rendelph 22 Aug 1676

Josiah Wooden  
b.

nd 28 Nov 1705 Martha Martin

d.

Pr.

Andrew b. 4 Nov 1707

Bergemini b. 8 Jan 1710-11

Peter b. 1 Dec 1712

nd 12 Jan 1736 Mary Danderson  
den Bergemini + Danderson  
Danderson.





Child  
Mortimer Book

Mortimer Wooden

val 29 Dec 1736  
Piscatory 49.

Mortimer Duesborn

1714

d.

pos: Benayabo + Dorothy Mortimer  
Duesborn

1.

2.

3.

4.

5.

6.

7.



# Family Group Record

Person mg-  
12/19/16

Page 1 of 1

Peter Wooden m. 12 Jan 1736 Mary Dandem  
b. 1 Dec 1712 b. 1717  
P.  
for: Benajah + Dorothy Martin  
Dandem

Rhoda b. 1 Oct 1737

Address

1000 S. 10th St. 50000

October 1, 1911

5000





# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 2

| Husband <b>Edmund Tilson</b> |       |              |                     |
|------------------------------|-------|--------------|---------------------|
| Born                         | Place | ENGLAND      | LDS ordinance dates |
| Christened                   | Place |              | Baptized            |
| Died                         | Place | 25 Oct 1660  | Endowed             |
| Buried                       | Place | Plymouth, MA | Sealed to parents   |
| Married                      | Place |              | Sealed to spouse    |
| Husband's father             |       |              |                     |
| Husband's mother             |       |              |                     |

| Wife <b>Joanne ?Unknown</b> |       |          |                     |
|-----------------------------|-------|----------|---------------------|
| Born                        | Place |          | LDS ordinance dates |
| Christened                  | Place |          | Baptized            |
| Died                        | Place | Bef 1669 | Endowed             |
| Buried                      | Place |          | Sealed to parents   |
| Wife's father               |       |          |                     |
| Wife's mother               |       |          |                     |

| Children List each child in order of birth. |                         | LDS ordinance dates           | Temple            |
|---------------------------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------|
| 1 F                                         | <b>Elizabeth Tilson</b> |                               |                   |
| Born                                        | Place                   | 1630/1634                     | Baptized          |
| Christened                                  | Place                   |                               | Endowed           |
| Died                                        | Place                   | Aft 1680                      | Sealed to parents |
| Buried                                      | Place                   | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ |                   |
| Spouse                                      |                         |                               |                   |
| Benajah Dunham                              |                         |                               |                   |
| Married                                     | Place                   | 25 Oct 1660                   | Sealed to spouse  |
|                                             |                         | Eastham, MA                   |                   |

Wife - Joanne ?Unknown

She met Ed Edmund Tilson and then met Joel Oliver Richard Sr. 20 May 1833. She and Edmund were not baptized.

Child 1 - Benjamin Tilson

Several books on birth and death info from Section of Piscataway & Woodbridge, NJ.

She died ten years after baptism.

Records show by Lillian Chicago Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Harold R. Wayne. P 874-883 which has this person listed as Elizabeth Tilson. Name could have been spelled Tilson or Tilson?

|                |                              |         |                              |
|----------------|------------------------------|---------|------------------------------|
| Prepared by    | Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway | Address | 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403 |
| Phone          | (563) 355-2095               |         | Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111    |
| E-mail address | gltreadway77@outlook.com     |         |                              |
| Date prepared  | 30 Dec 2018                  |         | Scott                        |





# Family Group Record

Page 2 of 2

**Husband** **Edmund Tilson**  
**Wife** **Joanne ?Unknown**

## Notes

**HUSBAND** - Edmund Tilson

Tilsons came from England to New England about 1637 and he applied to the court at Woeberry Plain for land and on 1 Oct 1638 was granted 5 acres. He was active in colony affairs and served many times on the jury. He owned land at the North River of the Northerly bound of the "The Two Mile" which was part of Scituate, and at Lakenham (now part of Carver). His residence was at Plymouth.

Book by Marge Waterfield listed 5 children:

Mary b. 1625-30 md James Cole 23 Dec 1652 Plymouth MA.

Elizabeth md Benajah Dunham.

Ephraim b. 1635-37 md Elizabeth Haskins.

Joan b. 1638

John b. 1640

Pedigree chart by Lillian Gillespie Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett Ft Wayne # 974.902 P67m which has this person listed as Edm. Tillson. Name could have been spelled Tillson or Tilson?

**WIFE** - Joanne ?Unknown

She md 1st Edmund Tilson and then md 2nd Giles Richard Sr. 20 May 1662. She and Edmund maybe had 5 children.

**CHILD 1** - Elizabeth Tilson

Several books on Bonham and also info from First Settlers of Piscataway & Woodbridge, NJ.

She died few years after husband.

Pedigree chart by Lillian Gillespie Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett Ft Wayne # 974.902 P67m which has this person listed as Elizabeth Tillson. Name could have been spelled Tillson or Tilson?



# Family Group Record

Page 1 of 3

| Husband <b>Benajah Dunham</b>       |             |       |                     |        |
|-------------------------------------|-------------|-------|---------------------|--------|
| Born                                | 1640        | Place | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened                          |             | Place | Baptized            |        |
| Died                                | 24 Dec 1680 | Place | Endowed             |        |
| Buried                              |             | Place | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Married                             | 25 Oct 1660 | Place | Sealed to spouse    |        |
| Husband's father John Dunham Deacon |             |       |                     |        |
| Husband's mother Abigail ?Unknown   |             |       |                     |        |

| Wife <b>Elizabeth Tilson</b>  |           |       |                     |        |
|-------------------------------|-----------|-------|---------------------|--------|
| Born                          | 1630/1634 | Place | LDS ordinance dates | Temple |
| Christened                    |           | Place | Baptized            |        |
| Died                          | Aft 1680  | Place | Endowed             |        |
| Buried                        |           | Place | Sealed to parents   |        |
| Wife's father Edmund Tilson   |           |       |                     |        |
| Wife's mother Joanne ?Unknown |           |       |                     |        |

| Children List each child in order of birth. |            |                             | LDS ordinance dates | Temple                                                      |
|---------------------------------------------|------------|-----------------------------|---------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1                                           | M          | <b>Edmund Dunham Rev. *</b> |                     |                                                             |
|                                             | Born       | 25 Jul 1661                 | Place               | Eastham, MA                                                 |
|                                             | Christened |                             | Place               |                                                             |
|                                             | Died       | 17 Mar 1734                 | Place               | Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ                               |
|                                             | Buried     |                             | Place               | Saint james Episcopal Church Cemetery, E, Middlesex Co. NJ. |
|                                             | Spouse     | Mary Bonham                 |                     |                                                             |
|                                             | Married    | 15 Jul 1681                 | Place               |                                                             |
|                                             |            |                             | Sealed to spouse    |                                                             |

|                |                              |         |                              |
|----------------|------------------------------|---------|------------------------------|
| Prepared by    | Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway | Address | 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403 |
| Phone          | (563) 355-2095               |         | Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111    |
| E-mail address | gltreadway77@outlook.com     |         |                              |
| Date prepared  | 30 Dec 2018                  |         | Scott                        |





# Family Group Record

Page 2 of 3

**Husband** **Benajah Dunham**

**Wife** **Elizabeth Tilson**

## Notes

**HUSBAND** - Benajah Dunham

Several books on Bonham and also info from First Settlers of Piscataway & Woodbridge, NJ.

Benajah was listed as linen weaver.

Benajah and Elizabeth possibly had 7 children, 4 dying in infancy and 3 living to maturity.

According to one source Mary was md to Mr Thompson and Elizabeth to Jonas Wood. This info from Marge Waterfield book.

Other sources have stated Mary md to John Fitz Randolph b. 1653 and Elizabeth md to Hezekiah Bonham? Need to recheck this info.

John b. 28 Oct 1663 d. 6 Sep 1667 (Marge Waterfield book)

Elizabeth b. 20 Nov 1664 d. 31 Dec 1667 "

Hannah b. 4 Jun 1666 d. 25 Dec 1667 "

Benjamin b. 28 Oct 1667 d. young.

**WIFE** - Elizabeth Tilson

Several books on Bonham and also info from First Settlers of Piscataway & Woodbridge, NJ.

She died few years after husband.

Pedigree chart by Lillian Gillespie Case and Warren Case 1933 located in the book "First Settlers of Piscataway" by Monnett Ft Wayne # 974.902 P67m which has this person listed as Elizabeth Tillson. Name could have been spelled Tillson or Tilson?

**CHILD 1** - Edmund Dunham Rev. \*

\*Aug 2018 located info on Rev. Edmund from Find A Grave site. He was md to Mary Bonham 1661-1i742 in 1681 and had 9 children. Originally a Preacher and later a famous leader of the Seventh Day Baptist at Piscataway, NJ. Was the first pastor from 1689 till his death in 1734. His son Jonathan took over until he died of small pox in 1777. The church is known as the second oldest Baptist Church in NJ and the 10th oldest in the Nation. Came from Piscataque, Dover, NH. Arrived there by ship "James" 1630-32.

"The grave of this spiritual father, like that of Moses, cannot be found to this day. It was supposed that he was buried in the Piscatawaytown burying ground, where scores of the early inhabitants of the frontier lie waiting the resurrection morn, yet no monument can be found telling us that he who was the founder of this church lies there". pg 596 of History of Union & Middlesex Co. NJ.

He owned 100 acres in Piscataway, NJ. Parents were Benajah and Elizabeth Tilson. Believe they had 8 known children.

**BIRTH:** Recorded Plymouth colony records. He was said to be the son of Benajah Dunham and Elizabeth Tilson.

**MARRIAGE:** Recorded Piscataway, NJ. and printed books.





# Family Group Record

Page 3 of 3

**Husband** Benajah Dunham

**Wife** Elizabeth Tilson

## Notes

CHILD 1 - Edmund Dunham Rev. \* (Continued)

DEATH: Died at age 73 and will written 28 May 1731 and recorded Liber of Wills pg 496, Prerogative Court, Sec of State, Trenton, NJ.

Rev. Edmund Dunham made his last will on the 28th day of May 1731, having signed and sealed the document then in the presence of Samuel Walker, Hugh Dunn and Hugh Dunn Jr. These witnesses personally appeared before the Surrogate Apr 10, 1734 and proved the will.

It was abstracted on pg 193 of First Settlers of Piscataway & Woodbridge, NJ as follows: "Touching such worldly Estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me in this Life I give Devise and Dispose of the Same in the following manner and form:

I Give and bequeath unto my Dearly beloved wife, Mary Dunham, all my Personall Estate and also the use and Priviledge of one end of my New Dwelling house with all the Rooms during her Widowhood".

To each one of the following sons by name he gives five shillings, viz, Benajah, Edmund, Jonathan and Ephraim.

"Item, I give and bequeath to my well beloved Daughter Mary Smalley Ten pounds Lawfull money of New Jersey

Item, I give and bequeath to my well beloved Daughter Hannah Davis Ten pounds Lawfull money of New Jersey.

Item, I give and bequeath to my Nephew John Thomson Five pounds Lawfull money of New Jersey.

Item, I give and bequeath all my Right that I have in New England to be Equally Divided amongst my children"

Sources:

1st Settlers of Piscataway & Woodbridge NJ, Genealogical Notes of the Dunham Family pg 185-195. Copied these pages. 1st article: The Dunham Family: Edmund Dunham in Relation to His Times and the Constituency of the First Baptist Church, Piscataway, NJ. 1680-1700. The only surviving son of Benajah Dunham, founder of the Piscataway branch of this family was Edmund Dunham. Edmunds father died when he was young and John Fitz Randolph was appointed as overseer of him and his two sisters.

Edmund was chosen deacon of the church (shortly after 1680?) at the time of it's formal constitution. He was also a lay preacher then and subsequently, as he had been for many years before molding the consciences and directing the religiously inclined of that primitive community, before the church was built.

2 Mar 1690 "Edmund Dunham to have ten shillings for mending the buriel place and to sett it up with good white oake or chestnut stakes and bound with good withe". All inhabitants of the town was to pay 9 pence in silver towards the building of the church.

"The Martin Family of America" by Louise Martin Mohler.

"Martin Family" by Marge Waterfield.

"Fuller-Dunham Genealogy" pub 1990 by Robert Dunham pg 2 listed Rev. Edmund (Edward) Dunham as md to Mary Bonham.



# Lilson

Mage Antiques Book

|                              |                                         |
|------------------------------|-----------------------------------------|
| Edmund Lilson                | nd Joanne                               |
| b. Eng.                      | b.                                      |
| d. 25 oct 1660 Plymouth Mass | d. 1669.                                |
| Per:                         | nd 2 - Giles Richards Jr<br>20 May 1662 |
|                              | Per:                                    |
| Mary                         | b. 1625-30                              |
|                              | nd 23 Dec 1652 James Cole<br>Plymouth - |
| Elizabeth                    | b. 1630-34                              |
|                              | nd 25 oct 1660 Benjamin Dunbar          |
| Ephraim                      | b. 1635-37                              |
|                              | nd Elizabeth Hoskins                    |
| Joan                         | b. 1638                                 |
| John                         | b. 1640                                 |

Edmund + wife Joanne came from England to New England abt 1637  
3 Sept 1638 he applied to Court at Woberry Plain for land + on 1 Oct 1638  
he was granted 5 acres. Active in Colony affairs & served many times on  
jury. He owned land at the North River of the Northerly  
bound of the "4 1/2 mile" river was part of Scituate and at  
Tahetukham (now pt of Carver) his residence was at Plymouth.





Elizabeth Silson mtd 25 oct 1660 Benajah Denhem  
 b. 1630-34 la 1640  
 d. 24 Dec 1670 Piscataway N.J.  
 was mtd 10 may 1679  
 par: Edmund + Joanne Silson par: John + Abigail Ballou  
 Denhem

Rev  
 Edmund b. 25 July 1661 d. 17 mar 1734 mtd Mary Benhem

John b. 28 Aug 1663 d. 6 Sept 1667

Elizabeth b. 28 mar 1664 d. 31 Dec 1667

Hannah b. 4 June 1666 d. 25 Dec 1667

Benjamin b. 28 Oct 1667 d. young

Mary b. 1669 mtd — Thompson

Elizabeth b. 1670 mtd Jonas Wood





Waterfuel Park

Mary Nelson

b. 1625-30

d

nd 23 Dec 1653

Wymouth

James Cole

Rev. Edmund + Joanne Nelson



Loring

Waterface Book

Ephraim Tilsen

had

Elizabeth Hoskins

No. 1635-37

21

Mr: Edmund & Joana Tilsen







proof

1st letter Ross mg re

Christian Laing - James Manning 23 Jan 1699-1700

No dates for Laing letters



Worcester Library.

974.18

1. Mayflower Families thru  
5 son  
by R. Sherman

974.4

2. Signer of the Mayflower  
by Hoxton Court.

Thomas Rogers

b. prob Eng

d. Plymouth 1621 soon after landing in Mayflower.

son -

mol -

called Camlet merchant  
rec of Lyden.  
after Lyden maybe come  
later - not for sure.

No probate Rec  
for either.

Elsger

b. prob Eng

d. Leiden, Leyden Holland after 1622

son -

Come on Mayflower also.

1. <sup>Saint</sup> Joseph Rogers b. 1610 or earlier Eng or Holland.  
d. 2-15 Jan 1677-8  
Eastham  
old Case Burial Rd. m. Hannah

come later

2. John

b. 1614 ca. Eng or Holland

wed dated 26 Aug 1691  
d. prob 20 Sept 1692

m. 16 Apr 1639  
Ann Churchman  
(~~Ann Churchman~~)

Proposed to take up freedom 5 Mar 1638-9  
Living in Leyden 1622 with brother & sister come to New Eng 1630

(Hannah m John Lisdahl 23 Nov 1664 Taunton)

Anna - son John Lisdahl

Elizabeth d before 1662 d. after 7 Nov 1703

Hannah

Ruth

Sarah

Abigail b ca 1640 d. 1 Aug 1727 m. John Richmond

2 ch - Joseph & Edward Richmond

John b. 1641 d. 28 June 1732

son John

Barnstable Rd.

16 Nov 1666.  
m. 1 - Elizabeth (Parodie)  
m. 2 - Elizabeth (Parodie)  
m. 3 - Elizabeth (Parodie)

3. William settled Long Island & died 1650 m. Anne? will Anne - Karsband & Karsband  
son - Cladish, Jonathan, Noah, Samuel, Mary, Hannah d. 22 Nov 1669

John & Joseph listed age 16-20 Dapbury able to bear arms.

Also among those rated 25 Nov 1633 at nine shillings each.

1652 Joseph was one to help lay out route for road from Taunton to Plymouth.  
1655 Joseph was in Eastham.

Elizabeth (Gysbert) born 1622  
Margaret (Dietrich) born 1622  
(may be come to New Eng m.?)

John + Elizabeth Babcock - no 2 - Hannah (Hobart) Broome

d. 1691

Hannah b. 16 Nov 1668

no 3 - after 22 Mar 1692-3 Sarah (Cobburn) Broomfield

John b. 22 Sept 1670

d. 2 Nov 1696 Boston

Elizabeth b. 16 Apr 1673

Kath b. 18 Apr 1675 d. 28 Apr 1725 (no children)

no James Bennett d. 1729-30

Quaker Rd.

no 2 - Mary -

Anna + John Desjardis

Abigail b. 15 July 1667

John b. 10 Aug 1669

Anna b. 27 Aug 1672

Remember b. 8 July 1675

Anna + Thomas Derry

Thomas b. after 1679

John b. after 1684

Bergeron b. after 1683

Abigail + John Richmond

Joseph b. 8 Dec 1663

Edward b. 8 Feb 1665

Samuel b. 23 Sept 1668

Sarah b. 26 Feb 1670

John b. 5 Dec 1673

Ebenezer b. 12 May 1676 near 1 Rd.

Abigail b. 26 Feb 1678-9

Elizabeth + Nathaniel Wellins

John b. 27 Aug 1675

Nathaniel b. 9-29 Apr 1679

Elizabeth b. 18 Apr 1686

~~Handwritten mark~~



# Joseph Rogers

b. b. 1610 or earlier Eieg

d. 2-15 Jan 1678 Eastern Old Cone Cem Burial Mts.

nd.

Copy of will in Books of Plymouth Colony Rec books.

Par - Thomas Rogers and Eileen

(<sup>3</sup>  
could be 2nd wife  
& not mother of children)

## Hannah

b.

d.

Par.

Sarah b. 6 Aug 1633 Ardwick d. infancy 15 Aug 1633

Joseph b. 19 July 1635 " (possibly had no children)  
 (died 1634) (27 Jan) Estate rec 5 Mar 1660  
 d. 25 Dec 1660 md. 4 Apr 1660 Eastern  
 from a fall while wrestling with pig  
 Susannah Deane  
 Richard Hanes b. ca 1634 (Deane)  
 she not 1663 2nd dau Stephen & Elizabeth  
 Stephen & Anne (King) Deane.

Thomas b. 29 Mar 1638 " d. before 1678 13 Dec 1665 Elizabeth Snow  
 dau Nicholas & Christine (Hepner) Snow  
 9 Jan. 1660 Jonathan Higgins

Elyzabeth b. 29 Sept 1639 " d. 1660 Jonathan Higgins  
 (son - Berych Higgins also known as Berych Higgins)

John b. 3 Apr 1642 " d. 10 Aug 1714 19 Aug 1669 Eastern  
 dau 27 Apr 1713 md. Elyzabeth Swearing  
 Eastern d. 10 Mar 1724-5 Eastern  
 dau Ann & Elyzabeth (Deane) Swearing

Mary b. 22 Sept 1644 " d. after 19 Apr 1718 10 Aug 1664  
 md John Rhinow (Deane)  
 b. 19 Apr 1718 - 9 Mar 1718-9 Rhinow  
 son of John & Christian (Rhinn)  
 born 1670 (11 Jan) 1670

James b. 18 Oct 1648 Eastern d. 13 Apr 1678 1670  
 md. Mary Paine  
 b. before 1655 d. after 1705  
 dau Thomas & Mary (Snow) Paine  
 md 2 - 24 Apr 1679 Sarah Cole  
 (not 2 children)

Hannah b. 8 Aug 1652 d. after 1701 1690  
 md after 16 July 1679 Jonathan Higgins



Joseph + ~~Elizabeth~~ <sup>Isaac</sup>

Joseph b. 27 Jan 1661

James + Mary 30 Oct

James b. 1673

9 Nov Aug 1705  
Mary b. 1675 no Cole

2 Nov Aug 1705  
Abigail b. 1678 no for years

Mary + John Shimney

John b. 5 May 1665

Mehitable b. Oct 1666 d. Nov 1667

Joseph b. 28 Jan 1667-8

Thomas b. Jan 1671

Eleazar b. 18 Feb 1673

Samuel b. 4 Nov 1674 Aug 1718

Mary b. 3 Sept 1678 no - Eddy

Mary b. 18 July 1679 Aug 1718 no - Crocker

Beliance b. 27 Aug 1681 no - Morten

Perryman b. 18 June 1682

Jonathan b. 31 July 1684

Hannah b. 28 Nov 1687 d. 16 Feb 1689-90

Thomas + Elizabeth Snow dau Nicholas + Constance Stephen Snow

8 Oct  
Elizabeth b. 1666 d. before 1704

17 Feb  
Joseph b. 1667 d. 24 Apr 1696 no May 1691 Rhinence —

20 Mar Aug 1694  
Hannah b. 1669 d. before 1733 murdered by husband. no Ameyah Harding

6 Nov (9 children)  
Thomas b. 1670-1 d. infancy 15 Mar 1670-1

6 May  
Thomas b. 1672 d. 23 Sept 1749 no 1-10 Dec 1700 Sarah Street

3 Nov (8 children) no 2-11 Feb 1730-1 Rebecca (Sparrow) Allen  
Eleazer b. 1673 d. 1698 Richard Willis

15 Jan (9 children) last recorded Septem 30 for years take care of

Nathaniel b. 1675 d. before 1704

1733-34 Church & yard

John + Elizabeth

Samuel b. 1 Nov 1671 d. 3 Dec 1671

John b. 4 Nov 1672

Judah b. 23 Nov 1677

Joseph b. 22 Feb 1679

Elizabeth b. 23 Oct 1682 Aug 1713 maybe not Thomas Mayo

Eleazer b. 19 May 1685

Mehitable b. 13 Mar 1686-7

Hannah b. 5 Aug 1689

Nathaniel b. 30 Oct 1693

Elizabeth Rogers dau of Joseph son of Thomas of Mayflower -  
b prob Duxbury 29 Sept 1639

d. Eastham bet 2 Jan 1677-8 + 4 July 1679

nd 9 Jan 1660 Eastham - Jonathan Higgins

b. Plymouth July 1637

d. after 21 May 1711

son of Richard + Lydia (Chandler) Higgins

nd 2nd Hannah Rogers - sister to 1st wife  
Schielden - Elizabeth 11 Nov 1680

may b. 22 Jan 1682

Rebecca 130 Nov 1684

James 22 July 1685

Sarah 15 Oct 1690

no probate rec for Jonathan Higgins in Barnstable Co.

2 Deed confirm most of children -

also Frances  
(Beryah?) (Buck - Bason - Bump)

Bereah b. 29 Sept 1661 d. before 27 Apr 1699 nd -

son Joseph b. before 1697 also married -

Mariner and dealer etc.

Jonathan b. Aug 1664 d. 1753-54 nd Lydia (Sparrow) Freeman  
after 1687

Joseph b. 14 Feb 1666-7 d. bef 21 May 1728 Chatham nd Ruth

Jemima b. Feb 1666-7. maybe twin to Joseph d. 8 May 1723 - 57 yrs John Mulford  
(no children) b. July 1670 Eastham  
d. 20 Apr 1730 in 59<sup>th</sup> yr

son of Thomas + Elizabeth (Barnes) Mulford

John nd 2nd 25 Dec 1723

Mary Harris Eastham

Hannah b. 1672 ca d. 24 Jan 1731-2 Eastham nd 1689 Nicholas Paine

Elisha b. 1677 ca d. 1749-50 Eastham nd 1 - Jane Collins

nd 2 - Elizabeth -  
23 Nov 1739

nd 3 - 24 Apr 1746 Rachel (Lindsay) Hopkins



## Jonathan & Lydia

Thankfull b. 1692 d. 13 July 1712

Samuel b. 5 Oct 1694 d. 25 July 1776 m. 9 Oct 1718 Mable Paine  
(8 children)

Hannah d. 1697 d. 1792 m. 1722 Rebecca Hopkins (1 child)

Jonathan d. 1697 d. 1792 m. 1722 Rebecca Hopkins (1 child)

Experience b. ca 1699 d. 1777 m. John Crowell (8 children)

## Joseph & Ruth

Joseph b. 1 Oct 1690 d. 1783 m. Mary Rameck (8 children)

Bereah b. ca 1692 d. after 1736 m. Desire Cook (6 children)

Ruth d. 11 Sept 1700 d. after 1762 m. 1 - Ebenezer Stewart (no children)  
2 - Mrs. Edwidge (5-7 children)

## Hannah & Nicholas Paine

Thankfull b. 14 Mar 1689-1700 d. after 1722 m. 1720 Jonathan Smith (1 child)

Priscilla b. 16 Oct 1701 d. 1752 m. 1726 William Norcut (8 children)

Philip b. 18 Nov 1704 d. 10 Apr 1725 m. 1725

Tois b. 29 Oct 1705 d. after 1729 m. 1725 Edmund Freeman (1 child)

Abigail b. 3 Aug 1707 d. after 1742 m. 12 Oct 1727 Thomas Higgin's Jr. (8 children)  
b. 24 June 1704  
d. ca 1789 m. Benjamin Sarah  
Higgin's (7 children)

Hannah b. 24 Sept 1709

Lydia b. 1707-14 d. after 1793 age 87 m. 1729-30 Daniel Young (6? children)

## Elisba & Jose

Elisba b. 3 Jan 1701-2 d. 1777 m. 1 - Sarah Lewis (8 children)  
2 - Hannah Doane (9 children)

Mother b. 5 Jan 1703-4 d. after 1715 m. 1723

Bereah b. 15 Jan 1705-6 d. after 1774 m. 1730 Benjamin Wilbur (1 child)

Alice b. 22 Nov 1707 d. after 1786 m. 1727 Solomon Doane (9 children)

Apphia b. 22 Nov 1709 d. after 1784 m. 1730 Simen Doane (7-8 children)

Jonathan b. 8 Oct 1711 m. 1735 Rachel Doane (8 children)

Elizabeth b. 1713 d. after 1745 m. 1735 James Mayo (2 children)

Joseph b. 1717 d. after 1749

Ruth b. 1719 m. 1749

Barabara b. 1722 d. 1799 m. 1 - 1742 Mary Smith 2 - 1748 Abigail Paine  
3 - 1791 Hannah Lewis (8 children)

Philip b. 4 Mar 1724-5 m. 1747 Rachel Lewis (? children)



22 May 1627, in the division of cattle. Joseph and twelve other inhabitants of Plymouth received "an heifer of the last year which was of the Great white-back cow that was brought over in the Ann, and two shee goats."

Governor Bradford's statement that the rest of Thomas Rogers' children came over and married and had children, seems clearly to indicate that more than one of his children came to New England after 1620. We know that his son John came to Plymouth about 1630. Although many other male Rogers immigrants have been claimed as sons of Thomas the Pilgrim, none of the claims has been proved, and some have been disproved.\* Therefore it seems likely that at least one of the Rogers daughters who were living in Holland in 1622 came over. John<sup>2</sup> and Joseph<sup>2</sup> Rogers each named a daughter Elizabeth, perhaps thereby indicating that their sister Elizabeth lived in New England. Unfortunately extensive research has failed to uncover any further evidence.

John<sup>2</sup> Rogers came to Plymouth about 1630, when the last of the Leiden contingent arrived, and was in Plymouth Colony on 25 March 1633 when he was taxed 9 shillings. The proof of his identity lies in a grant made 6 April 1640 to "Joseph Rogers and John Rogers his brother...fifty acres apeece of upland...at the North River." Both then had growing families to carry forward the Rogers heritage, although only Joseph's descendants would carry forward the Rogers name beyond the fourth generation.

References: BANKS ENGLISH ANCESTRY p. 78. DEXTER P. 632. TAG 52: 110-3. PLYMOUTH COLONY RECS 1:11, 144; 12:4, 12. JAMES ROGERS OF NEW LONDON CT AND HIS DESCENDANTS, by James S. Rogers (Boston 1902) p. 13. BRADFORD'S HIST (1952) pp. 442, 446.

\*For proof that William Rogers of Connecticut and Long Island was not a son of the Pilgrim see NYGER 60:102-4.

## FIRST GENERATION

1 THOMAS<sup>1</sup> ROGERS prob. b. England; d. Plymouth "in the first sickness" age and parentage unknown.

He m. ELSGEN -----, prob. b. England; d. prob. Leiden, Holland, after 1622, age and parentage unknown.

ELSGEN was apparently living in Leiden, Holland, in 1622 in a house with other Pilgrim families and her children John, Elizabeth and Margaret. No further record of any of these, except John, has yet been found, except Governor Bradford's statement that the rest of Thomas' children came over and married and had children. There are no probate records for Thomas or Elsgen.

Children (ROGERS) b. England or Holland:

2 i JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> b. 1610 or earlier

3 ii JOHN b. ca. 1614

iii LYSBETH (or Elizabeth) living 1622; n.f.r., but may have come to New England and married.

iv GRIETGEN (or Margaret) living 1622; n.f.r., but may have come to New England and married.

References: MQ 43:103-4. TAG 52:110.

## SECOND GENERATION

2 JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> ROGERS (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. England or Holland 1610 or earlier; d. bet. 2 and 15 Jan. 1677/8; bur. Eastham in Old Cove Burial Ground.

He m. HANNAH ----- who was named in his will 2 Jan. 1677/8. She may not have been his only wife, and may not have been the mother of his children.

Joseph came to Plymouth with his father in 1620 aboard the *Mayflower*. In the 1623 land division, he received two acres, one for himself and one on behalf of his father.

Joseph may have been living in the household of Governor Bradford with whom he received his share of cattle in 1627. Joseph was made a freeman in 1633 and was taxed 25 March 1633, just before the birth of his first child. On 2 March 1635/6 he was granted permission to operate a ferry over the Jones River near his house, and on 7 June 1636 he was first recorded as serving on a jury. He was granted 30 acres of land on 5 Nov. 1638, and was made a constable of Duxbury 3 March 1639/40. On this latter date, Joseph was one of the purchasers or "old comers" to whom land was granted, and on 6 Apr. 1640 he and his brother John were each granted 50 acres of upland. Joseph was one of a





group of Duxbury inhabitants who were to lay out land 20 Oct. 1645.

Joseph apparently moved to Eastham, then called Nauset, about 1647 for on 1 June of that year he was appointed lieutenant to exercise the men in arms there. He apparently spent a brief time at Sandwich in the early 1650's. He served on the council of war in June and Oct. 1658. Lt. Rogers was freed from his lieutenantancy 1 Oct. 1661, but reestablished 8 June 1664. He was a selectman at Eastham 1670. On 31 Jan. 1672 Lt. Joseph Rogers of Eastham sold a piece of land. No wife was mentioned in any of his deeds.

The original will of Joseph Rogers is no longer in existence. A copy of his will, written in the Plymouth Colony Record Book at the time of his death, does not mention his daughter Mary, but reads as follows:

I Joseph Rogers seni<sup>r</sup>: of Eastham of Good understanding and perfect memory being weake in body; and not knowing the day of my departure out of this life, doe thinke meet to Leave this as my Last will and Testament

Imp<sup>r</sup>: I Comend my soule to God that Gave it; whose is my God, and father in Jesus Christ, and my body to the earth by decent buriall; firstly And Concerning my temporall estate that God hath possessed me off; I doe make my son Thomas Rogers whole and sole executor which I will should be disposed of as followeth:

Imp<sup>r</sup>: I doe Give unto my Loveing son James Rogers and his heires Lawfully begotten of his body: or the next of kinne; my house and housing and Land with fences or the like appurtenances, that I now dwell in and Improve adjoining to my house be it more or lesse; as it is Recorded & bounded on the Towne book, I say I doe Give it to him and to his heires Lawfully begotten of his body forever or the Next kindred:

Item I doe give To my sonnes John and James Rogers all my meadow Ground that I bought of the Indians francis and Josiah, Lying att Potamaccutt and therabouts; I say I doe give and will it to them and their heires forever equally to be divided

Item I doe Give to my sonnes Thomas and John Rogers and their heires all my meadow and sedge lying on the otherside of the Cove, on keeskagansett syde; I say I doe Give it to them and their heires Lawfully begotten of their bodyes forever;

I doe Give to my Daughter Elizabeth higgins the wife of Jonathan higgins six acres of Land lying Neare the Barly neck, by a swamp Called Ceader swamp; as it is Recorded and bounded in the Towne book, I say I Give this six acres To her and her heires of her body for ever; shee nor they shall not sell hier farm it out, directly nor Indirectly to any p'son whatsoever, except in Case of Removall it shalbe Lawfull for my sonnes or their heires to buy or purchase it;

Item I Give to Benjah higgins my Grandchild on Condition hee live with mee untill I die; I say I Give to him and his heires, one third p'te of all my upland and meadow att Paomett, purchased and unpurchased.

Item It is my will That the Remainder of my lands or marshes, both att the barly necke, Pochett Iland Paomett Billingsgate or elsewhere purchased or unpurchased not disposed of p'ticularly in my will; I say it is my will that all those lands be equally divided betwixt my three sonnes Thomas John and James Rogers; and the heires lawfully of their bodyes for ever; Noteing that my son Thomas his twenty acres of upland that alreddy hee hath in the barly necke be p'te of his devision of my land in the barly Necke;

Item I doe Give unto my daughter hannah Rogers, if shee be not disposed of in Marriage before my decease, and my wifes decease, then I say I doe Give to her my bed and bedding with all the furniture thereto belonging or that shall belonge thereto att our decease;

Alsoe it is my will that shee shall have her Choise of one Cow before my Cattle be distributed, and the use of three acres of Tillage Ground; fenced in, with the arable Ground of her bretheren in the barly necke if shee desirs, it soe longe as shee lives unmarried;

Item it is my will that Benjah higgins shall have one of my Cows after mine and my wifes decease

Item it is my will Concerning my Loveing wife hannah Rogers that shee live in My house as longe as shee lives, and shalbe Comfortably maintained by my stocke and to have the use of all my household stuffe, That shee Needs as longe as shee lives for her Comfort and that none of my household furniture or stocke be disposed of, as longe as shee lives, save onely hannahs Cows

Item I will that ten shillings of my estate be disposed off for the use of the Church of Christ in Eastham as shalbe Judged most Nessearie

Item I will that the Remainder of my Stocke estate household furniture that my wife shall Leave att her decease Not disposed of in my will before written; be equally divided between all my Children; and Benjah higgins to have an equall share with each of them; This is my Last will and Testament as witness my hand and seale this 2cond of January 1677,

Joseph Rogers and A seale

Joseph's inventory was taken 15 Jan. 1677/8 and the will was probated 5 March 1677/8. Depositions of Jonathan Sparrow and Samuel Berry show that the grandson called "Benjah Higgens" in the will was also known as Beriah Higgens. Son Thomas Rogers died before completing the settlement of the estate and so Capt. Sparrow and remaining son John Rogers were impowered to handle the settlement.

Children (ROGERS) recorded Sandwich to Lt. Joseph Rogers:

- i SARAH<sup>3</sup> b. prob. Duxbury 6 Aug. 1633; d. 15 Aug. 1633.
- ii JOSEPH b. prob. Duxbury 19 July 1635; d. Eastham 27 Dec. 1660. He m. Eastham 4 Apr. 1660 SUSANNA DEANE, b. Plymouth ca. 1634; prob. d. Eastham bef. April 1701; dau. of Stephen and Elizabeth (Ring) Deane. She m. (2) Eastham 1663 Stephen Snow, a descendant of Pilgrim Stephen Hopkins.





At the 5 March 1660/1 court held at Plymouth, John Hawes of Yarmouth was found not guilty of "taking away the life of Joseph Rogers of Eastham by giving him a most deadly fall, on the 25 of Dec. 1660 in the town of Eastham, whereof he...about 48 hours after died." Also on 5 March 1660/1 the Governor was authorized to give oath to Susanna the wife of late deceased Joseph Rogers for the inventory of his estate, and on 1 March 1663/4 Thomas Rogers of Eastham was appointed to administer the estate of Joseph Rogers Jr., as his heir. On the 8th of the third month [May] 1674 Thomas Rogers husbandman, heir of his brother Joseph Rogers of Eastham, deeded to his loving sister [in-law] Susanna Snow, late wife of Joseph Rogers, and to her husband Steven Snow his rights to the estate of Joseph, except lands and housing given him by his father Rogers or the town.

Apparently Joseph and Susanna had no children.

- 4 iii THOMAS b. prob. Duxbury 29 March 1638
- 5 iv ELIZABETH b. prob. Duxbury 29 Sept. 1639
- 6 v JOHN b. prob. Duxbury 3 April 1642
- 7 vi MARY b. prob. Duxbury 22 Sept. 1644
- 8 vii JAMES b. Eastham 18 Oct. 1648
- 9 viii HANNAH b. Sandwich or Eastham 8 Aug. 1652

References: MD 3:67-71; 6:202; 7:109; 16:238. TAG 42:200. PLYMOUTH COLONY RECS 1:4, 11, 39, 42, 101, 141, 144; 2:4, 88, 117, 177; 3:138, 153, 205-6; 4:5, 55, 64; 5:35; 12:4, 12, 136. Plymouth Col. LR 3:267 (Jos. Rogers); 3:320 (Rogers to Snow).

3 JOHN<sup>2</sup> ROGERS (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. England or Holland ca. 1614; d. Duxbury bet. 26 Aug. 1691 and 20 Sept. 1692. He m. Plymouth 16 April 1639 ANNA CHURCHMAN, who was certainly living in May 1665, and prob. alive 23 Aug. 1670; parentage unknown.\*

John was living in Leiden, Holland, in 1622 with his mother and sisters, in a house with other Pilgrim families. He came to New England about 1630 with the last of the Leiden Pilgrim community, and was first taxed in Plymouth Colony 25 March 1633. On 20 Oct. 1634 he bought a lot of land "on Duxbury side." The proof that John Rogers of Duxbury is the son of Pilgrim Thomas Rogers lies in a grant of 50 acres of land each at the North River [at Marshfield] made 6 April 1640 to "Joseph Rogers and John Rogers his brother." He first served on a jury 7 Dec. 1641, was admitted a freeman as early as 1 March 1641/2, and was first appointed a Duxbury highway surveyor 5 June 1644. He served as a deputy at court on 3 June 1657. On 3 June 1662 he was one of the "ancient freemen" who was given land on the northerly side of Taunton.

\*She is apparently not a daughter of Hugh Churchman of Lynn since his will in 1640 does not mention daughter Anna or Rogers grandchildren.

John Rogers Sr. of Duxbury yeoman sold half his meadow northwest of "Joanes River" in May 1664, with consent of wife Anna, the only time she is called by name other than at their marriage. John was appointed a constable of Duxbury 5 June 1666, and on 2 July 1667 was granted 100 acres on Cotcutt River [Titticut River between Middleboro and Taunton?]. On 23 Aug. 1670 John Rogers of Duxbury weaver "and his wife" acknowledged a deed made 30 Oct. 1654, in which he had sold the 50 acres granted to him in 1640. He was given another 100 acres on the northeast side of Taunton 4 July 1673. In his last recorded land transaction, John Rogers Sr. of Duxbury weaver, on 5 Jan. 1680, sold an acre of Duxbury land to Wrestling Brewster, acknowledging his signature 12 Dec. 1685.

The original will of John Rogers is not in existence today, but the copy made in the Plymouth County records at the time of his death, proved 20 Sept. 1692, reads:

On the 26 August in the year of our Lord 1691:

In the Name of God Amen. I John Rogers sen<sup>r</sup> of Duxborough in the County of New Plimouth Being Sick and weak of Body but of Sound and perfect mind and memory Praise be therefore Given to Almighty God Doe make and ordain this my present last will and Testament in manner and forme following that is to say first and Principally I commend my soul into the hands of Almighty God Hoping through the merits Death and Passion of my Saviour Jesus Christ to have full and free pardon and forgiveness of all my sins and to Inherit Everlasting Life. And my Body I Commit to the earth to be decently Buried at the discretion of my Executor hereafter named. And as Touching the Disposall of all Such Temporall Estate as it hath Pleased God to bestow upon me I Give and Dispose thereof as followeth . first I will that my debts and funerall charges be paid.

Item I Give unto my Grandson John Rogers all my houses and Lands Lying and being in the Township of Duxborough in the County aforesaid to him and his heires forever. I Give also unto my Grandson John Tisdall for the use of his mother Anne Terrey one half of my Land Divided and undivided lying and being in the Township of Middleborough Excepting my Right in the Majors Purchase And my Will is that this Land be disposed of according to his mothers mind. Item I Give unto my Daughter Elizabeth Williams the other half of sd tract of Land in the Township of Middleborough as aforesaid to her and heires. All my Cattell I Will that they be Equally divided Between my daughter Elizabeth Williams and my Grandson John Rogers and my Grandson John Tisdall. Item I Give all my household Stuff and moneys whatsoever unto my Grandson John Rogers out of which he shall pay forty shillings to his sister Elizabeth Rogers and twenty shillings apeece to his other three sisters Hannah Bradford Ruth Rogers and Sarah Rogers. Also I Give that twenty shillings a year which is my due for fourscore acres of land which I sold to my two Grandsons Joseph Richmond and Edward Richmond which said twenty shillings a year I Give to my daughter Abigail Richmond. I Doe hereby Constitute make and appoint my Loving Son John







Rogers sole Executor and Administrator of this my last will and Testament.

John Rogers & a (seal)

Children (ROGERS) prob. b. Duxbury:

- 10 i JOHN<sup>3</sup> b. ca. 1640
- 11 ii (HANNA b. bet. 1640 and 1650
- 12 iii ABIGAIL b. ca. 1640
- 13 iv ELIZABETH b. bef. 1652

References: MD 5:205-6; 13:85. TAG 54:97. PLYMOUTH COLONY RECS 1:31, 111, 144; 2:33, 72; 3:115; 4:12, 19-20, 123, 161; 5:127; 7:25. Plymouth Col. LR 3:37; 6:65 (John Rogers). ESSEX CO PR 1:32 (Hugh Churchman). TAG 52:110.

### THIRD GENERATION

4 THOMAS<sup>3</sup> ROGERS (Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. prob. Duxbury 29 March 1638; d. prob. Eastham bet. 5 March 1677/8 and 7 Aug. 1678.

He m. Eastham 13 Dec. 1665 ELIZABETH SNOW, b. Eastham ca. 1640; d. there 16 June 1678; dau. of Nicholas and Constance (Hopkins) Snow, and a descendant of Pilgrim Stephen Hopkins. The will of Nicholas Snow of Eastham, drawn 14 Nov. 1676, names only wife Constant and five sons, but mentions "all my children."

Thomas Rogers left no will, but his inventory was taken 7 Aug. 1678, and includes gun, sword, bandoliers, canoe and Rhemish testament. On 8 July 1704, 26 years after the decease of Thomas Rogers late of Eastham, intestate, the Barnstable court ordered an additional settlement made to his dau. Hannah, a minor at the time of his death, but now wife of Amaziah Harding. Payment was to be made by sons Thomas and Eleazer Rogers, and by the heirs of Joseph Rogers, eldest son of the deceased. On 30 Oct. that year, John Rogers, brother of the deceased, complained that the settlement still had not been completed.

Children (ROGERS) b. Eastham:

- i ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> b. 8 Oct. 1666; d. bef. 1704.
- 14 ii JOSEPH b. 1 Feb. 1667
- 15 iii HANNAH b. 20 March 1669
- 16 iv THOMAS b. 6 March 1670/1; d. 15 March 1670/1.
- 17 v THOMAS b. 6 May 1672
- vi ELEAZER b. 3 Nov. 1673
- vii NATHANIEL b. 18 Jan. 1675; d. bef. 1704.

References: MD 3:167; 6:14; 11:179-180. NEHRG 6:235; 47:82-3; 48:71 [contain errors]. Plymouth Col. PR 3:2:131 (inv.).

5 ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> ROGERS (Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. prob. Duxbury 29 Sept. 1639; d. Eastham bet. 2 Jan. 1677/8 and 4 July 1679.

She m. Eastham 9 Jan. 1660 JONATHAN HIGGINS, b. Plymouth in July 1637; d. after 21 May 1711; son of Richard and Lydia (Chandler) Higgins. He m. (2) Hannah<sup>3</sup> Rogers, sister of his deceased wife (see #9).

There are no probate records for Jonathan Higgins in Barnstable County. Two deeds confirm most of his children: On 28 May 1711 Joseph Higgins Sr. of Eastham sold to Jonathan Higgins Jr. and Elisha Higgins both of Eastham land in Eastham given to our deceased mother Elizabeth Higgins by our deceased grandfather Lt. Joseph Rogers. On 29 Jan. 1714/5 Nicholas Paine and wife Hannah sold to their brother Jonathan Higgins Jr. land given by our grandfather Lt. Joseph Rogers to our mother Elizabeth Higgins deceased.

Children (HIGGINS) first three b. Eastham, others prob. b. there, to Jonathan and Elizabeth:

- 18 i BERIAH<sup>4</sup> b. 29 Sept. 1661
- 19 ii JONATHAN b. "latter end of Aug. 1664"
- 20 iii JOSEPH b. 14 Feb. 1666 [1666/71]
- iv JEMIMA prob. a twin of Joseph as she d. Eastham 8 May 1723 in 57th yr. She m. 1 Nov. 1699 JOHN MULFORD, b. Eastham in July 1670; d. there 20 April 1730; son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Barnes) Mulford. John m. (2) Eastham 25 Dec. 1723 Mercy Harris [see page 71]. John and Jemima had no children.
- 21 v HANNAH b. ca. 1672
- 22 vi ELISHA b. ca. 1672

References: MD 3:67-71; 6:15; 7:16; 8:4, 245; 17:200-1. HIGGINS DESC pp. 41-3; 47-9, 595-6. TAG 40:197-8. NEHRG 123:147-8. PLYMOUTH COLONY RECS 6:19-20.

6 JOHN<sup>3</sup> ROGERS (Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. prob. Duxbury 3 April 1642; d. Eastham bet. 27 April 1713 and 10 Aug. 1714. He m. Eastham 19 Aug. 1669 ELIZABETH TWINING, d. Eastham 10 March 1724/5; dau. of William and Elizabeth (Dean) Twining. The will of William Twining of Newtown, Bucks Co. PA, made 26 day 4th mo. 1697, bequeathed to dau. Elizabeth Rogers during her life and then to her youngest living son by John Rogers.

John Rogers Sr. of Eastham "stricken in years" made his will 27 April 1713 giving his son John Rogers Jr. land in Harwich which was laid out in the right of my deceased father Joseph Rogers. He also gave to sons Judah of Harwich, Joseph of Eastham, Eleazer of Harwich, and Nathaniel Rogers; three daus. Elizabeth, Mehitable and Hannah





Rogers; grandson John Rogers; wife Elizabeth and son John Rogers executors. The inventory was taken 10 Aug. 1714, and the will proved 21 Sept. 1714.

Children (ROGERS) b. Eastham:

- i SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> b. 1 Nov. 1671; d. 3 Dec. 1671.
- 23 ii JOHN b. 4 Nov. 1672
- 24 iii JUDAH b. 23 Nov. 1677
- 25 iv JOSEPH b. 22 Feb. 1679
- v ELIZABETH b. 23 Oct. 1682; living 7 April 1713; perhaps was the one who m. Thomas Mayo (see #43).
- 26 vi ELEAZER b. 19 May 1685
- 27 vii MEHTABLE b. 13 March 1686/7
- 28 viii HANNAH b. 5 Aug. 1689
- 29 ix NATHANIEL b. 3 Oct. 1693

References: MD 8:90-1; 11:180-1; 15:34. TWINING FAM PP. 27, 29.  
NEHGR 6:235.

7 MARY<sup>3</sup> ROGERS (Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. prob. Duxbury 22 Sept. 1644; d. Barnstable after 19 April 1718.  
She m. Barnstable 10 Aug. 1664 JOHN PHINNEY, b. Plymouth 24 Dec. 1638; d. Barnstable bet. 19 April 1718 and 9 March 1718/9; son of John and Christina (-----) Phinney.  
John Phinney of Barnstable weaver made his will 19 April 1718 giving bequests after the decease of his wife to daus. Mary Eastland, Mercy Crocker and Reliance Morton; sons John, Joseph, Thomas, Ebenezer, Samuel, Benjamin and Jonathan Phinney. Son John was to be executor. The inventory was taken 9 March 1718/9, and the will probated 19 June 1719.

Children (PHINNEY) b. Barnstable:

- 30 i JOHN<sup>4</sup> b. 5 May 1665
- ii MELATIAH b. mid Oct. 1666; d. Nov. 1667.
- 31 iii JOSEPH b. 28 Jan. 1667 [prob. 1667/8]
- 32 iv THOMAS b. Jan. 1671
- 33 v EBENEZER b. 18 Feb. 1673
- 34 vi SAMUEL b. 4 Nov. 1676
- 35 vii MARY b. 3 Sept. 1678
- 36 viii MERCY b. 10 July 1679
- 37 ix RELIANCE b. 27 Aug. 1681
- 38 x BENJAMIN b. 18 June 1682
- 39 xi JONATHAN b. 30 July 1684
- xii HANNAH b. 28 March 1687; bp. 7 Apr. 1689; d. 10 Feb. 1689 [1689/90].

References: MD 3:254; 11:130-1; 20:142-3. Barnstable Co. PR 3:595 (John Phinney). NEHGR 10:346; 60:67. BARNSTABLE FAMS

1:225. FINNEY-PHINNEY p. 2. MORSE GEN p. 68.

8 JAMES<sup>3</sup> ROGERS (Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 18 Oct. 1648; d. Eastham 13 April 1678.

He m. Eastham 11 Jan. 1670 MARY PAINE, b. bef. 1655; d. after 1705; dau. of Thomas and Mary (Snow) Paine, and a descendant of Pilgrim Stephen Hopkins. She m. (2) Eastham 24 April 1679 Israel Cole, a descendant of Pilgrim Stephen Hopkins, by whom she had two children. The will of Thomas Paine of Eastham, made 12 May 1705 and proved 2 Oct. 1706, names dau. Mary wife of Israel Cole, and her three eldest children: James Rogers, Mary Cole and Abigail Yeats.

On 6 May 1678 the court settled the estate of James Rogers of Eastham deceased to provide for the widow Mary Rogers and her small children, with the eldest, Samuel, to have a double portion and the rest to have equal parts according to the will of their grandfather. The widow was appointed administratrix. (The birth record of the eldest son shows that he was originally named Samuel, but in 1680 was to be called James.)

Children (ROGERS) b. Eastham:

- 40 i JAMES<sup>4</sup> (originally named Samuel) b. 30 Oct. 1673
- 41 ii MARY b. 9 Nov. 1675
- 42 iii ABIGAIL b. 2 March 1677/8

References: MD 5:195-6; 6:203; 15:189-190. NEHGR 6:44; 47:186-7. CAPE COD HIST 2:369. Barnstable Co. PR 3:360 (Thomas Paine). Plymouth Col. PR 3:2121 (James Rogers).

9 HANNAH<sup>3</sup> ROGERS (Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Sandwich or Eastham 8 Aug. 1652; d. after 17 Oct. 1690.

She m. after 16 July 1679 JONATHAN HIGGINS, b. Plymouth July 1637; d. after 21 May 1711; son of Richard and Lydia (Chandler) Higgins. He m. (1) Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, sister of Hannah (see #5).

There are no probate records for Jonathan Higgins in Barnstable Co. Evidence that Jonathan married second Hannah Rogers consists of (1) a court record of July 1679 when Jonathan Higgins was fined for his relationship "with his wife's sister after his wife's death," (2) the prompt and regular birth of children to him after that date, and (3) the names of four of those children, identical with the names of Hannah's siblings.

Children (HIGGINS) b. Eastham to Jonathan and Hannah:

- 43 i ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> b. 11 Feb. 1680 [prob. 1680/1]
- 44 ii MARY b. 22 Jan. 1682 [prob. 1682/3]





- 45 iii REBECCA b. 30 Nov. 1686  
 46 iv JAMES b. 22 July 1688  
 47 v SARAH b. 18 Oct. 1690

References: HIGGINS DESC pp. 41-2. MD 5:23; 6:15. NEHR 123:147-8.  
 PLYMOUTH COLONY RECS 6:19-20(m. Higgins-Rogers).

10 JOHN<sup>3</sup> ROGERS (John<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. ca. 1640; d. Barrington RI 28 June 1732.

He m. (1) Duxbury in Nov. 1666 ELIZABETH PABODIE, b. Duxbury 24 April 1647; d. bet. 4 May 1677 and Oct. 1679; dau. of William and Elizabeth (Alden) Pabodie, and a grand-dau. of Pilgrim John Alden. The will of William Pabodie of Little Compton [now RI] aged, dated 13 May 1707, mentions "heir of dau. Elizabeth," last name not given.

He m. (2) 21 Oct. 1679 HANNAH (HOBART) BROWNE, b. Hingham 15 May 1638; d. Bristol RI 11 Sept. 1691; dau. of Rev. Peter Hobart, and widow of John Browne of Salem. The will of Rev. Peter Hobart of Hingham, dated 16 Jan. 1678, mentions his dau. Hannah Browne of Salem, widow of John. On 10 June 1680 John Rogers of Duxbury and wife Hannah, and other children of Rev. Peter Hobart, sold his real estate.

The will of Hannah Rogers formerly Browne now of Bristol [RI], made 9 June 1691, inventory taken 31 Oct. 1691, appoints her brothers Gershom and Nehemiah Hobart overseers of her possessions. John and Hannah had no children.

He m. (3) after 22 March 1692/3 MARAH (COBHAM) BROWN-ING b. Salisbury 21 May 1652; d. in 1739 "late of Rehoboth"; dau. of Josiah and Mary (Haffield) Cobham, and widow of Joseph Browning (or Brunning) of Boston. A prenuptial agreement between John Rogers of New Bristol and Marah Browning of Boston widow was made 22 March 1692/3. John and Marah had no children.

John Rogers was a merchant and lived in Duxbury, Boston, Taunton, Swanses, Bristol and Barrington [RI]. He left no will, but on 30 Aug. 1732 a petition was presented by Peleg, Perez and Ichabod Richmond, Nathaniel Fisher, Ephraim Atwood and Peleg Heath, stating that their aunts Mrs. Bradford and Mrs. Searles desired that one of their family assist in administering upon the estate of our honored grandfather Mr. John Rogers of Barrington, dec., and asked that our brother William Richmond be appointed to that purpose. On 5 Sept. 1732 Mr. Perez Bradford of Milton, Suffolk Co., gent., and William Richmond and Nathaniel Searle both of Little Compton [RI] were appointed to administer, the widow and two daughters refusing to do so. Probate papers refer to the period of John Rogers' "darkness" (blindness).

Children (ROGERS) b. Duxbury to first wife:

- 48 i HANNAH<sup>4</sup> b. 16 Nov. 1668  
 ii JOHN b. 22 Sept. 1670; d. Boston 2 Nov. 1696. The inventory of his estate was taken 17 Nov. 1696. He was apparently unmarried.  
 49 iii ELIZABETH b. 16 April 1673  
 iv RUTH b. 18 April 1675; d. 28 April 1725, bur. Little Compton in 50th yr. She m. Bristol RI 12 July 1694 JAMES BENNETT, b. Charlestown 31 May 1666; d. 17 Feb. 1729/30, bur. Little Compton in 64th yr.; son of John and Mary (Cobham) Bennett. (James' mother and Ruth's stepmother Marah were sisters.) James m. (2) Little Compton 1725 Mercy Simmons, a descendant of Pilgrims John Alden and Richard Warren, and had 4 children.

On 18 July 1694 James Bennett of Roxbury, Suffolk Co., and wife Ruth sold to John Rogers of Bristol RI land in Little Compton which John gave to his four daus. ten years ago, of whom Ruth was one.

The will of James Bennett of Little Compton, cord-winder, very sick names wife Marcy, executrix, sons James and John (both under 21), and dau. Marcy Bennett. The will was dated 1 Feb. 1729/30, witnesses deposed 21 April 1730. Search of Suffolk, Plymouth and Bristol Co. PR and LR, and Little Compton RI PR and LR disclosed no children by Ruth.

50 v SARAH b. 4 May 1677

References: VR TAUNTON, DUXBURY. RI VR:Bristol:7: Little Compton:8. MD 6:129-132; 19:187-192; 20:1-11, 19-23, 39-41. Plymouth Co. PR 1:249 (John Rogers). Bristol Co. PR file (James Bennett). CHARLESTOWN BY WYMAN p. 78. BOSTON VR 9:229. NEHR 115:261. HINGHAM HIST 3:335.

11 (H) ANNA<sup>3</sup> ROGERS (John<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. bet. 1640 and 1650; d. after 8 June 1704.

She m. (1) Taunton 23 Nov. 1664 JOHN TISDALE Jr., b. England; d. Taunton "about the last of Dec." 1677; son of John and Sarah (Walker) Tisdall. The will of John Tisdale Sr. of Taunton, probated 2 Nov. 1676, gave land to "eldest son John Tisdall" and to "grandchild John Tisdall."

John Tisdale Jr. left no will, but on 5 March 1677 [1677/8] widow Anna Tisdall of Taunton was appointed to administer his estate. Division was made into five parts giving the son (unnamed) a double part, he paying his sisters (unnamed) their portions.

Anna m. (2) bet. March 1677/8 and 25 Jan. 1683 THOMAS TERRY b. ca. 1631; d. Freetown in Oct. 1691.

Thomas Terry was living at Braintree in 1660, on Block Island RI from 1662 to 1677 and was a Block Island Select-man in 1664. He was in Taunton as early as 1679, and was







one of the first Freetown Selectmen in 1685. He was commissioned a lieutenant in 1686, and was a representative to the General Court in 1689.\*

The will of Thomas Terry of Freetown, aged 60 years or thereabouts, was written in his own hand on 10 Aug. 1691, but was refused probate 30 Oct. 1691 for lack of his signature. The document mentions land at Lyme CT, Long Island NY, Quinebaug CT, Rye NY and Block Island. He named his sons: eldest Thomas, John and Benjamin, and his wife "Hana." He named guardians for each son and specified they be put to school. His Freetown lands were divided 8 June 1704 when Anna Williams of Taunton, widow of Thomas Terry of Freetown, for herself and her youngest son Benjamin Terry who was under age, agreed with Thomas's other sons Thomas and John to a partition "made by advice of John Rogers, uncle of said parties." Son Thomas was to have a double part. The agreement was signed by Benjamin on 28 Aug. 1713.

Anna m (3) bet. Oct. 1691 and Aug. 1697 SAMUEL WILLIAMS, b. Taunton ca. 1637/8; d. Aug. 1697; son of Richard and Frances (Dighton) Williams. Samuel had m. (1) Mary Gilbert by whom he had six children. Samuel and Anna had no children.

The will of Samuel Williams of Taunton tailor, drawn 6 Aug. 1697, inventory presented 31 Aug. 1697, names sons Seth, Daniel and Samuel; daus. Sarah Doan, Mary Andros and Hannah Bun. He gave liberty to his wife (unnamed) to live with his son Seth.

Children (TISDALE) b. Taunton to John and Anna:

- 51 i ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup> b. 15 July 1667
- 52 ii JOHN b. 10 Aug. 1669
- 53 iii ANNA b. 27 Jan. 1672
- 54 iv REMEMBER b. 8 July 1675

Children (TERRY) b. to Thomas and Anna:\*

- 55 v THOMAS<sup>4</sup> b. bef. 1679
- 56 vi JOHN b. bef. 1684
- 57 vii BENJAMIN b. after 1683

References: MD 5:205; 19:108; 21:29, 34-5. VR TAUNTON. GRANBERRY FAM P. 340. EARLY REHEARTH 1:57. BLOCK ISLAND HIST PP. 14-5. RI IE 1:161, 173, 183. PLYMOUTH COLONY RECS 6:168, 189. Plymouth Col. LR 3:181. New Shoreham Rec. Book 1:69. NEHER 16:328; 17:236; 19:155. Bristol Co. PR 6:275-7 (Thos. Terry); 1:199 (Samuel)

\*The will of Thomas Terry, carefully allocating his resources to his wife and sons, and the division of the property, make invalid a claim for a dau. Abigail who m. Selah Strong on Long Island as claimed by Strong Desc. 1:597, 726-7. Abigail was prob. a child of another Thomas Terry who had holdings at Southold, Long Island.

Williams). Bristol Co. LR 4:404-6 (Thos. Terry).

- 12 ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup> ROGERS (John<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. ca. 1640; d. Taunton 1 Aug. 1727 ae 86 YRS.

She m. by 1663 JOHN RICHMOND, b. ca. 1627; d. Taunton 7 Oct. 1715 ae 88; son of John Richmond. He m. (1) prob. Bridgewater 1653 Susanna Hayward, by whom he had Mary, John (d.y.), Thomas and Susanna; all but John were mentioned in the order to divide the estate of deceased Thomas.

There are no probate records for either Abigail or John, but in a 1706 account of the estate of his son Thomas, John Richmond listed items in the hands of his sons Ebenezer, Joseph, Samuel and Edward, and sons-in-law Richard Godfrey and James Walker.

Children (RICHMOND) b. to John and Abigail, all b. Taunton except Ebenezer:

- 58 i JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> b. 8 Dec. 1663
- 59 ii EDWARD b. 8 Feb. 1665
- 60 iii SAMUEL b. 23 Sept. 1668
- 61 iv SARAH b. 26 Feb. 1670
- 62 v JOHN b. 5 Dec. 1673
- 63 vi EBENEZER b. Newport RI 12 May 1676
- 64 vii ABIGAIL b. 26 Feb. 1678/9

References: VR TAUNTON. TAG 36:137-8; 54:96-7. MD 9:58-9. RICHMOND FAM PP. 3-5. Plymouth Colony LR 5:184. Bristol Co. PR original papers (Thomas Richmond).

- 13 ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> ROGERS (John<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. bef. 1652; d. after 7 March 1703.

She m. Taunton 17 Nov. 1668 NATHANIEL WILLIAMS, b. Taunton 17 Nov. 1639; d. there 16 Aug. 1692; son of Richard and Frances (Dighton) Williams.

Inventory of the estate of Nathaniel Williams was taken 26 Dec. 1692, and division of the estate of Nathaniel Williams, late of Taunton dec., was made 25 July 1698, naming relict Elizabeth Williams, eldest son John, 2nd son Nathaniel, their grandmother Williams, and only daughter Elizabeth, under age 18 and unmarried.

Elizabeth Williams left no probate records, but she was living 7 March 1703 when her mother-in-law Frances Williams of Taunton made a bequest to the widow of her son Nathaniel.

Children (WILLIAMS) b. Taunton:

- 65 i JOHN<sup>4</sup> b. 27 Aug. 1675





- 66 ii NATHANIEL b. 9 or 29 April 1679  
67 iii ELIZABETH b. 18 April 1686

References: VR TAUNTON. MD 22:60. Bristol Co. PR 1:223(Nathaniel Williams). WILLIAMS FAM (1926) pp. 19, 26, 35, 36.  
TAG 10:24-9.

## FOURTH GENERATION

- 14 JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> ROGERS (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. East-ham 1 Feb. 1667; d. Eastham 24 April 1696. Deacon John Payne wrote, "Joseph Rogers died of a Strang distemper of which he had long lain Sick."

He m. by 1691 PRUDENCE -----, living Truro 28 July 1713 (birth of child). She m. (2) at Eastham 1700 Michael Atwood, by whom she had six children at Truro, including Nathaniel who m. Phebe (Young) Dyer (see #180).

The estate of Joseph Rogers of Eastham, inventory taken 19 May 1696, was settled 22 May 1696, with one third going to widow Prudence, and the rest to be divided among the three children Joseph, Sarah and Elizabeth Rogers. On that same day John Rogers of Eastham, uncle of the deceased, was appointed administrator of the estate.

## Children (ROGERS):

- i SARAH<sup>5</sup> b. Eastham 20 Nov. 1691; living 22 May 1696; n.f.r.  
ii ELIZABETH b. Eastham 22 Sept. 1693; did she m. 1722 Thos. Mayo Jr. (#43)?  
iii JOSEPH b. ca. 1694-6; living 22 May 1696. Was he the one admitted to the Haddam Neck Church [CT] 22 Jan. 1744 who d. 1751 ae 47, with a wife Dorothy who d. 1779 ae 74?

References: MD 8:16, 182; 9:7; 11:178; 28:112; 31:56. MAYO (JOHN)  
DESC P. 24. TRURO VR p. 23. NEHGR 48:71. Barnstable  
CO. PR 2:21-2(Joseph Rogers).

- 15 HANNAH<sup>4</sup> ROGERS (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. East-ham 20 March 1669; d. prob. Eastham bef. July 1733.

She m. bef. 1694 (A)MAZIAH HARDING, b. 1 Nov. 1671; "executed at Barnstable, for the murder of his wife, 5 June 1734"; son of Joseph and Bethia (Cooke) Harding.

The will of "Maziah Harding" of Eastham husbandman, dated 20 April 1734, presented 5 July 1734, names sons John, Nathan and Cornelius, the latter under 21; daughters Elizabeth Fish, Hannah Fish and Phebe Rogers; grandchildren Thomas and James Harding, sons of son James; grandchildren Mary and Elizabeth Clark, daughters of daughter Mary Clark; son John my rights to land in Windham CT; son John executor.

## Children (HARDING) b. Eastham:

- 68 i HANNAH<sup>5</sup> b. 15 Feb. 1694  
69 ii JOHN  
iii THOMAS b. 13 Nov. 1699; d. bef. 14 Dec. 1722 when administration on his estate was granted to his father.  
70 iv JAMES b. 2 Nov. 1702  
71 v MARY b. 2 April 1706  
72 vi ELIZABETH b. April 1708  
vii PHEBE b. April 1710; m. Plymouth 13 Oct. 1732 BENJAMIN ROGERS (see #106).  
73 viii NATHAN b. 29 Oct. 1711  
74 ix CORNELIUS b. 31 March 1716/17

References: MD 3:180; 7:13. BOSTON NEWS OBITS 2:484. Barnstable Co. PR 5:180(Maziah Harding).

- 16 THOMAS<sup>4</sup> ROGERS (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. East-ham 6 May 1672; d. Middletown CT 23 Sept. 1749.

He m. (1) 10 Dec. 1700 SARAH TRENT, b. Eastham 20 June 1678; d. Truro 26 Sept. 1728 in 47th yr. (sic); dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Mayo) Trent.

He m. (2) Eastham 11 Feb. 1730/31 REBECCA (SPARROW) COLLINS, b. Eastham 23 Dec. 1684; d. bef. 10 June 1765; dau. of John and Aphiah (Tracey) Sparrow. The will of John Sparrow of Eastham, dated 10 May 1731, names dau. Rebecca Rogers. She m. (1) Eastham 1703 Joseph Collins.

On 3 Aug. 1741 Thomas Rogers of Truro bought land at Middletown CT. Rebecca Rogers was dismissed from the church in Eastham to Middle Haddam CT on 10 Feb. 1744/5. On 5 June 1750 Rebekah Rogers of Middletown CT gave her bond as administratrix on the estate of Thomas Rogers late of Middletown; on 10 June 1765 Oliver Bosworth gave his bond as administrator on Rebecca Rogers' estate.

## Children (ROGERS) first two b. Eastham; rest Truro:

- i SARAH<sup>5</sup> b. 27 Oct. 1701; bp. Truro 30 June 1717; n.f.r.  
ii PHEBE b. 1 Nov. 1703; bp. Truro 30 June 1717; n.f.r.  
75 iii ELIZABETH b. 27 March 1706  
76 iv LUCY b. 6 June 1708  
v HANNAH b. 6 April 1710. She m. Truro 25 Dec. 1755 JOSHUA COOKE, prob. b. ca. 1704; son of Josiah and Mary (-----) Cooke. Joshua is said to have gone to Middletown CT bef. 1726. No known children.  
77 vi THOMAS b. 11 Dec. 1712  
vii JOSEPH b. 24 March 1715; d. Truro 8 Aug. 1728.  
viii HULDAH b. 13 Aug. 1717; bp. 22 Sept. 1717; n.f.r.

References: MD 6:203; 9:10, 13; 11:22, 232; 17:32. NEHGR 126:83-4.  
TRURO VR pp. 32, 56. MANWARING 3:629. TREAT FAM p. 178.  
MD 8:243; 9:56; 14:94.





CAPE COD HIST 2:381. CT PR Middletown #2834(Thomas Rogers); #1677 (Rebecca Rogers); Hartford #4622(Thomas Rogers). Middletown CT LR 9:233(Thomas Rogers).

17 ELEAZER<sup>4</sup> ROGERS (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 3 Nov. 1673; living Plymouth 10 Dec. 1739 (acknowledged a deed).

He m. bef. 1698 RUHAMAH WILLIS who d. after 10 Dec. 1739 (acknowledged a deed); dau. of Richard and Patience (Bonum) Willis. On 28 Jan. 1698/9 Eleazer Rogers of Plymouth, with consent of Ruhamah Willis now wife of Eleazer, deeded land. On 24 April 1719 Eleazer Rogers of Plymouth innholder and wife Ruhamah, only dau. and heir of Richard Willis of Plymouth, sold land.

Eleazer Rogers was a seafaring man in at least one deed. He and Ruhamah left no Plymouth County probate records.

#### Children (ROGERS) b. Plymouth:

- i ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> b. 15 Oct. 1698; bp. 17 Feb. 1705/6; did she m. 1722 Thomas Mayo (se #43).
- 78 ii THOMAS b. 8 Oct. 1701
- 79 iii HANNAH b. 26 Feb. 1703
- 80 iv EXPERIENCE b. 28 April 1707
- v ELEAZER b. 2 Oct. 1710. It was prob. his namesake nephew (family #78) who m. int. Plymouth 1756 Bethiah Savery and had Bethia, Thomas, Samuel and Priscilla 1758-69.
- vi WILLIS b. 22 April "17011"; bp. 1712; d. 27 May 1713.
- vii ABELJAH b. 4 Aug. 1714
- 81 viii MORIAH b. 21 Oct. 1716; d. 27 Jan. 1723/4.
- ix RUTH b. 1718; d. 18 April 1720.

References: MD 3:123; 25:30-5, 139. NEHGR 48:72; 121:312[corrects identity of dau. Elizabeth]. PLYMOUTH CH RECS pp. 200, 212. (PLYMOUTH) ANC LANDMARKS 2:221. Plymouth Co. LR 3:174; 14:159; 19:104(Eleazer Rogers).

18 BERIAH<sup>4</sup> HIGGINS (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 29 Sept. 1661; d. bef. 27 April 1699 (deed calls him deceased).

He probably married before 1697, since his son Joseph must have been at least 21 when he sold land in 1718, but his wife's name has not been found.

On 2 Jan. 1677 Joseph<sup>2</sup> Rogers willed to his grandson "Benjah" Higgins land in Pamet (now Eastham). Witnesses attested on 5 March 1677/8 that Joseph Rogers, a few days before he died, said that "Beriah" Higgins lived with him a great while. In various records Beriah is referred to as Bria, Bryan, Brian and Bryant.

Beriah was a mariner, and lived in or near Dover and Portsmouth NH. He was on a Newcastle NH ketch in 1684. He signed a petition in 1689/90 with NH settlers regarding Dover, and received a grant of 50 acres there in 1693/4. In 1696/7 he bought land in Portsmouth from Samuel Cutt. On 27 April 1699 Elianor Cutt of Portsmouth, executrix of Samuel Cutt deceased, deeded land bounded by land of Beriah Higgins deceased.

Joseph Higgins in Eastham, mariner, on 30 May 1718 sold land in Portsmouth NH which his father Beriah Higgins bought of Samuel Cutt late of Portsmouth. On 13 Jan. 1726/7 Joseph Higgins of Eastham sold his right title and interest in a 50 acre grant in Dover "made to my father Beriah Higgins now deceased and descending to me."

#### Child (HIGGINS):

- i JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> b. prob. bef. 1697; living 13 Jan. 1726/7, mariner.

References: MD 3:70. CAPE COD HIST 2:377. ME-NH DICT p. 41. NH Provincial Papers 2:137, 79; 9:165(Beriah Higgins). YORK DEEDS 6:38(Gabriel Tetherly, witnessed by Beriah). NH Provincial LR 5:218(Saml. Penhallow, witnessed by Beriah); 6:93(Samuel Cutt); 6:324; 9:242, 479(Beriah named in deeds of Eleanor Cutt, Thomas Phipps and Jos. Jones); 20:359; 29:342(Joseph Higgins).

19 JONATHAN<sup>4</sup> HIGGINS (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham "latter end of Aug. 1664"; d. there bet. 2 Nov. 1753 and June 1754.

He m. after 31 May 1687 LYDIA (SPARROW) FREEMAN, b. after 19 Nov. 1660; d. after 16 March 1708/9; dau. of Jonathan and Rebecca (Bangs) Sparrow. Lydia m. (1) ca. 1684 William Freeman. On 5 Oct. 1708 Jonathan Higgins Jr. and wife Lydia were among those children and grandchildren of Jonathan Sparrow deceased who deeded a piece of land.

Jonathan Higgins left no probate records; but on 2 Nov. 1753 he conveyed to his son Samuel Higgins, carpenter, land in Eastham; and on 25 June 1754 Jonathan Higgins Jr. sold land laid out to his father Jonathan Higgins now deceased.

#### Children (HIGGINS) b. Eastham:

- i THANKFUL<sup>5</sup> b. ca. 1692; d. 13 July 1712 in 20th yr.
- 82 ii SAMUEL b. 5 Oct. 1694
- 83 iii HANNAH b. bef. 1697
- 84 iv JONATHAN b. ca. 1697
- 85 v EXPERIENCE b. ca. 1699

References: MD 3:177; 8:3; 14:1-4, 195; 31:35. HIGGINS DESC pp. 67-9.





20 JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> HIGGINS (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 14 Feb. 1666 [1666/7]; d. Chatham bef. 21 May 1729.

He m. ca. 1689 RUTH ----- who d. after 10 July 1735 (deed).

On 9 June 1714 Joseph Higgins Jr. sold to Jonathan Higgins Jr. land in Eastham and land which he had bought from his brother Beriah, all of which our great-grandfather Lt. Joseph Rogers gave to our grandmother Higgins in his will.

On 21 May 1729 widow Ruth Higgins was appointed administratrix on the estate of Joseph Higgins late of Chatham deceased intestate; probate records do not name his heirs.

Children (HIGGINS) b. Eastham:

- 86 i JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> b. 1 Oct. 1690
- 87 ii BERIAH b. ca. 1692
- 88 iii RUTH b. 11 Sept. 1700

References: MD 3:179. Barnstable Co. PR 4:491 (Joseph Higgins). HIGGINS DESC pp. 69-71. NEHR 8:219.

21 HANNAH<sup>4</sup> HIGGINS (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. prob. Eastham ca. 1672; d. there 24 Jan. 1731/2.

She m. ca. 1699 NICHOLAS PAINE, d. prob. Eastham bef. 17 Nov. 1733; son of Thomas and Mary (Snow) Paine, and a descendant of Pilgrim Stephen Hopkins.

On 29 Jan. 1714/5 Nicholas Paine and wife Hannah sold to their brother Jonathan Higgins Jr. land given to our mother Elizabeth Higgins dec. by the will of our grandfather Lt. Joseph Rogers.

The will of Nicholas Paine of Eastham, dated 29 July 1732 and admitted to probate 17 Nov. 1733, mentions daughter Priscilla and her husband William Norcut, grandchildren Thankful Smith and Lois Freeman, daughters Abigail Higgins and Lydia Young, and "cousin" William Paine.

Children (PAINE) b. Eastham:

- 89 i THANKFUL<sup>5</sup> b. 14 March 1699/1700
- 90 ii PRISCILLA b. 16 Oct. 1701
- iii PHILIP b. 18 Nov. 1704; d. 10 Apr. 1725 unm.
- 91 iv LOIS b. 29 Sept. 1705
- 92 v ABIGAIL b. 3 Aug. 1707
- vi HANNAH b. 24 Sept. 1709; n.f.r.\*
- 93 vii LYDIA

\*She is not the Hannah Paine who m. Truro 1736 Joshua Snow.

References: MD 4:33-4. HIGGINS DESC pp. 48-9. Barnstable Co. PR 5:174 (Nicholas Paine). NEHR 22:188.

22 ELISHA<sup>4</sup> HIGGINS (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. prob. Eastham ca. 1677; d. there bet. 19 Sept. 1749 and 7 Aug. 1750.

He m. (1) Eastham 30 Sept. 1701 JANE COLLINS, b. Eastham 3 March 1684/3(sic); d. bef. 1739; dau. of Joseph and Ruth (Knowles) Collins.

He m. (2) Eastham int. 23 Nov. 1739 ELIZABETH (-----) BROWN, b. ca. 1681; d. Dec. 1744 in 63rd yr.; widow of George Brown.

He m. (3) Harwich 24 April 1746 RACHEL (LINCOLN) HOPKINS of Harwich, widow of Benjamin Hopkins. She prob. m. 1751 Theophilus Mayo.

The will of Elisha Higgins of Eastham, husbandman, gave to wife Rachel what she brought to me when I married her; made bequests to dau. Ruth Higgins singlewoman; son Elisha Higgins; daus. Martha Done, Else Doane, Aphiah Doane and Elizabeth Mayo; sons Philip, Bariah, Jonathan and Barnabas Higgins. He named his wife and son Philip executors. The will was signed 19 Sept. 1749 and the witnesses deposed 7 Aug. 1750.

Children (HIGGINS) b. Eastham, all by Jane:

- 94 i ELISHA<sup>5</sup> b. 3 Jan. 1701/2
- 95 ii MARTHA b. 5 Jan. 1703/4
- 96 iii BERIAH b. 15 Jan. 1705/6
- 97 iv ALICE b. 22 Nov. 1707
- 98 v APPIA b. 22 Nov. 1709
- 99 vi JONATHAN b. 8 Oct. 1711
- 100 vii ELIZABETH b. 1713
- viii JOSEPH b. 1717; d. bef. 19 Sept. 1749.
- ix RUTH b. 1719; living unm. 19 Sept. 1749.
- 101 x BARNABAS b. 1722
- 102 xi PHILIP b. 4 March 1724/5

References: HIGGINS DESC pp. 71-4. HIGGINS SUP p. 10. Barnstable Co. PR 8:387 (Elisha Higgins). MD 3:230; 7:18; 8:3; 16:34; 25:101; 29:101.

23 JOHN<sup>4</sup> ROGERS (John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 4 Nov. 1672; d. Harwich 10 Jan. 1738/9.

He m. (1) Eastham 23 April 1696 PRISCILLA HAMBLIN, b. Barnstable 3 April 1670; d. bet. 3 Jan. 1714 and April 1728; dau. of John and Sarah (Bearse) Hamblin. The will of John Hamblin Sr. of Barnstable mentions "daughter Rogers" on 3 Jan. 1714. On 10 April 1734 when Priscilla's brother John of Barnstable made his will he named his sister Priscilla deceased.





was a nephew of Mary's step-father. He m. (2) Eastham Nov. 1732 Sarah (Hamblen) Higgins.

The will of John Cole of Eastham yeoman, dated 30 July 1743 and presented 19 Jan. 1746/7, bequeaths to wife Sarah "what is due her from her former husband's estate"; sons Joshua, Joseph, John, James and Moses; grandson Jonathan Cole; grandchildren Nathaniel and Jesse Cole and their mother Hope Cole, widow of deceased son Jonathan; granddaughters Hope, Dorcas and Mercy Cole; daughters Mercy (sic) Snow, Phebe Wickham and Thankful Snow; son Joshua of Eastham executor. In a bequest to grandson Jonathan Cole, John mentions land that belonged to my former wife. In the will of her grandfather Thomas Paine, Mary (Rogers) Cole was given a share of his land; perhaps this same land now passed to Jonathan Cole.

Children (COLE) b. Eastham all to John and Mary:

- 165 i JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> b. 4 Oct. 1694
- 166 ii JOHN b. 14 Oct. 1696
- 167 iii MARY b. 25 Aug. 1698
- 168 iv JAMES b. 23 Oct. 1700
- 169 v NATHAN b. 21 Jan. 1702/3; d. bef. 1743.
- 170 vi JOSHUA b. 20 March 1704/5
- 171 vii MOSES b. 22 July 1707; living 1743; poss. the Moses who d. E. Hampton CT 20 or 27 July 1767 ae. 60, whose wife Hannah d. there 16 March 1782 or 1798 ae. 88.
- viii PHEBE b. 29 Oct. 1709/10; m. bef. 1743 ----- WICKHAM (or Wixam); n.f.r.
- ix THANKFUL b. 20 Oct. 1712; d.y.
- 170 x JOSEPH b. 13 Oct. 1714
- 171 xi THANKFUL b. 19 Oct. 1716

References: MD 9:7; 17:36. NEHGR 6:44. Barnstable Co. PR 8:39-45 (John Cole). Letter of Geo. N. Cole, 1926, SG-Col-18, NEHG Soc., Boston. CSL Barbour Index: E. Hampton.

- 42 ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup> ROGERS (James<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 2 March 1677/8; d. bet. 18 Jan. 1745/6 and 29 May 1747. She m. Eastham 11 Jan. 1698/9 JOHN YATES, who d. Harwich bef. 31 July 1730; son of John Yates.
- On 21 July 1730 inventory was taken of the estate of John Yates late of Harwich deceased, and on 18 April 1732 Abigail Yates was appointed guardian to Deborah, Hannah, Mercy and John Yates, minor children of John deceased.
- Abigail was probably the Abigail Yates widow woman whose dwelling house was mentioned in a deed 18 Jan. 1745/6. She probably died before 29 May 1747, when John Yates and other heirs of Mr. John Yates deceased gave their title to land, John signing for "sisters Mercy and Hannah," and Crisp Rogers, Elkanah Rogers, Asa Mayo and Jeremiah

Nickerson signing for themselves, with no mention of widow's dower.

Children (YATES) prob. b. Harwich:

- i MARY<sup>5</sup> m. CRISPE ROGERS (see #113).
- ii RELIANCE m. ELKANAH ROGERS (see #114).
- 172 iii EXPERIENCE
- 173 iv DEBORAH b. 1714-20
- 174 v JOHN bp. Harwich 13 April 1718
- vi MERCY b. 1714-30; living 29 May 1747; poss. the one who d. Eastham in 1779.
- 175 vii HANNAH b. 1714-1730

References: MD 5:17; 7:186; 9:12, 242; 17:14. NEHGR 7:347. Barnstable Co. PR 5:42, 44, 48, 196 (John Yates).

- 43 ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> HIGGINS (Hannah<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 11 Feb. 1680 [prob. 1680/11; d. there 4 Nov. 1721.

She m. Eastham 3 April 1701 THOMAS MAYO, b. Eastham 3 April 1678; d. there July 1769; son of Thomas and Barbara (Knowles) Mayo. He m. (2) int. Eastham 6 Oct. 1722 Elizabeth Rogers who d. Eastham 10 May 1772, poss. dau. of Joseph & Prudence (#14), John & Elizabeth (#6), or Eleazer & Ruhamah (#17), by whom he had a dau. Hannah.

On 5 June 1740 Thomas Mayo and wife Elizabeth both of Eastham bought land from Richard Mayo which had belonged to his father Thomas deceased.

Thomas Mayo was a cordwainer. The only Barnstable County probate record for Thomas is a bill by [son-in-law] Benjamin Higgins for caring for his wife's parents.

Children (MAYO) b. Eastham to Thomas and his wife Elizabeth (Higgins):

- 176 i ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> b. 1 May 1702
- 177 ii THANKFUL b. 10 Jan. 1703/4
- 178 iii BATHSHEBA b. 27 April 1705
- iv ELIAKIM b. 1 April 1707; d. bef. 21 Dec. 1736. He "of Boston" m. Hingham 7 May 1735 ELIZABETH KENT, b. Hingham 6 Sept. 1715; dau. of Ebenezer and Hannah (Gannett) Kent. The will of Ebenezer Kent of Hingham, dated 16 June 1748, names his dau. Elizabeth Pitcher. She m. (2) bet. 1736 and 1748 ----- Pitcher. Elizabeth Mayo of Boston widow was appointed administratrix on the estate of her husband, Eliakim Mayo late of Boston mariner deceased, 21 Dec. 1736. There were no papers to indicate that there were any children born to this brief marriage.
- v SARAH b. 12 June 1710; d. 27 July 1711.





- vi JOSHUA b. 28 May 1712; n.f.r., unless he was the Joshua of Eastham who on 4 Jan. 1764 divided land held in common with Martha Rogers widow of Eleazer, Eleazer and Judah Rogers, Gershon Cole and wife Mary and Joseph Arey and wife Hannah. Or was he the Joshua Mayo of Wellfleet mariner whose widow Mehitable Mayo and Chillingsworth Foster were appointed administrators on his estate in 1771?
- vii MERCY b. 27 Feb. 1718/9

References: MD 8:94; 9:9-10; 14:77, 178; 15:203; 17:175; 28:112.  
HIGGINS DESC P. 49. Suffolk Co. PR 33:22(Eliakim Mayo).  
HINGHAM HIST 2:404. Barnstable Co. PR 10:237; 16:1(Joshua Mayo).

- 44 MARY<sup>4</sup> HIGGINS (Hannah<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 22 Jan. 1682 [prob. 1682/3]; d. after June 1750.  
She m. Eastham 12 Feb. 1706/7 JAMES YOUNG, b. Eastham 4 April 1685; d. Truro 18 June 1750 in 66th yr.; son of Joseph and Sarah (Davis) Young. James was named in the will of his father 20 Nov. 1721.  
The will of James Young, yeoman of Truro, very sick, made 2 June 1750, names wife Mary; son Samuel; daughter Phebe Atwood wife to Nathaniel; daughter Sarah Crowell wife to Joshua; daughter Mary Newcomb wife to Robert; daughter Lydia Rich wife to John; daughter Elizabeth Smalley wife to Francis; and daughter Hannah Buell wife to Reuben. Son James to be executor. The witnesses deposed 26 June 1750.

Children (YOUNG) recorded Truro:

- 180 i PHEBE<sup>5</sup> b. Eastham 3 June 1707  
181 ii SARAH b. Truro 2 Feb. 1709/10  
182 iii SAMUEL b. Truro 11 Dec. 1712  
183 iv MARY b. Truro 25 March 1715  
v LYDIA b. Truro 17 Aug. 1717; n.f.r.  
184 vi LYDIA b. Truro 8 Sept. 1718  
185 vii HANNAH b. Truro 12 Feb. 1719/20  
186 viii ELIZABETH b. Truro 17 Sept. 1723; bp. 11 Nov. 1722 (sic)  
187 ix JAMES b. Truro 30 May 1725

References: MD 6:205-6; 9:75, 76, 77; 14:100. TRURO VR pp. 1, 2.  
Barnstable Co. PR 8:420(James Young). HIGGINS DESC P. 49.

- 45 REBECCA<sup>4</sup> HIGGINS (Hannah<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 30 Nov. 1686; d. Colchester CT 25 Dec. 1776 ae 92.  
She m. Eastham 11 Aug. 1715 JACOB HURD, b. Eastham 12 Jan. 1695; d. Colchester CT bet. 1764 and 1776; son of John and Deborah (-----) Hurd.  
There are no probate records in CT for Rebecca or Jacob.

Children (HURD):

- 188 i REBECCA<sup>5</sup> b. ca. 1718  
189 ii JACOB b. Harwich 17 Dec. 1720  
190 iii ELIZABETH b. prob. Harwich ca. 1722

References: HIGGINS DESC pp. 49-50. MD 6:85; 15:55.

- 46 JAMES<sup>4</sup> HIGGINS (Hannah<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 22 July 1688; d. there 11 July 1777 in 89th yr.  
He m. (1) SARAH MAYO who d. bef. Dec. 1726; dau. of Samuel and Ruth (Hopkins) Mayo, and a descendant of Pilgrim Stephen Hopkins. The will of Samuel Mayo of Eastham, dated 9 April 1734, mentions "heirs of my dau. Sarah Higgins, wife to James Higgins, now deceased."

He m. (2) Eastham 12 Dec. 1726 SARAH BIXBIE, b. Boxford 3 Aug. 1685(?); d. Eastham 10 Dec. 1774 in 90th yr.; dau. of Joseph and Sarah (Gould) Bixbie.

On 26 March 1711 James Higgins was granted land in Eastham near the house of his father Jonathan Higgins. The will of James Higgins of Eastham laborer "old", dated 6 Dec. 1775, names grandson Hezekiah Higgins; dau. Dorcus Taylor; heirs of two dec. daus. Rebecca Rogers wife of Thomas, and Hannah Higgins wife of Benjamin; and granddaughter Hannah Freeman. Grandson Hezekiah Higgins was named executor. The will was proved 12 Aug. 1777.

Children (HIGGINS) all prob. b. Eastham:

- i REBECCA<sup>5</sup> b. ca. 1716; m. THOMAS ROGERS (see #164).  
191 ii JAMES b. ca. 1718  
192 iii HANNAH b. ca. 1720  
193 iv DORCAS b. bef. 1731

References: VR BOXFORD (shows --rah b. 1 Dec. 1699, no b. 1685). MD 7:185; 10:165; 16:146; 29:10. Barnstable Co. PR 5:455 (Samuel Mayo); 20:80(James Higgins). HIGGINS DESC pp. 50, 74-5. Mayo Desc. pp. 38-9.

- 47 SARAH<sup>4</sup> HIGGINS (Hannah<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 18 Oct. 1690; d. after 1741.

She m. Eastham 10 April 1717 WILLIAM MITCHELL of Chatham, b. ca. 1691; d. after 8 Dec. 1767; son of William and Mercy (Nickerson) Mitchell. He m. (1) Chatham 1712/3 Tabitha Eldredge.

William and Sarah left no probate records in Barnstable or Bristol counties. But on 10 Jan. 1767 William Mitchell of Dartmouth, yeoman, sold land to his grandson David Mitchell of Dartmouth, laborer, son of my son William; William acknowledged the deed 8 Dec. 1767.





Children (MITCHELL) first four b. Chatham, last two Dartmouth, to William and Sarah:\*

- 194 i JAMES<sup>5</sup> b. 4 Nov. 1718
- 195 ii TABITHA b. 19 July 1720
- 196 iii MERCY b. 4 May 1722
- 197 iv WILLIAM b. 31 June 1725
- v SETH b. 11 Dec. 1738/9; said to be living 1800. No Barnstable or Bristol county probate or land records found for him. Was he of Bridgewater, or of Woodbury CT?
- 198 vi BETTY b. 22 March 1741

References: MD 4:184-5; 15:54. NEHGR 23:178. VR DARTMOUTH. CHATHAM HIST p. 249. HIGGINS DESC p. 50. HIGGINS SUP pp. 8-9. Bristol Co. IR 51:77 (William Mitchell).

48 HANNAH<sup>4</sup> ROGERS (John<sup>3-2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Duxbury 16 Nov. 1668; d. prob. Hingham bet. 1 June 1747 and 5 Nov. 1754. She m. Plymouth 31 July 1689 SAMUEL BRADFORD, b. Plymouth ca. 1667; d. Duxbury 11 April 1714 ae 46; son of William and Alice (Richards) Bradford, and a descendant of Pilgrim William Bradford.

The will of Samuel Bradford of Duxbury, made 26 Jan. 1713/4 and probated 16 June 1714, names eldest son Gershom, son Perez, father William Bradford deceased, and youngest son Gamaliel under 21; daughter Hannah Gilbert wife of Nathaniel of Taunton; daughters Elizabeth, Jerusha and Welthea Bradford all under 21; wife Hannah; negro servant William; executors wife Hannah and son Gershom Bradford.

The will of Hannah Bradford of Duxbury widow, dated 16 April 1734, codicil 1 June 1747, sworn to at Hingham 5 Nov. 1754, names sons Gershom, Perez and Gamaliel Bradford, and daughters "Hannah Gilburd, Elizabeth Whiton, Jerusha Gay and Welthean Lane"; son [in-law] Peter Lane to be executor.

Children (BRADFORD) b. Plymouth:

- 199 i HANNAH<sup>5</sup> b. 14 Feb. 1689/1700
- 200 ii GERSHOM b. 21 Dec. 1691
- 201 iii PEREZ b. 28 Dec. 1694
- 202 iv ELIZABETH b. 15 Dec. 1696
- 203 v JERUSHA b. 10 March 1699
- 204 vi WELTHEA b. 15 May 1702
- 205 vii GAMALIEL b. 18 May 1704

References: VR DUXBURY. MD 2:18; 9:160; 13:205; 16:116; 20:21. PLYMOUTH CH RECS 1:197. BRADFORD DESC p. 10. Suffolk Co. PR #12505 (Hannah Bradford).

\*No evidence was found in confirmation of a dau. Desire and a son Hallet, claimed in CHATHAM HIST and HIGGINS SUP.

49 ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> ROGERS (John<sup>3-2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Duxbury 16 April 1673; d. Little Compton RI 23 Oct. 1724 in 52nd yr. She m. 1693 SILVESTER RICHMOND, b. Little Compton ca. 1673; d. Dartmouth 20 Nov. 1754 in 81st yr.; son of Edward and Abigail (Davis) Richmond. Silvester m. (2) Duxbury 1727/8 Deborah (Cushing) Loring, widow of Thomas Loring.

The will of Silvester Richmond of Dartmouth esquire, dated 29 Dec. 1752 and probated 3 Dec. 1754, names wife Deborah; sons William, Silvester, Perez, Peleg, Ichabod and Rogers; daus. Elizabeth, Ruth and Mary (no last names); grandchildren: Gamaliel Richmond, son of son Peleg; Mary Paine, dau. of dau. Sarah deceased; grandson and granddaughter Fisher, children of dau. Elizabeth; Silvester Richmond, son of son Silvester; Joshua Richmond, son of son Perez; Silvester Richmond, son of son William; and Richmond Loring, son of dau. Mary. "My negro man Natt and woman Cate to be free at my decease." Son Ichabod to have the use of "one Room at the west End of my Dwelling house ...also one bed" (indicating that he was not married at the time). Son Perez was named executor.

Children (RICHMOND) b. Little Compton RI to Silvester and Elizabeth:

- 206 i WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> b. 10 Oct. 1694
- 207 ii ELIZABETH b. 10 May 1696
- 208 iii SILVESTER b. 30 June 1698
- 209 iv PELEG b. 25 Oct. 1700
- 210 v PEREZ b. 5 Oct. 1702
- 211 vi ICHABOD b. 27 Feb. 1704
- 212 vii RUTH b. 7 March 1705
- viii HANNAH b. 9 July 1709; d. 20 Jan. 1728 in 20th yr., bur. Little Compton.
- 213 ix SARAH b. 31 Oct. 1711
- 214 x MARY b. 29 Nov. 1713
- 215 xi ROGERS b. 25 May 1716

References: MD 21:12-18. NEHGR 115:265. RI VR: Little Compton:50, 151. COMPTON FAMS pp. 514-5. RICHMOND FAM p. 34.

50 SARAH<sup>4</sup> ROGERS (John<sup>3-2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Duxbury 4 May 1677; d. Little Compton RI 19 Jan. 1769 or 1770 in 92nd yr.

She m. Little Compton in 1694, NATHANIEL SEARLE, b. Dorchester 9 June 1662; d. Little Compton 5 Feb. 1749/50 in 88th yr.; son of Robert and Deborah (Salter) Searle. The will of Nathaniel Searle of Little Compton weaver, drawn 3 Oct. 1744 and presented 3 April 1750, names wife Sarah; son Nathaniel executor to have all housing; and daus. Deborah Pearce and Sarah Dring.





Rogers deceased; and one week later, the widow was allowed money for keeping one child about two years.

Children (ROGERS) b. Middletown CT: JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> b. 1746, prob. d. y., and ANN b. 1747.

References: CSL Barbour Index: Guilford, Middletown, Woodbury. MAN-WARING 3:629-30. CT PR Hartford #4623(Thos. Rogers); Guilford(Daniel Bartlett).

78 THOMAS<sup>5</sup> ROGERS (Eleazer<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Plymouth 8 Oct. 1701; d. after 1740.

He m. Plymouth 31 Oct. 1721 PRISCILLA CHURCHILL, b. Plymouth 27 Nov. 1701; d. after 1740; dau. of John and Desire (Holmes) Churchill.

There are no Plymouth County probate records for Thomas or Priscilla.

Children (ROGERS) b. Plymouth: RUTH<sup>6</sup> b. 1722; PRISCILLA or KEZIA b. 1723, d. 1723/4; DESIRE b. 1725; WILLIS b. 1727, d. 1730; SAMUEL b. 1728; THOMAS b. 1730; HANNAH b. 1734; ELEAZER b. 1735/6; PRISCILLA b. 1738/9, d. 1747; and JOHN b. 1740.

References: MD 2:225; 13:174; 14:39. PLYMOUTH CH RECS pp. 232, 435. CHURCHILL FAM p. 10.

79 HANNAH<sup>5</sup> ROGERS (Eleazer<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Plymouth 26 Feb. 1703; d. certainly bef. 1736, and prob. bef. Nov. 1732.

She m. Plymouth 4 Nov. 1723 JOSEPH LEWIN. He ("of Plymouth") may have m. (2) Eastham 1732 Rejoice Walker, a descendant of Pilgrim Stephen Hopkins.

Joseph Lewin of Plymouth mariner sold his homestead in Plymouth on 29 Dec. 1730. He left no probate record at Plymouth or Barnstable Counties. In 1736 John and Meriah, the "grandchildren of Eleazer and Ammi [Ruhamah] Rogers, by their daughter Lewin deceased," were baptized.

Children (LEWIN): JOHN<sup>6</sup> b. 1727, and MERIAH b. 1730.

References: PLYMOUTH CH RECS p. 438. MD 12:123; 13:202; 14:40; 17:37. Plymouth Co. LR 26:39(Joseph Lewin).

80 EXPERIENCE<sup>5</sup> ROGERS (Eleazer<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Plymouth 28 April 1707; d. after 2 April 1750.

She m. Plymouth 17 April 1727 SAMUEL TOTMAN, b. Scituate 20 July 1693; d. Plymouth bef. April 1750; son of Stephen Totman. Samuel m. (1) Plymouth 1714 Deborah Buck, by whom he had son Simeon.

Samuel and Experience went to North Yarmouth ME [then in MA] about 1729. He was a bricklayer when he purchased land in North Yarmouth in 1729, and in 1738 he helped build the town school. In Nov. 1744 Samuel Totman from North Yarmouth was admitted to the Plymouth Church.

On 2 April 1750 Experience Totman received an allowance as widow of Samuel Totman late of Plymouth deceased.

Children (TOTMAN) first two and last two b. Plymouth, rest No. Yarmouth: JOSHUA<sup>6</sup> b. 1727, d. 1727; SAMUEL b. 1729; DEBORAH b. 1731/2; HANNAH b. 1734; JOSHUA b. 1737; EXPERIENCE b. 1740, d. 1740/1; and EXPERIENCE b. 1743/4.

References: MD 2:78; 12:87; 14:37, 72. VR SCITUATE. (PLYMOUTH) ANC LANDMARKS 2:138, 266. Plymouth Co. PR 11:329; 12:33-4 (Samuel Totman). OLD TIMES pp. 681, 740-1, 830, 1214. PLYMOUTH CH RECS p. 525.

81 ABIJAH<sup>5</sup> ROGERS (Eleazer<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Plymouth 4 Aug. 1714; d. after 1755.

She m. Plymouth 14 Sept. 1738 THOMAS WRIGHT of Plymouth, who d. after 1755.

There are no Plymouth County probate records for Abijah or Thomas.

Children (WRIGHT) b. Plymouth: ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup> b. 1738/9, d. 1739; ELIZABETH b. 1740; WILLIAM b. 1743; SARAH bp. 1748; HANNAH bp. 1752/3; and PRISCILLA bp. 1755.

References: MD 14:158; 15:163. (PLYMOUTH) ANC LANDMARKS 2:295(Abijah wrongly called Abigail). PLYMOUTH CH RECS pp. 444, 448, 449.

82 SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> HIGGINS (Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 5 Oct. 1694; d. there 25 July 1776 in 83rd yr.

He m. Barnstable 9 Oct. 1718 MEHITABLE PHINNEY, b. Barnstable 14 Aug. 1696; d. 28 May 1778; dau. of Ebenezer and Susannah (Linnell) Phinney, and a descendant of Pilgrim Thomas Rogers (see #33i).

Samuel and Mehitable left no probate records.

Children (HIGGINS) b. Eastham: HANNAH<sup>6</sup> b. 1719; EBENEZER b. 1721; MARTHA b. 1723; SUSANNA b. 1725/6; JONATHAN b. 1728; SAMUEL b. 1730; ELIAKIM b. 1732/3; SILVANUS b. 1736; PRINCE b. 1741; and poss. LYDIA b. 1737.

References: MD 7:185-6; 14:227; 15:68, 142. HIGGINS DESC pp. 94-5.





83 HANNAH<sup>5</sup> HIGGINS (Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. bef. 1697; d. after 12 June 1764. She m. Eastham 29 Sept. 1715 EBENEZER BAKER, b. bef. 1690; d. prob. 1 May 1776 in Yarmouth; son of Daniel and Elizabeth (Chase) Baker.  
The will of Ebenezer Baker of Yarmouth, drawn 12 June 1764, names wife Hannah, sons Reuben and Joseph, daus. Lydia Crowel and Betty Crowell. Reuben was named executor and gave his bond 24 May 1776.

Children (BAKER) b. Yarmouth: JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> b. 1716; RUBIN b. 1718; LYDIA b. 1721/2; and ELIZABETH b. 1724.

References: YARMOUTH VR p. 44, 280. MD 15:54-5. Barnstable Co. PR 17:333 (Ebenezer Baker). HIGGINS DESC p. 69. Baker Fam p. 19.

84 JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> HIGGINS (Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham ca. 1697; d. there 30 Jan. 1792 in 95th yr.

He m. Harwich 5 April 1722 REBECCA HOPKINS, b. ca. 1698; d. 19 March 1780 ae 83; dau. of Stephen and Sarah (Howes) Hopkins, and a descendant of Pilgrim Stephen Hopkins. The will of Stephen Hopkins of Harwich yeoman, dated 9 Jan. 1732/3, names wife Sarah and daus. including Rebecca Higgins.

The will of Jonathan Higgins of Eastham "advanced in years", dated 23 May 1791 and presented 12 June 1792, names two granddaughters Rebecca Taylor and Abigail Young; two great-granddaughters Rebecca Sears and Kate Sears; and grandsons Edward and Benjamin Taylor, the latter to be executor.

Child (HIGGINS) b. Eastham: PHEBE<sup>6</sup> b. 1722/3.

References: MD 8:159; 16:70. HIGGINS DESC pp. 95-6. Barnstable Co. PR 27:324 (Jonathan Higgins); 5:112 (Stephen Hopkins). NEHR 102:51-2.

85 EXPERIENCE<sup>5</sup> HIGGINS (Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. ca. 1699; d. Yarmouth 21 July 1777. She m. Eastham 3 March 1719/20 JOHN CROWELL, b. Yarmouth 29 Oct. 1695; d. there in Nov. 1776; son of John and Sarah (-----) Crowell.

John and Experience left no probate records.

Children (CROWELL) b. Yarmouth: JOHN<sup>6</sup> b. 1720/1; RUTH b. 1722; JASHAR b. 1724; ABERN b. 1726; SHUBALL b. 1728; THOMAS b. 1731; JEDEDIAH b. 1733/4; and JENNE b. 1736.

References: MD 11:113; 15:144. HIGGINS DESC p. 69. YARMOUTH VR pp. 30, 57-8, 280, 281.

86 JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> HIGGINS (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 1 Oct. 1690; d. Lyme CT 21 Dec. 1783 aged 94 years.

He m. Eastham 18 Feb. 1718/9 MERCY REMICK, b. Eastham 29 July 1698; d. Lyme CT 22 Nov. 1768 ae 71; dau. of Abraham and Elizabeth (Freeman) Remick.

Capt. Joseph Higgins moved to Saybrook CT ca. 1736, and bought land in Lyme CT in 1740. He settled his property on his sons by deed: 28 Nov. 1757 to son Christian and son Josiah Burnham, husband of dau. Thankful; and 6 June 1769 to sons Sylvanus and Joseph Jr. The will of Joseph Jr. 1811 mentions four siblings and their children.

Children (HIGGINS) first three b. Eastham: JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> b. 1721; REBECCA b. 1724; CHRISTIAN (male) b. 1726; MERCY b. ca. 1728; THANKFUL; SYLVANUS b. ca. 1737; JEMIMA b. ca. 1737; and JOSEPH b. ca. 1740.

References: HIGGINS DESC pp. 96-9. MD 7:238; 8:89; 15:75; 17:88-9. LYME CT VR p. 5. CT PR New London Dist #2606 (Joseph Higgins).

87 BERTIAH<sup>5</sup> HIGGINS (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham ca. 1692; d. after 1736.

He m. ca. 1716 DESIRE COOK, b. Eastham 14 June 1694; d. after 17 May 1736; dau. of Josiah and Mary (Godfrey) Cooke, and a descendant of Pilgrim Stephen Hopkins.

No Barnstable County probate records were found for Bertiah and Desire. It is barely possible they moved to Middletown or Saybrook or Lyme CT.

Children (HIGGINS) first three b. Truro, rest Provincetown: THANKFUL<sup>6</sup> b. 1717; JEMIMA b. 1719; DESIRE b. 1724; DEBORAH b. 1725; BERTIAH b. 1727; and PHOEBE b. 1736.

References: HIGGINS DESC p. 99. HIGGINS SUP p. 13 (no evidence found for sons Jethro, Josiah or Joseph). DAMES-GATES 2:505. NEHR 8:219. MD 7:238; 9:101-2; 11:47. TRURO VR p. 14.

88 RUTH<sup>5</sup> HIGGINS (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 11 Sept. 1700; d. prob. Nova Scotia after 13 March 1762 (deed).

She m. (1) Eastham 11 Oct. 1716 EBENEZER STEWART "of Chatham", d. after 1728 (witnessed will); son of Hugh and Waitstill (Denne) Stewart of Yarmouth. Ebenezer left no probate record, and apparently he and Ruth had no children.





She m. (2) bef. 1733 JAMES ELDRIDGE, d. Chatham 19 July 1757. He poss. m. earlier -----, mother of his children Seth and Mary.

The will of James Eldridge of Chatham, made 16 May 1757 and presented 26 July 1757, names wife Ruth; sons Abner and James, both under 21; son Seth living in Rhode Island; son Zephaniah; daughters Mary Eldredge, Rebecca Collings and Ruth Bearse; wife Ruth and brother-in-law Solomon Collings of Chatham, executors.

Widow Ruth accompanied sons Abner and Zephaniah to Liverpool NS in the 1760's.

Children (ELDRIDGE) b. Chatham to James and Ruth: ZEPHANIAH<sup>6</sup> b. 1733; REBECCA b. 1735; RUTH b. 1737; ABNER b. 1738; JAMES b. 1742; and poss. SETH and MARY (if not b. to an earlier wife).

References: MD 15:55; 17:88-9. NSQ 62:102. HIGGINS DESC pp. 71, 598. YARMOUTH VR 1:125. Barnstable Co. PR 9:292 (James Eldridge).

89 THANKFUL<sup>5</sup> PAINE (Hannah<sup>4</sup> Higgins, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 14 March 1699/1700; d. bef. 15 Sept. 1722.

She m. Eastham 20 Oct. 1720 JONATHAN SMITH, prob. the one b. Eastham 5 July 1693 to Thomas and Mary (-----) Smith. Jonathan m. (2) int. Eastham 1722 Priscilla Higgins; no children recorded to them in Eastham.

There are no Barnstable County probate records for Jonathan, though land of Jonathan Smith in Eastham is mentioned in deeds of 1750 and 1778. Did he possibly move to Connecticut?

Child (SMITH) prob. b. Eastham: THANKFUL<sup>6</sup>.

References: (Preliminary data supplied by the Hopkins family worker). MD 4:142; 15:229; 16:175; 17:206; 28:112.

90 PRISCILLA<sup>5</sup> PAINE (Hannah<sup>4</sup> Higgins, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 16 Oct. 1701; d. Middletown CT 16 Sept. 1752.

She m. Eastham 4 Aug. 1726 WILLIAM NORCUT, b. Marshfield 6 May 1690; d. Middletown 15 Sept. 1752; son of William and Experience (-----) Norcut. He m. (1) Eastham 1718/19 Ruth Mayo, by whom he had son William b. 1719.

On 1 Nov. 1752 an inventory was made of the estate of William Norcut late of Middletown deceased, who departed this life 25 (sic) Sept. 1752, and of the wearing apparel of Priscilla, widow of William, who died 26 (sic) Sept. 1752. On 4 Nov. 1754 William Norcut of Middletown was appointed guardian to Sylvanus, Nicolas, Abner and Priscilla,

minor children of William Norcut deceased. On 28 Jan. 1755 distribution was made to eldest son William, "the two daughters," second son Abner, third son Nicholas and son Sylvanus.

Children (NORCUT) first six b. Eastham, last two Middletown CT: RUTH<sup>6</sup> b. 1728; JOSIAH b. 1730/1; HANNAH b. 1733; EXPERIENCE b. 1735; ABNER b. 1738; PRISCILLA b. 1739/40; NICHOLAS b. 1741; and SYLVANUS b. 1743.

References: MARSHFIELD VR p. 21. MD 10:75; 15:75-6; 16:145. Middletown CT PR 1:7, 18, 28, 320 (Wm. Norcut). CSL Barbour Index:Middletown. NEHGR 22:188.

91 LOIS<sup>5</sup> PAINE (Hannah<sup>4</sup> Higgins, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 29 Sept. 1705; d. bef. 25 Sept. 1729.

She m. Eastham 22 April 1725 EDMUND FREEMAN, b. ca. 1702; d. 22 July 1782 ae 80; bur. Orleans; son of Edmund and Sarah (Mayo) Freeman, and a descendant of Pilgrim William Brewster. He m. (2) Eastham 1729 Sarah Sparrow, by whom he had Jonathan, Edmond, and prob. Abner and John.

The will of Edmund Freeman of Eastham, dated 9 Feb. 1778 and presented 13 Aug. 1782, mentions wife Sarah; daughter-in-law Thankful Freeman widow of son Jonathan; daughter Lois Snow; grandsons Edmund Snow and Abner Freeman; sons Abner and John Freeman; grandson Philip Young; and minor granddaughters Rebeckah, Sarah, Hannah and Lois Freeman.

Child (FREEMAN) b. Eastham to Edmund and Lois: LOIS<sup>6</sup> b. 1726.

References: (Preliminary data supplied by Hopkins family worker). FREEMAN GEN pp. 64-5. MD 8:65-71; 16:74. Barnstable Co. PR 14:136, 140 (Edmund Freeman).

92 ABIGAIL<sup>5</sup> PAINE (Hannah<sup>4</sup> Higgins, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 3 Aug. 1707; living 1742.

She m. Eastham 12 Oct. 1727 THOMAS HIGGINS Jr., b. Eastham 24 June 1704; d. Wellfleet ca. 1789; son of Benjamin and Sarah (Freeman) Higgins.

There are no Barnstable County probate records for Thomas and Abigail.

Children (HIGGINS) b. Eastham: PHILIP<sup>6</sup> b. 1727/8; THOMAS b. 1729/30; BENJAMIN b. 1731/2; JONATHAN b. 1734; JESSE b. 1736; THANKFUL b. 1738; SARAH b. 1740; and SOLOMON b. 1742.

References: (Preliminary data supplied by the Hopkins family worker). MD 7:15; 16:196, 197. HIGGINS DESC pp. 87, 123-4.





Children (DOANE) b. Eastham: SOLOMON<sup>6</sup> b. 1730; NOAH b. 1732; SARAH b. 1733; DORCAS b. 1735; NEREMIAH b. 1737; JOSEPH b. 1739; ISAAC b. 1741; BETTY b. 1742; and JOSHUA b. 1744/5.

References: MD 8:17; 16:196. HIGGINS DESC p. 73. Barnstable Co. PR 5:403; 22:172; 24:44(Solomon Doane).

98 APPHIA<sup>5</sup> HIGGINS (Elisha<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 22 Nov. 1709; living 24 April 1784.  
She m. Eastham 1 Oct. 1730 SIMEON DOANE, b. Eastham 1 Dec. 1708; d. there 4 Dec. 1789 [prob. 1787 intended] in 80th yr., son of Samuel and Martha (Hamblin) Doane.  
The will of Simeon Doane of Chatham, made 24 April 1784 and probated 25 Dec. 1787, names wife Apphia; sons Benjamin, John, Isalah and Ephraim Doane; daus. Ruth Smith, Abigail Eldredge and Phebe Smith.

Children (DOANE) b. Eastham: BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup>; EPHRAIM; JOHN b. 1730; ISATAH; RUTH b. 1733/4; ABIGAIL b. 1735; PHEBE; and poss. EBENEZER.

References: MD 8:17, 110; 17:32, 145-6. ME HCR 4:288. HIGGINS DESC p. 73. Barnstable Co. PR 24:17; 26:386(Simeon Doane).

99 JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> HIGGINS (Elisha<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 8 Oct. 1711; settled in Hardwick.

He m. Eastham int. 28 June 1735 RACHEL DOANE, dau. of David and Dorothy (Horton) Doane. The will of David Doane of Eastham, dated 25 Jan. 1738, names wife Sarah and daus. Hannah Higgins and Rachel Higgins.

Jonathan may later have gone to Nova Scotia. Is he or his son the Jonathan Higgins in Onslow NS in 1770?

Children (HIGGINS) b. or bp. Hardwick: JONATHAN<sup>6</sup> b. 1736; LURANIA b. 1738; HENRY b. 1740, d.y.; HENRY b. 1743; BETHIAH b. 1746; JOSHUA bp. 1748; RACHEL bp. 1751; and PHILIP bp. 1754.

References: MD 28:178. VR HARDWICK. HIGGINS DESC pp. 73, 102. YARMOUTH NS HERALD, Tues. 22 Sept. 1931, "New Englanders in Nova Scotia," #181. Barnstable Co. PR 8:228(David Doane). 1770 CENSUS NS P. 20.

100 ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> HIGGINS (Elisha<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 1713; d. after 1745.

She m. Eastham 16 Jan. 1735/6 JAMES MAYO, b. Eastham 12 Aug. 1716; said to have d. Quebec; son of Joseph and Apphia (Atwood) Mayo.

Children (MAYO) b. Eastham: JOSHUA<sup>6</sup> b. 1735 (sic), and JAMES b. 1745.

References: HIGGINS DESC p. 73. MAYO (JOHN) GEN pp. 49-50. MD 15:56; 17:142.

101 BARNABAS<sup>5</sup> HIGGINS (Elisha<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 1722; d. Wellfleet 18 Aug. 1799.

He m. (1) Truro 3 March 1742/3 MARY SMITH, b. Truro 14 July 1723; d. bef. 1749; dau. of Thomas and Joanna (Mayo) Smith.

He m. (2) Truro 2 March 1748/9 ABIGAIL PAINE, b. Truro 12 March 1720/1; dau. of Moses and Margery (Mayo) Paine, and a descendant of Pilgrim Stephen Hopkins. The will of Moses Paine of Truro, dated 1764, names dau. Abigail Higgins.

He m. (3) int. Wellfleet 7 May 1791 HANNAH LEWIS.

Children (HIGGINS) b. Truro, first three by Mary, rest by Abigail: JANE<sup>6</sup> b. and d. 1744; BARNABAS b. 1745; ELISHA b. 1747/8; DANIEL b. 1751; a son b. and d. 1755; a son b. and d. 1756; PHILIP b. 1758; and MARY b. 1760.

References: HIGGINS DESC pp. 74, 102. TRURO VR pp. 22, 45, 57, 59, 61.

102 PHILIP<sup>5</sup> HIGGINS (Elisha<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Rogers, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Eastham 4 March 1724/5.

He m. Truro 26 March 1747 PHEBE LEWIS, b. Truro 10 July 1728; dau. of Nathaniel and Anna (Gains) Lewis.

Philip is said to have moved to Hardwick, but no evidence is found there. He is further said to have had a son David born in Nova Scotia in 1778, but this would appear more likely to be a son of Philip<sup>6</sup> (son of Jonathan<sup>5</sup> #99). No children were found for Philip and Phebe.

References: TRURO VR pp. 52, 53. HIGGINS DESC pp. 74, 103. YARMOUTH NS HERALD, Tues. 22 Sept. 1931, "New Englanders in Nova Scotia," #181 [claim Philip had son David].

103 EBENEZER<sup>5</sup> ROGERS (John<sup>4-3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Hardwick 17 Feb. 1697/8; d. Lyme CT bet. 28 July 1767 and 25 June 1769.

He m. Eastham 24 March 1719/20 HANNAH COOK, b. Eastham 25 Jan. 1699/1700; d. after 28 July 1767; dau. of Richard and Hannah (Smith?) Cook.





The will of Ebenezer Rogers of Lyme CT aged about 70 years, dated 28 July 1767 and presented 25 June 1769, mentions wife Hannah; children of son Zacheus deceased; children of son Joshua deceased; children of daughter Thankful Andrews deceased; children of son Richard deceased; sons Ebenezer, Samuel, Caleb and Benjamin; son Lemuel of Lyme to have land in Lyme and in Harwich MA; daughter Patience Rogers of Lyme; son Lemuel executor.

Children (ROGERS) b. Harwich: ZACHEUS<sup>6</sup> b. 1720; JOSHUA b. 1722; EBENEZER b. 1724; THANKFUL b. 1726; RICHARD b. 1728; SAMUEL b. 1730; CALEB b. 1732; LEMUEL b. 1734; BENJAMIN b. 1736; HANNAH b. 1739; and PATIENCE b. 1741.

References: MD 6:55; 9:13; 15:144. CT PR Lyme (Ebenezer Rogers).

104 JOHN<sup>5</sup> ROGERS (John<sup>4-3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Harwich 1 Aug. 1701; living Harwich 29 Aug. 1739 (acknowledged his signature).

He m. int. Harwich 16 Nov. 1734 MARY WING, b. Harwich 13 May 1704; dau. of Ananias and Hannah (-----) Wing. No land or probate record was found in Barnstable Co., nor in Putnam Co. NY to indicate he moved there, though it seems likely he left Harwich.

Child (ROGERS) b. Harwich: SARAH<sup>6</sup> b. 1736/7.

References: MD 6:54; 19:57; 23:60. WING REG pp. 64-5, 77.

105 JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> ROGERS (John<sup>4-3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Harwich 20 March 1703; d. Yarmouth 13 Feb. 1781.

He m. Eastham 18 Jan. 1727/8 ELIZABETH COOKE, b. Eastham 30 Nov. 1704; d. Yarmouth 25 J----- 1778; dau. of Richard and Hannah (Smith?) Cooke.

Jonathan was of Yarmouth 12 Feb. 1739/40 when he signed a deed. Acting on a claim that Jonathan went to Putnam County NY, land and probate records there were searched, but no evidence was turned up to indicate that he lived there.

Children (ROGERS) b. Yarmouth: CALEB<sup>6</sup> b. 1728, d. 1731; PRECILLAH b. 1730; ABIGAIL b. 1732; and CALEB b. 1734/5.

References: MD 9:13; 14:213; 15:69. YARMOUTH VR pp. 72, 281-2.

106 BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> ROGERS (John<sup>4-3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Harwich 19 Nov. 1704; d. Kingston 19 Oct. 1747.

He m. Plymouth 13 Oct. 1732 PHEBE HARDING, b. Eastham in April 1710; d. after Oct. 1747; dau. of Amaziah and

Hannah (Rogers) Harding, and a descendant of Pilgrim Thomas Rogers (see #15).

Inventory of the estate of Benjamin Rogers late of Kingston deceased was taken 23 Feb. 1747[1747/8]. An undated petition of Phebe Rogers of Kingston widow states that her husband Benjamin died leaving her six small children.

Children (ROGERS) first two b. Plymouth, rest Kingston: JOHN<sup>6</sup> b. 1733/4, d. 1747; HANNAH b. 1735; BENJAMIN b. 1738; CORNELIUS b. 1739; THOMAS b. 1741; JAMES b. 1744; and PHEBE b. 1746/7.

References: MD 3:180; 14:74; 15:42. VR KINGSTON. Plymouth Co. PR 11:159, 292 (Benj. Rogers). NEHGR 6:46.

107 SARAH<sup>5</sup> ROGERS (John<sup>4-3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Harwich 21 July 1706; d. Barnstable 10 April 1736. She m. int. Barnstable 29 March 1733 SAMUEL BUMPAS, bp. Barnstable 16 Oct. 1715; d. after 9 March 1739; son of Samuel and Patience (-----) Bumpas. He m. (2) Norwich CT 1738 Martha Broughton, by whom he had dau. Lydia.

Sometime between 1736 and 1738 Samuel moved to Norwich CT, but no death record is found there. On 26 Sept. 1758 Samuel Tracey of Norwich, attorney to Levi Bumpas of Norwich who was grandson to John Rogers late of Harwich, gave his receipt to Joseph Rogers (#108) of Yarmouth, guardian of said Levi, for what was due Levi as his inheritance.

Children (BUMPAS) b. Barnstable: PRISCILLA<sup>6</sup> bp. 1733, and LEVI b. 1734/5.

References: MD 33:123; 34:19. TAG 43:152. BARNSTABLE FAMS 1:87. Barnstable Co. PR 9:335(gdn. of Levi Bumpas). NORWICH CT VR pp. 183, 409.

108 JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> ROGERS (John<sup>4-3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) b. Harwich 20 Sept. 1708; d. after 26 Sept. 1758, when he paid his nephew Levi Bumpas (see #107) his portion of John<sup>4</sup> Rogers' estate.

He m. Barnstable 19 Oct. 1738 FEAR BASSETT, b. Yarmouth 11 April 1716; d. after 15 March 1756; dau. of William and Martha (Godfrey) Bassett.

Children (ROGERS) first two recorded Harwich, rest Yarmouth: dau. b. 1739/40; DORCAS<sup>6</sup> b. 1741; SETH b. 1743; MELLETIAH b. 1747; JOSEPH b. 1750; SUSANAH b. 1753; and WILLIAM b. 1756.

References: MD 23:60; 33:169. YARMOUTH VR pp. 42, 225.







## THOMAS ROGERS, Eighteenth Signer.

It can hardly be said that the Rogers family have a divided interest, and yet the situation is such in regard to them that, failing one connection, they can fall back upon the other.

However, even looking at it in this light, there is always the strong hope that, having attained to one position, they may lead on to the other.

Thomas, of the Mayflower, is greatly to be desired, but the addition of John, the Martyr, would round off the claim to perfection.

There has always been such an atmosphere of uncertainty about the descendants of Thomas, the Pilgrim, that all except the son, Joseph, who came out with him, have seemed marked "dangerous."

To be sure, Bradford, in 1650, writing of Plymouth Colony, says: "Thomas Rogers died in the first sickness, but his son is still living, and is married and hath six children. The rest of his children came over and are married and have many children."

This surely entitles to Rogers descendants, even if poor Thomas, the Pilgrim, only lived through the voyage, and yielded to the first sickness, consequent upon his privations, lack of space and close personal contact, forced upon the people of the Mayflower by the necessities of the situation.

His only kin companion, Joseph, who came out with him, had to serve for all left behind, fit into his anxieties and bear to the family his sad farewells.

### EARLY TIMES.

In these early times each child was welcome. With dire want staring them in the face on every side, a large family was counted a blessing.

Need of their future services became the paramount idea; the increased endurance consequent on the additional mouths to be fed was a matter set aside for the general good, which alone must control them.

Many hands made light work. There were the household "chores" for little feet and hands, duties of greater moment for others of increasing years.

So if records were kept at all, those of the Rogers family must find place somewhere, and another from Bradford says of Thomas Rogers: "He was one of the forty-one persons who signed the constitutions of government on board the Mayflower, and was one of the Pilgrim Fathers. His son Joseph came with him, is married, and has six children. The other children came over afterward, including John, married, and have many children. Thomas died in 1621."

This secures another child to the Pilgrim, placing John on the list without any doubt.

### DUXBURY.

For a time Duxbury was really the annex of Plymouth. The colony had spread as to numbers and opinions, so that "Room for the Pilgrims! Room!" was a cry that required attention, though the break was not sudden or immediate. The residents there used this suburb for summer quarters, returning to Plymouth winters, and they also attended church there.

Among those thus inclined were Standish, Brewster and other stalwarts of the "old

comers," and for some reason of personal attraction this included both John and Joseph Rogers, for in "August, 1643, they were on the list of men in Duxbury able to bear arms between 16 and 20."

And as evidence they had attained to years of manhood, they were among "those rated March 25, 1633, at nine shillings each." No overestimate of labor and its compensation would be allowed among these experts on the subject of quid pro quo.

### LIEUT. JOSEPH ROGERS.

Lieut. Joseph Rogers, as history afterward reveals him to us, was some time in Duxbury among those sterling, solid Pilgrims who were the backbone of the colony, answering the war cry when it sounded with military alacrity and strong personal patriotism, and joining with equal fervor in the thanksgiving for peace, if such a time ever came to them in those early Indian days.

In 1648 leave was granted this Lieut. Joseph to have meadows purchased from the Potanumquatt Indians, and February 24, 1652, he was appointed "one of the jurors to lay out the most convenient way from Sandwich to Plymouth."

He had strayed from the original resting place, but was very active in making connection with his early home.

From Duxbury to Sandwich, and then "May 22, 1655, placed on record among the legal voters of Eastham."

Near enough to Plymouth for all practical purposes. A man never forgotten when bravery and judgment were required, step by step he included the offices of worth, and when "in 1658 a council of war was appointed, Josiah Winslow appointed to the supreme command and Joseph Rogers one of his council."

No history accords to any sections surrounding Plymouth great fertility with increase sufficient to maintain those dependent on the crops and supplies, and yet it is given us that "there were plenty of orchards in Duxbury in 1637." This, with the tales of the wild turkey, venison and fish found in abundance, certainly shows our Pilgrims had their choice of market, even against Bradford's convincing statements of dire want.

### SANDWICH.

Whatever the improvements in variety and quantity in Sandwich, a sturdy little family surrounded our Lieut. Joseph, claiming and receiving the sustenance necessary to promote the muscle and sinew required in the life of toil and small return awaiting them.

### CAPE COD RECORDS.

It will not interfere with the coming surprises to give Joseph Rogers's children, born in Sandwich, Mass., as:

Sarah, August 6, 1633, died in infancy.

Joseph, July 19, 1635, married Susannah Deane at Eastham April 4, 1660.

Thomas, March 29, 1638, married Elizabeth Snow 1665.

Elizabeth, September 29, 1639, married Johnathan Higgins 1660.

John, April 8, 1642, married Elizabeth Twinning.

Mary, September 22, 1644, married John Phinney.

James, October 18, 1648, married Mary Paine 1670.

Hannah, August 8, 1652.

The name connections are satisfactory. Joseph, the young father, desirous of appearing without doubt in his proper relation to his first born son, then the memory of the father so dear to him, required recognition, so Thomas came next in order, and John, the brother named in connection with him, must have place. James we may have to allow to the mother's family, but the name can be looked for, and when found, continued; there is some back ancestor accountable for it.

The poor Pilgrims do not receive much credit for nostalgia; perchance, in their stern, unadorned language, thought of home would be called force of habit, and although Joseph Rogers, son of Thomas, of the Mayflower, had a residence easily availed of, in 1635, from the court records it is learned that "Joseph Rogers was allowed a constant ferry over the Jones River, near his dwelling howse, and to take a penny for the transportation of each person, he, the said Joseph, maintaining a sufficient ferry at that price"—he was without question much better satisfied that he thus kept up constant communication with Plymouth, its affairs and inhabitants.

### COATS-OF-ARMS.

No doubt it was in the spirit of this home-longing, later on, they began to look up, and have prepared for use, the coats-of-arms which, from their variety, are now found to be so perplexing.

The original instinct of obliteration had lessened with time, and the habits of their early life and traditions being strong upon them, they endeavored from memory to produce the coat armour that had been ever present in the homes of their ancestors.

Satisfied with general effect, what cared they whether the arms were heraldically correct? They conveyed to them their aspirations and the future then was an unknown quantity, in which they had no personal part.

Yeomen in Queen Elizabeth's time were allowed to bear them, the "Gulds" were granted them, and there they were borne with a bravery of display which placed the freemanship thus acquired as a matter of the greatest moment.

These arms were their connecting cable: with them in hall and book, the new world seemed more their own.

They were silent about their feelings for the home across the deep blue ocean, but the sentiment was the same, and though the tongue told of the abuses from which they had fled, deep down in their hearts they sang with tears in their voices: "There is no place like home, sweet home."

All through this article it will be my endeavor to give as much data as is possible that can be authenticated, and thus place many of the vexed claims. The following were sent me as "miscellaneous records from Harwich":

Zacheus Rogers married Elizabeth King





in Eastham, 1743; children, Eunice, 1745; Mercy, 1747; Elizabeth, 1749; Abigail, 1752.

#### MARRIAGES.

Elizabeth Rogers and Eli Small, 1786.  
David Rogers and Jerusha Eldridge, 1773.  
Priscilla Rogers and Thomas Linnell, 1772.

Bessie Rogers and Jonathan Kinnewick, 1783.

Mercy Rogers and Tully Nickerson, 1793.  
Eliz Rogers and James Slater, 1775.

Levi Rogers and Mary Andrews, 1777.  
Samuel Rogers and Phoebe Crosby, 1791.

Crisp Rogers and Bethia Smith, 1756.  
Thomas Rogers, of Harwich, and Elizabeth Smith, of Chatham, November 10, 1748.\*

Mercy Rogers and Eli Fuller, 1746.  
Tabitha Rogers and Stephen Cole, 1748.

Caleb Rogers and Ruth Rogers, 1767.  
Thankful Rogers and Ezekiel Andrews, 1750.

Martha Rogers and Thomas Chase, 1751.  
Caleb Rogers and Mercy Ring, 1754.

Sarah Rogers and John Birge, 1756.  
Mary Rogers and Judah Mayo, 1758.

Jesse Rogers and Mary Freeman, 1761.  
Nathaniel Rogers and Elizabeth Crosby, 1715.

Elizabeth Rogers and Nathan Bassett, 1734.

Henry Rogers (Harwich) and Deborah Nickerson (Eastham), 1761.

The safe child causes no anxiety. Joseph Rogers holds his own all through history, placing himself from the start as with his father on the Mayflower, and known locally in the Plymouth record of 1623.

"The Falles of their grounds which came first in the Mayflower according as their lots were cast. Joseph Rogers 2 akers, lying on the South side of the brooke to the baywards."

Then, to show the good company he kept: "In 1627 in dividing the cattle the 11th lot fell to Gov. Bradford, and those with him, to wit,—his wife Alles Bradford, and William Bradford, and Joseph Rogers."

The intimate relations with Gov. Bradford inclined to a belief of a natural favoritism on his part to the young Joseph. He was fully aware of it, and guarded against any increase of this feeling in the public mind.

"In 1638 Joseph Rogers is granted to have a peell of land to make him a field or two to plant corn upon, in the place where he desireth, and to be viewed and appointed him by Mr. Bradford that it may not too much prejudice the comons of the neighborhood there."

Given just what he wanted, our friend could make himself content.

TO LAW WITH EDWARD DOTY.

The steady course of prosperity was not gained by this young Pilgrim without some drawbacks, which required the "strong hand of the law" for their adjustment.

"In 1632 he complained in Court of Edward Doty for non-performance of covenant between them, wherein six pigges of

five weeks old were due unto the plaintiff."

He wanted his "little pigges to go to market," and must have felt it a poor return when all he got out of Edward Doty was, "the case being heard, the defendant was cast in four bushels of corn."

Later on he might have been better able to care for his future bacon, as in 1642 he "is granted the parcel of meddowing, containing four or five akers, lying about Massachusetts Path, about two miles from Mr. Bradford's farm."

Had Stephen Hopkins owned it thoughts of stock raising might have intruded themselves, but if Bradford had such instincts he restrained them, conventional, for fear of "offending his brother," always.

No argument as to his age can be brought from his freemanship, as he was on the first list, "they comprising the General Court found under date of 1633."

THE BROTHERS.

That, however, is a matter of no importance; he was quite young enough to enjoy even in the way of such youthful sports as the epoch and location admitted of, his brothers, who came out to him. Their school of physical culture was a very primitive one, but all the same it was the best they had.

"In 1640 Joseph and brother John are granted 50 akers apiece of upland next where Mr. Vassell's farm is at the North river, with portable meadow ground."

So they were near neighbors, and the fact of Joseph's local authority, for "he was elected constable the same year," may have lessened some of the depredations on their lands, which were the playful Indian habits of the day.

Soon the break came, and Joseph Rogers was called upon to assume the "pomp and circumstance of war," even if it were inglorious fighting against the crafty Indians, and is posed by the town of Nanset (Eastham) to this Court for lieutenant, to exercise the men in arms, is by this Court approved, and established lieutenant there."

LAST HOME.

About 1655 Lieut. Joseph, wearing his honors calmly, as he felt was due, moved with his family to Eastham, where he spent the remainder of his life, dying early in 1678.

Joseph, Jr., born in 1635, who married Susannah Doane, was killed on Christmas Day, 1660, from a fall while wrestling with his friend Richard Hawes.

"The Governor is authorized by the court to give oath to Susanna, the wife of the late deceased Joseph Rogers, for the truth of the inventory of his estate. March 5, 1660."

To keep his line intact he had one son, Joseph, born January 27, 1661. Then James, who married Mary Paine, left James, born 1673, Mary, 1675, and Abigail, 1678, and Thomas, marrying Elizabeth Snow, had Elizabeth, born 1696; Joseph, 1697; Hannah, 1699; Thomas, 1671, who died in infancy, and, not to lose the name, the next child was also Thomas, born 1672, then Eleazer, 1673; Nathaniel, 1675.

This "Eleazer, grandson of Joseph, was one of a Committee Chosen To take Care of the Herrinbrooke and the Herrins," and proving his ability in this direction, had the local and historical importance of being the earliest recorded sexton.

"At a towne meeting held at Plymouth, March 23, 1732, the Town A Greed With Eleazer Rogers to Ring ye bell, sweep the

meeting house, Kp the Doores and Windows of ad meeting house shut, and opened for the Congregations use upon all occasions, and Carefully look after ad house, as above sd, and the ad Rogers is to receive of ad Town three pounds pr year for his ad service, to begin on the 1st of April next Ensuing this date."

Evidently Eleazer fulfilled his duties to the satisfaction of all concerned, for "March, 1733, it was Voted that Eleazer Rogers be Saxton for the ensuing year. There was a vote called, whether they would allow ye Saxton, Twelve pounds for ye ensuing year; it passed in the negative, and Eleazer Rogers being then present, Refused to serve."

If Deacon Wadsworth could secure progressive remuneration for mere church services in early Plymouth, why not one of the Rogers family nearly a century after?

JOHN.

With "John" comes great confusion, and many lines of descent securely placed will need changing. though, in studying them over, I find most are through the John who married Elizabeth, daughter of William and Elizabeth Alden Pabodie, which only necessitates the change in the previous generation, which is a clear title.

The righting of these Johns, giving John, the son of Thomas, his undoubted place, I owe entirely to the deep research of Hon. Josiah H. Drummond, of Portland, Me.

I will not attempt to follow his argument, only give the valuable results of his study, authenticated by records which admit of no dispute.

Mr. J. S. Rogers, of Chicago, Ill., who is compiling the Rogers' history, welcomed the solution thus given to the "confusion worse confounded" he met in his study.

"John Rogers, of Duxbury, son of Thomas, of the Mayflower, was among those proposed March 5, 1638-9, to take up freedom. The latter being the year of his marriage to Ann Churchman, April 10, 1639," goes far toward suggesting that he was a very young child when the Mayflower sailed.

This would be in keeping with Bradford's statement of those left behind who had "yonge children," and future history on this plea may fill gaps which will prove traditions people are wrestling with, knowing they have generations of assertion to build them on. Matters with this John do not stand still. He prepared to establish his claims, and, as Mr. Drummond asserts, made a will which "delights the heart of the genealogist."

THE WILL.

"John Rogers, Sr., of Duxborough," by will, dated August 28, 1691, proved September 20, 1692, gives:

1. To his grandson, John Rogers, all of his houses and lands in the town of Duxborough.

2. To his grandson, John Tisdall, for the use of his mother, Anna Terry, one-half of his land, divided and undivided, in Middleboro, excepting his rights in the Major Purchase, the last to be disposed of according to his mother's mind.

3. To his daughter, Elizabeth Williams (who was the wife of Nathaniel Williams, of Taunton), the other half of the Middleboro land; and his "cattle" were to be equally divided between these three daughters.

4. To his grandson, John Rogers, all of his household stuff and moneys, out of

\*Note.—A correction in regard to this is sent me from Mrs. Osborn Nickerson, of Chatham, Mass. (Cape Cod): "In town records Moses is given, and it is Moses in cemetery records."

"Mr. Moses Rogers died March 22, 1795, in ye 74 yr of his age. Mrs. Elizabeth, wife of Mr. Moses Rogers, died December 2, 1795, aged 64 years."





which he was to pay his sister, Elizabeth Rogers, forty shillings; and twenty shillings each to "his other three sisters," Hannah Bradford, Ruth Rogers and Sarah Rogers.

5. To his daughter Abigail Richmond, "that twenty shillings a year which is my due for four score acres of land which I sold to my two grandsons, Joseph Richmond and Edward Richmond."

6. He appoints his "loving son, John Rogers, sole executor and administrator of this my last will and testament."

This is a strong story. The name of Rogers is one of power always, and, to add to its desirability, John, Jr., married well, secured for a back ancestor Priscilla Molines Alden, who recently, at a woman's society, was put forward as one of the ten great women of history. She certainly claims the love of her descendants, and John Alden is not far behind in the same sentiment.

#### BRADFORD, ALSO.

This lineage also adds Bradford, and there are those who put him first in their estimate of the Pilgrims.

Rogers, Bradford, Molines, Alden, Southworth demand good citizenship.

The following, line which came to me gives the pleasure of showing a descent desired by many who cannot exactly make the connection at various points. I add the wife of the first John only:

1. John Rogers, son of Thomas, of the Mayflower, married Ann Churchman April 16, 1639. Savage says perhaps daughter of Hugh Churchman, of Lynn, 1640.

2. John Rogers, born in 1641, married Elizabeth, daughter of William and Elizabeth Alden Padodie (or Peabody), November 16, 1666.

3. Sarah Rogers, born March 4, 1677, married Nathaniel, son of Robert and Deborah Searle, born June 9, 1662, Little Compton, R. I., and died February 5, 1750.

4. Deborah Searle, born November 17, 1695, died May 10, 1776, at Little Compton; married, February 20, 1717, George Pearce (son of George), who was born March 2, 1697, died February 22, 1764.

5. Jephtha Pearce, born February 20, 1722, died October 22, 1770; married, February 23, 1749, Elizabeth Rouse, who was born February 23, 1724.

6. Betsey (widow of Benjamin Sayer) Pearce, born October 17, 1756; married April 8, 1800, Capt. Zebedee Grinnell, who was born January 20, 1780, and died December 13, 1811.

7. Brenton Bliss Grinnell, born September 9, 1801, died September 1, 1883; married, January 22, 1825, Nancy Bennett Brownell, born December 8, 1805, died August 15, 1884.

No one can be skeptical in the face of authentic public records, made as events were happening.

So, when a correspondent sent me the following from the Harwich records, with the statement that "she had searched them personally about two years ago," the consummation of the wishes of all concerned was almost startling.

"William, son of first Thomas, settled in Hempstead, Long Island, and died in 1650."

The content of success is upon us all, no discussion left, and for once all are satisfied with a "plain, unvarnished tale."

The work of connection is only pleasure,

started with light hearts when the result is sure.

Then to accentuate and increase the certainty there comes from Cape Cod another record which enlarges the claim, giving hope of James and those still signed "possibly."

"Thomas came in the Mayflower with son Joseph, other children, including John and William, coming afterward."

#### CHANGE OF RESIDENCE.

The local changes of these Pilgrim descendants have a method in them. On the road they made the acquaintance of the "early comers of Cambridge and Dorchester," met their kin and friends from the "mother country." They follow Warham and Hooker and "sit down" in Windsor, Wethersfield and Hartford, gathering recruits for any new movement, whether the end finds them in Sharon, Amenia and "Nine Partners," or stopping on the way at Stamford, they spread sail and trim their canvas for Long Island.

William Rogers, it is claimed, took the natural route to Stamford (though I have no record of him there after leaving Wethersfield), then settled at Hempstead, L. I., removing about 1648-9 to Southampton, and then his household gods, not having root, went to Huntington, L. I., where, together with Thomas Weeks and Jonas Wood, both of whom were fellow associates in Wethersfield, he acquired permanent local rights by purchasing land from the Huntington Indians.

This was, indeed, his last home, for he died soon after this settling, leaving a widow, Anne Rogers, and children, Obadiah, his eldest son, who, however, finding the place to his mind, remained at Southampton; the others, Jonathan, Noah, Samuel, Mary and Hannah, removed with him to Huntington.

#### NO WILL.

The barrier of "early records lost" meets us here, and there is no evidence of William Rogers having left a will, but all is not darkness, when the will of Anne Rogers is found recorded at Riverhead, Long Island, dated November 22, 1669.

In this testament she mentions her son Obadiah, and his eldest son, also Obadiah, who were residing in Southampton in the very homestead occupied by our William Rogers, before he removed to Huntington.

Between the deaths of the parents, the sons, John and Noah, made home in Branford, Conn., and John died unmarried before 1671. Noah, however, gives us a clear record, marrying April 8, 1673, Elizabeth Taintor, daughter of Michael Taintor.

There is no "probably" written on this will of Widow Anne Rogers, she is herself, no one else, despite any other possible claimants—they are the ones to be avoided, so we write out, Ann Rogers, widow of Henry Rogers, of Setucket, who afterward married George Wood, of Setucket, and survived him, the same to Anne Rogers, wife of John Rogers, of Oyster Bay, for she and her husband were both alive when our Anne, widow of William Rogers, of Huntington, died.

#### STILL MORE.

If more is wanted to place this family authentically, it can be found in the office of the Town Clerk of North Hempstead, at Roslyn, Queens County, Vol. E, pp. 18, 19, where all can read and digest the quit claim deed of Widow Anne's grandson Obadiah, of Southampton, in which on August 13,

1785, he quit claims to Jeremiah Wood, of the town of Hempstead, "what right I have, or ought to have, to any of the estate in the township of Hempstead, formerly purchased by my grandfather, William Rogers, deceased."

It has been very hard to quietly hold this back, until in the sequence of history it could properly be brought forward. Inclination prompted its being connected with almost any one, but there has been no place for it until it came to its own.

#### THE MARTYR CLAIM.

The Long Island Rogerses are not the only ones who claim, with Thomas Rogers, of the Mayflower, a line "from way back," which shall give them the increased glory of descent from John the Martyr.

In the "History of Huntington," page 6, there is the statement that Thomas, of the Mayflower, was son of John, of Dedham, who was son of Noah, of Exeter, who was son of John the Martyr, "Prebendary of St. Paul's, Vicar of St. Sepulchre's, and reader of Divinity, who was burnt at Smithfield, February 14, 1553. First Martyr in Queen Mary's reign."

#### NAME CONNECTIONS.

The name connections are very strong, to most people absolutely convincing. Thomas, the American progenitor name in England, after the fashion of the day, one son John, for his father. Then Noah, the son of William, seems to fit by his naming into the ancestral Noah.

#### THE MARTYR'S DESCENDANTS.

The history of John Rogers, of Smithfield fame, should certainly be found among the American family of the name, for I have heard of enough Bibles belonging to him, with full records as to identity and lineage, which have mainly perished in the flames, to have kindled his funeral pile, and occupied every moment of his maturer years, to the exclusion even of sleep and sustenance.

Surely he must have descendants, when the nursery tales "of long ago" harrowed the minds of children of that period by pictures of John Rogers at the stake, surrounded by "nine small children, and one at the breast." The works of art were very crude, and though the flames were angry and widespread, our Martyr seemed to bear a charmed life, to endure it all without any physical evidence but that of serene peace and perfect confidence in the truths for the expounding of which he was to suffer the death penalty.

The personal history of this family is very meager, but the lineage, as I have received it, is fine, and cannot fail to establish and call out all there is to be known. The line now given is very comprehensive, follows the Pilgrim beckonings, and must of necessity make authentic the claims of many families.

#### I. Thomas Rogers, of the Mayflower.

II. Williams Rogers, of Huntington, moved to Southampton, L. I.; a landholder from 1642 to 1645; married Anne, who in 1669 is a widow, and makes a will, leaving her property to her six children.

Obadiah (1), born 1630-5; inherited house and land at Southampton, which since 1650 has been in the family.

John (2), born 1646, of Huntington; Freeman; 1664; married Naomi, daughter of Robert Burdeck; landowner before 1668 in Huntington; removed to Branford about







1666; landowner in Branford 1668; died in 1676, without issue.

Samuel (3).

Mary (4).

(Jonathan (5). (Town records of Huntington, L. I., published 1889) 1637).

Noah (6), born 1646.

Hannah (7).

III. Noah Rogers (6), born 1646, married Elizabeth, daughter of the first Michael Taintor, of Branford, and Elizabeth Rous (7), April 8, 1673. Noah removed to Branford about 1666. Was a landowner in Huntington before 1668; died 1725; left a large amount of money, besides much land. Issue:

Mary (8), born April 14, 1675; married — Barnes, of East Hampton, L. I.

John (9), born November 6, 1677; married Lydia, daughter of John Frisbie and Ruth Bowers, June 17, 1713; died about 1750 in Branford (7).

Josiah (10), born January 31, 1679, one of the proprietors of the town of Branford; married Lydia Goodsell. Issue, eleven children.

Thomas, the sixth child, married Rebecca, daughter of Abijah Hobart, of Stonington, Conn., and died about 1750, in Branford, aged 86; had eight children.

Hezekiah (11).

Noah (12), born 1688.

Elizabeth (13), married Abiel Frisbie, of Branford.

Ann (14), married — Barnes, of East Hampton, L. I.

IV. John Rogers (9), born November 6, 1677; married Lydia, daughter of John Frisbie and Ruth Bowers, June 17, 1713. He died about 1750 in Branford (7). Issue:

Lydia (15), baptized May 12, 1714.

Mary (16), baptized March 30, 1716.

Hannah (17), baptized July 10, 1718.

Elizabeth (18), baptized September 14, 1720.

John (19), baptized October 14, 1722.

Joseph (20), baptized April 29, 1725.

Daniel (21), baptized June 2, 1727.

Samuel (22), baptized October 5, 1729.

Stephen (23).

V. Joseph Rogers (20), baptized April 29, 1725, married, Susannah Pardee August 23, 1748. Issue:

Jason (24), born December 2, 1749 (twins).

Joel (25), born December 2, 1749 (twins).

Abigail (26), born December 27, 1751.

Joseph (27), born in Branford, April 27, 1755, married Lois Hall, December 25, 1779, and died April 19, 1833.

Malachi (28), born November 28, 1763.

VI. Joseph Rogers (27), born April 27, 1755, in Branford, married Lois Hall, of Wallingford, Conn. (born September 25, 1757), December 25, 1779. Died in Claremont, N. H., April 19, 1833. She died May 30, 1829. Issue, all born in Wallingford, Conn.:

Thaddeus (29), born July 20, 1781, married Phillina Putnam.

Bennajah (30), born October 3, 1782, married Sally Hartshorn.

Lemuel (31), born July 13, 1784, married Fanny Putnam.

Abigail (32), born February 15, 1787, married George Beeckman September 25, 1810, and second, Henry Hill, May 28, 1827.

Lois Hall (33), born July 31, 1789, married John Alexander January 28, 1810, of Keene, N. H.

Joseph (34), born March 20, 1792, married Alder Petty.

VII. Lois Hall Rogers (33), born July 31, 1789, at Wallingford, Conn., married John Alexander, of Keene, N. H., January 21, 1810, at Claremont, N. H. He was born July 27, 1790, at Winchester, N. H., and died March 18, 1840. She died January 26, 1881, at Cohoes, N. Y. Issue:

Lucius (34), born December 10, 1810, married Sophia Chapin; eight children.

James (35), born October 21, 1812, married Susan Braman; seven children.

Bradley (36), born November 27, 1815, married Frances Hale; six children.

Thankful (37), born March 18, 1818, died September 12, 1819.

Oliver (38), born May 3, 1820, married Lucretia Droune; three children.

Joseph George (39), born May 9, 1822, married Barbara Vickers; seven children.

John (40), born July 12, 1824, married Susan Wood; four children.

Seraph Ashley (41), born November 5, 1827, married 1849, Hon. Joseph Adams Pond, of Boston, Mass., president Massachusetts Senate; five children.

Lois Hall (42), born March 26, 1830, married Thomas W. Bachele, of Lynn, Mass., March 29, 1853.

Bennajah Franklin (43), born September 7, 1832.

VIII. Seraph Ashley Alexander, born November 5, 1827, married December 4, 1849, Hon. Joseph Adams Pond, born in Boston September 8, 1827, died in Boston October 22, 1867. Issue:

Joseph (41) Adams, Jr.

Alexander Winthrop (42).

Frederic Wilson (43).

Carolyn Ashley (44).

Ellen Josephine Pond (45).

There are surely no limits to the claims of the Rogers family, and the present active interest will unquestionably place matters of ascent and descent right, even if it requires time to put everything in authentic line.

The rare opportunity I am availing myself of leads me to feel that I am only writing the "Pilgrim's Primer," a necessity for after work.

No one is great by themselves, and I can truly feel that, surrounded as I am by hosts of friends and upholders, I should achieve something of true importance.

The following records come from sources that admit of no questioning; the first are the result of the generous offer of Judge Charles N. Daniels, of the Windham County Probate Court, to whom the public will owe far more before the "Signers of the Compact" is complete.

#### ROGERS.

Copied from Windham Probate Records, Vol. I, Part 1, pages 312, 313.

Will of William Rogers, of Voluntown, dated December 25, 1727, offered for probate July 28, 1729, mentions oldest son John, second son, William, son Mathew Patrick and wife Elizabeth, daughters Anna and Janet and wife Janet. Vol. 2, page 178, date April 6, 1736, find receipt of John to his brother William for his part of his father's estate, witnessed by Mathew Patrick and Elizabeth Patrick.

Vol. 14, page 462, date January 17, 1801—Inventory of estate of Jeduthan Rogers, late of Hampton.

Vol. 15, page 148, date September 18, 1801—Receipt of heirs of Jeduthan Rogers,

signed by Jeduthan Rogers, Rufus Rogers, Ambrose Ames and Anna Ames, Amos Green and Lucy Green, Jabez Walcott and Jemima Walcott, Edward Pease and Hannah Pease.

Vol. 14, page 462, date October 5, 1801—Will of Nathaniel Rogers, of Lebanon; wife, Susannah Rogers; sons, Jeremiah, Josiah, Daniel and Harris; daughter, Elizabeth Noyes, wife of John Noyes. Heirs of my daughter Theoda Watrous, deceased wife of Oliver Watrous. Heirs of my daughter, Hannah Stark, deceased wife of Dyr Stark. Daughter Lucinda Avery, daughter Susannah Hyde, wife of Solomon Hyde.

Vol. 15, page 233—Will of Jeremiah Rogers, of Lebanon, date August 10, 1805, probated May 6, 1806. Wife Lucy Rogers; daughters Lydia and Anna, now Lydia Stark; Anna Bartlett; son-in-law Caleb Stark, named as executor.

Vol. 15, page 201—Receipt of the only heirs to the estate of Jeremiah Rogers, late of Lebanon, dated August 23, 1806, signed by Caleb Stark and Julius Bartlett.

Vol. 10, page 339, August 10, 1829—Inventory of estate of Oliver Rogers, of Chaplin, \$38.95; afterward declared insolvent, and no mention of heirs to be found.

In Court Book No. 5, Page 181, December 16, 1786—Nathaniel Rogers, of Lebanon, is appointed guardian of his grandson Seth Rose, minor.

One kind act has begotten another; and from Mr. O. H. Dimmick, Town Clerk of the town of Windham, Conn., comes the record of vital statistics of the town of Windham, Conn.

Relating to the Rogers Family.

Hope Rogers to Esther Meacham, marriage November 14, 1715.

#### CHILDREN.

Joseph, son, born August 5, 1716.  
Ishmael, son, born July 7, 1717.  
Ichabod, son, born January 19, 1718-19.  
Josiah, son, born October 7, 1720.  
Jethro, son, born April 14, 1722.  
Jeduthan, son, born February 16, 1723-4.  
Sarah, daughter, born February 21, 1725-6.

Mary, daughter, born October 6, 1727.

Joel, son, born October 14, 1729.

Ruth, daughter, born August 23, 1732.

#### DEATHS.

Joseph, son, died August 9, 1716.

Ichabod Rogers to Priscilla Holt, marriage November 10, 1743.  
No record of any children born to them.

Jethro Rogers to Hannah Holt, marriage October 8, 1747.

#### CHILDREN.

Oliver, son, born April 14, 1748.

Birbee, son, born December 18, 1749.

#### DEATHS.

Birbee, son, died December 27, 1749.

Josiah Rogers to Hannah Ford, marriage March 1, 1742-3.

#### CHILDREN.

Jonah, son, born December 15, 1743.

Josiah, son, born August 2, 1747.

Hannah, daughter, born July 15, 1748.

#### DEATHS.

Josiah, son, died September 7, 1748.

Jeduthan Rogers to Anna Farnum, marriage October 21, 1747.

#### CHILDREN.

Jeduthan, son, born May 24, 1748.





Anna, daughter, born December 10, 1749.  
 Esther, daughter, born March 6, 1750.  
 Jeduthan, son, born March 4, 1753.  
 Esther, daughter, born January 7, 1755.  
 Lucy, daughter, born October 24, 1756.  
 Jemima, daughter, born July 19, 1758.  
 Isaiah, son, born February 20, 1760.  
 Tabitha, daughter, born November 19, 1761.

## DEATHS.

Jeduthan, son, died June 24, 1750.  
 Esther, daughter, died September 6, 1753.  
 Esther, daughter, died January 21, 1756.  
 Tabitha, daughter, died April 22, 1763.  
 Anna, the wife of Jeduthan Rogers, died December 30, 1762.

Jeduthan Rogers to Hannah Knight, marriage October 12, 1763.

## CHILDREN.

Hannah, daughter, born August 31, 1764.  
 Rufus, son, born January 16, 1767.  
 Asa, son, born March 14, 1769.

## DEATHS.

Hannah, the wife of Jeduthan Rogers, died August 13, 1771.

Jeduthan Rogers to Eunice Burges, marriage October 4, 1772.

No record of any children born unto them.

Oliver Rogers to Hannah Coburn, marriage February 11, 1770.

## CHILDREN.

Lovewell, son, born January 17, 1772.  
 Cynthia, daughter, born April 20, 1774.  
 Daniel, son, born November 9, 1776.  
 Philora, daughter, born September 23, 1778.

Hannah, daughter, born May 26, 1785.  
 Tryphena, daughter, born December 7, 1788.

From Connecticut to Long Island is only following a Pilgrim impulse; the names show for the translation, and both places should be searched for connections.

The fate of the papers on all sides acts as a warning to those now in possession of valuable records to have copies made and placed in fireproof vaults.

It is hard to know they have been not purified, but extinguished by fire, and the escape of the following records from the Old or First Presbyterian Church, Huntington, L. I., which fell into the hands of the British, seems almost a miracle.

Only the marriages were given by the kind friend, who thoughtfully placed them at my disposal.

Josiah Rogers, married Elizabeth Conklin, March 23, 1724-5.

Hezekiah Rogers, married Ruth Scudder, March 29, 1725.

Philip Platt, married Phebe Rogers, December 15, 1725.

Joseph Rogers, married Mary Conklin, April 14, 1726.

Silas Weeks, married Sarah Rogers, January 23, 1726-7.

Jacob Rogers, married Sarah Smith, May 23, 1732.

Alexander Rogers, married Phebe Wood, August 29, 1732.

Annals Rogers, married Prudence Carle, November 7, 1732.

Cornelius Conklin, married Premella Rogers, November 7, 1732.

John Brush, married Jane Rogers, January 8, 1734.

Jonathan Rogers, married Hannah

Whiteman, June 8, 1734; both been married before.

Noah Rogers, married Heziah Whiteman, February 18, 1734-5.

James Rogers, married Mary Smith, March 16, 1736.

John Titus, married Susanna Rogers, October 4, 1741.

Joseph Rogers, married Mary Rogers, widow, July 9, 1746.

Isaac Rogers, married Mary Rogers, November 27, 1747.

Cornelius Conklin, married Elizabeth Rogers, January 7, 1747.

Amos Platt, married Sarah Rogers, April 27, 1745.

Ebenezer Titus, married Jerusha Rogers, July 23, 1750.

Jonas Rogers, married Mary Jarvis, November 21, 1761.

Timothy Rogers, married Jemima Conklin, December 22, 1751.

Joseph Conklin, married Charity Rogers, January 15, 1752.

Thomas Rogers, married Mary Whitson, January 23, 1751-2.

Henry Jarvis, married Sarah Rogers, May 26, 1752.

Silas Sammis, married Ruth Rogers, September 28, 1762.

Zophia Rogers, married Deborah Whitehead, December 7, 1752.

Josiah Rogers, married Ruth Bunce, January 15, 1754.

Jeremiah Rogers, married Abigail Kelsey, March 23, 1757.

Obidiah Rogers, married Mary Rogers, January 23, 1769.

Timothy Rogers, married Mary Thomas, October 2, 1769.

Josiah Rogers, Jr., married Jerusha Rogers, June 10, 1760.

Andrew Leet Coles, Fairfield, Conn., married Elizabeth Rogers, June 11, 1760.

Silas Carle, married Mary Rogers, January 25, 1760.

Philip Rogers, married Phebe Rogers, October 9, 1762.

Zephaniah Rogers, married Mary Jarvis, May 15, 1779.

No matter who James Rogers, of New London, was descended from he had children and made a will, leaving behind him a clear record of his doings, his value in the community and the amount of his estate.

He came to America in the ship Increase in 1635, aged 20 years, always supposed to be a descendant of John the Martyr.

Few people have greater reason for making a claim, or feeling that they substantiated it, than this on the part of James Rogers. It needs no discussion; it comes authentically, so far as anything can, from the librarian of Alfred University, New York State, where the Bible recorded as from John the Martyr, of Smithfield, England, is preserved.

To strengthen and prove its value, I quote verbatim from the copy of the Bible records:

Written on inside of cover is the following:

Cranmer's first edition, to which this accurately corresponds, was first published in 1539. The archbishop was burned by Bloody Mary in 1556. We give this the date of 1549 for fear of antedating. Fifteen hundred and thirty-nine might, with more propriety, have been its date."

The following is written on the first fly leaf:

The  
 New Testament  
 of our Lord Christ  
 Translated from the original Greek by  
 Cranmer,  
 Lord Archbishop of Canterbury,  
 in the second year of Edward VI.'s reign  
 MDXLIX.

The following is written on the second fly leaf:

Hoc Novum Testamentum Republica, eruditissimis viris ostensum est, inter quos alii illustres Theologiae Doctores erant, Id cum libris et codicillis amplissimarum bibliothecarum collatum est, et declaratum est Cranmeris Episcopi, primarii Cantuariensis, editio promulgata anno Domini MDXLIX, et in Britanniae regis Edwardi VI. secundo anno.

Gullalms H. Porter,

Waterford, Conn., Oct. 1st, 1839.

The following is a newspaper clipping pasted on a fly leaf taken from the "New London Repository:"

The Bible of John Rogers the Martyr. Little did we dream, in the days of our boyhood, while, with eager curiosity and childish simplicity we used to pore over the pages of the New England primer, and pause with almost tearful sympathy over the quaint old wood cut representing the burning of the martyr, John Rogers, at the stake, attended by "his wife and nine small children, with one at the breast," that we should ever behold the Bible, the veritable Bible, read, pondered and prayed over by that noble martyr to the Christian faith. But we have the privilege of recording the strange fact that we have seen, handled and perused the identical precious relic of the days of the Smithfield fires and the bloody persecution of the reign of the cruel Mary.

The book itself is a small, thick quarto, containing the New Testament (the translation of Cranmer in 1539), the Psalms and a portion of the liturgy of the Protestant Church at that time. The title page, a few of the first and the last leaves have been lost, the book having been twice rebound. It is printed in the large, full, ancient German text, with ornamental initial letters to a portion of the chapters and a few marginal references.

The chapters are divided, as in King James's version, but they have no division into verses, capital letters in the margin indicating the commencement of paragraphs as they occur in each chapter.

In various parts of the book we find brief notes and memorandums by different persons relative to its carefully cherished and authentic history.

This venerable book, by a careful comparison with a number of ancient copies in the library of Yale College, New Haven, is ascertained by antiquarians to have been printed in 1549, in the days of King Edward VI., under the patronage of Thomas Cranmer, the primate of England, who was burnt at Oxford March 1, 1556, in the third year of Mary's reign, a little more than two years after Rogers was burnt at Smithfield.

The Bible was kept as an heirloom by the family, descendants of the venerated martyr, having been concealed from the minions of the bloody Queen during the remainder of her reign, in a bed, and carefully preserved until it passed into the hands of





James Rogers, a descendant (great-grandson, as by himself stated) of the martyr, by whom, when 20 years of age, it was brought over to this country.

He emigrated to New Haven in 1635, and most sacredly kept the precious relic in all his sojourns in this, then, wilderness, as a protection against the attacks of savage foes, or a talisman against misfortune. It came into the possession of Jonathan, the fifth son of James Rogers, descended to his eldest child, who, by marriage, became connected with the Potter family at Hopkinton, R. I.—Conclusion of Newspaper Clipping.

This Bible has been most religiously cherished in this family about a hundred years, and is now the property of Mrs. Saunders, niece of the late Miss Polly Potter, of Potter Hill, R. I.

It has been confided for a short time, as a precious relic, to Capt. Daniel Rogers, of this city, by whose indefatigable antiquarian genealogical researches its historical connection with every family through which it has passed has been fully established back through the descendants of the former owner, James Rogers, who came to America in 1635, as above stated.

Delays are not always dangerous, and to secure all that can be known requires the giving of sufficient time to leave no stone unturned to gather in the history all are anxious for.

A great searcher is certainly entitled to every consideration. One follows almost blindly their train of thought, and accepts it from the very force of their argument, but even in the face of my own willingness, I cannot see any cause why James Rogers, of Newport, R. I., should claim the place as possible son of Thomas of the Mayflower, as against James Rogers, of New London.

Mr. Drummond has effectually disposed of John, of Milford; left no possible argument in his favor, though even having two sons of the same name in a family is not without historical precedent, as Mr. Ethan Allen Doty found in his searches.

Rhode Island colonial records give that James Rogers was a freeman at Newport, R. I., March 15, 1643; was elected sergeant of the General Assembly March 15, 1643, and continued such until 1664, and was also the Solicitor General in 1657. In 1676 his widow, Mary Rogers (then Mary Peabody), petitions to settle his accounts.

#### THE MARTYR'S BIBLE.

Experts, whose opinions are all valuable, believe in the Bible now in the Museum of Alfred University as belonging to John, the Smithfield Martyr, inherited by his descendant, James Rogers, of New London, and by him brought to this country.

This coincides with my own convictions, and on this platform I propose to work, acknowledging from the onset that many records which would have been convincing to me a short time since, to-day, from the fact of my long searching among these people of Pilgrim claim, have only led me to make an entire change of belief.

Each historian of this family has given, according to his lights, the opinions formed from the records found.

They have turned all the stones in their line of march, but left many, as a matter of course, to be removed by others.

#### JOHN THE MARTYR.

John Rogers, the martyr, holds his own always, and all will feel better acquainted

with him when they read that he was born about 1500, at Deritend, in the parish of Aston, near Birmingham.

This gives us pause, and tells the Pilgrim story of the Scrooby postroad, of the cities and towns surrounding it, where, from generation to generation the germ of Separatism was being passed on, gathering in strength for the deeds which make the history of our country.

John, of Smithfield, was only in advance of his times, when, from an orthodox Catholic priest, he became a Protestant, and, with the new zeal of his conversion, made the manner of his death such a triumph of faith.

Being the son of John the first, as I reckon him, though many generations behind him are known, and Margery Wyatt, the father a loriner, in our modern view of the calling a saddler, how he must have startled his parents in their simple life by his going out from them to the world he made for himself.

Nature asserted itself in the change of religion, and soon John, of Smithfield fame, took to himself the wife who has been no small part in the history connected with the Martyr.

"Adrianna de Weyden, (the surname meaning meadows, Latin, prata, anglicized into Pratt)," his choice was from Antwerp, and they are found, shortly after their marriage at Wittenberg, where he was in charge of a Protestant congregation, and became a proficient German scholar.

All the names in the biographies, histories, etc., are reproduced in the American descendants, John always to the front, as was fitting, but the roll call, even as known, can be responded to over and over again.

Placing Thomas, of the Mayflower, as a descendant of John, the Martyr, seems to me not only possible, but so conclusive that an argument sent me from Miss Anna B. Williams, of Springfield, Mass., fits so naturally into my own suppositions and needs that I give it entire, hoping the outgrowth may be definite light on the subject.

#### ANOTHER'S OPINION.

"It seems to me that about the first thing the wife of the Martyr would have done, after the terrible tragedy in England, would have been to flee with all speed, with her young children to her native town and friends, Germany, not far from the very spot whence embarked the passengers of the Mayflower. This stone is conspicuous and has never been turned."

Intercourse with relatives in the sections near Birmingham, and Antwerp, could easily produce the descent, which would send to us Thomas of the Mayflower, and later on the "other children," who bore the names recorded in history.

#### OTHERS OF THE FAMILY.

Although Thomas, with his young son Joseph, were the pioneers, they were not, as I argue, the only members of their immediate family represented in the early colonies.

It must be remembered that the Cooke and Rogers families intermarried many times in Europe, also that the name of the wife of John, the Martyr, was Pratt.

This serves my purpose, and I call attention to the record of New Plymouth colony. "In the division of cattle on May 22, 1627, the first lot fell to Francis Cooke, and his company joined to him." Among them were Joshua Pratt, Phineas Pratt.

Then to establish them as "old colonies,"

who were held back to await means of conveyance, they are found on the first list of freeman, 1633, Joshua Pratt coming on one of the "forefather ships," Phineas, supposed of Weston's company.

Kinspeople together, Francis Cooke as always the head of the family. Such things do not come by chance.

#### JAMES, OF NEW LONDON.

James Rogers, as has been stated, came to America in the Increase, 1635, aged 20 years. The first knowledge of him is at Stratford, New Haven County, Conn., where he married Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Rowland, their oldest son, Samuel, benefiting by his naming, for he received from his grandfather, Rowland, according to Savage, a large estate.

Next he is heard of at Milford, Conn., where his wife united with Mr. Pruddens Church, (who was the first pastor in Milford), in 1645, and "he himself in 1652." In the same church the children were baptized.

"In ye story of ye Memorial, as told by Nathan G. Pond," in commemoration of the 250th year of Milford's History, there is an account of the stone bridge raised in honor of this event, on one stone of which, as the gift of Hon. Isaac T. Rogers, is inscribed.

JAMES ROGERS,

Obit. 1688.

Elizabeth, His Wife.

Whatever his birthright, James Rogers had the spirit of his and every epoch of the world where the man owned the ability, to seek large business interests, and, being of strong stock, he succeeded.

His small dealings with New London "grew and multiplied" until he had to seek a broader field for his workings, and went permanently to New London, the home of Governor Winthrop, of Connecticut, and Jonathan Brewster, between 1656 and 1660.

Before leaving Milford he recorded himself, for in 1655 he was "informed against for had buskit and fower, and if after that his flower or bread was bad the damage would fall on him."

Being "in transit," he did not hesitate to make further history, and in 1656 "James Rogers was informed against for bringing in liquors and not paying customs duties on them. He was present, and said it was two or three anchors. He was ordered to answer to his neglect."

Sate in New London, he tried his little game again, and in 1657 "James Rogers had three anchors of liquor forfeited."

Honor and prosperity came with his local habitation in the plantation. He soon gained property and influence, found himself sought, and employed in civil and ecclesiastical affairs. Six times chosen representative to the "General Court," and in "Memorial History of Hartford," Vol. I, he is given as one of the men from Saybrook (where he lived for a short time), in the Pequot war.

Wise James, he anticipated the Rogers call for Colonial sons and dames. Gov. Winthrop, mindful of his value, urged his settlement in New London, accommodated him with a portion of his own home lot,







On this Rogers, building for perpetuity, erected a house of stone.

#### BUSINESS.

"He was a baker on a large scale, often furnishing biscuit for seamen and for colonial troops, and between 1680 and 1670 had a greater interest in the trade of those parts than any other person in the place."

Head of the first "American Biscuit Company" and next to Gov. Winthrop, the richest man in the State.

His landed possessions were very extensive, his outlook was on a broad domain he knew was his own, there were "several hundred acres on 'great neck,' the fine tract of land called "Pachaug farm," several house lots in town, and twenty-four acres east of the river, which he held in partnership with Col. Pynchon, of Springfield, Mass."

The wolf was effectually driven from the Rogers door.

The children, I am happy to give authentically, from Mr. J. S. Rogers, of Chicago, and while I add many personal traits and items, the dates of births, marriages and deaths I place securely from his courtesy.

1. Samuel (James, 1), born 12-12-1640, died 12-1-1713; married (1) 11-17-1662, Mary, daughter of Thomas, and Dorothy (Lord) Stanton, married (2) Joanna, widow of Thomas Williams, of New London.

Their children were:

1. Mary, born 4-17-1667; died, 9-30-1756; married, 10-2-1685, Capt. Samuel Gilbert (son of Jonathan, 1), of Hartford, Conn., afterward of Colchester, Conn. He died

2. Samuel, born 12-22-1669; died 2-2-1743; married 1-16-1694, Abigail, daughter of John Plumb. She died 6-7-1732, aged 57.

This is probably the Samuel who married, 1733, Elizabeth Hall, but December 1737, he married Palatiah, widow of John Ames, and daughter of John Stebbins. She died 1-8-1755, aged 78.

3. Daniel, born about 1670, died before 1737; married, 9-24-1702, Grace, daughter of Thomas and Joanna Williams. She was born 1680.

4. Elizabeth, born 5-8-1673; died about 1750; married (1), 1-5-1699, Theophilus Stanton, of Preston, Conn.; married (2), 3-17-1709, Asa Harris. He was born in Boston, Mass. 11-10-1680. Was brother of James Harris, who married her sister Sarah.

5. Anna, born 5-8-1675; died, 7-26-1689.

6. Sarah, born 8-9-1676; died, 11-13-1748; married, 6-10-1696, James Harris, son of James Harris, of Boston, Mass.

When Samuel Rogers and Mary Stanton were married, "the parents of the two contracting parties each pledged £200 as a marriage portion to the couple." Mr. Rogers, in fulfillment of his bond, conveyed to his son his stone house and bakery at Winthrop's Cove, or Mill, where the son commenced his housekeeping and lived for fifteen or twenty years.

11. Joseph (James, 1), born 5-14-1646; died 1697; married Sarah —; she died 8-17-1728.

Their children were:

1. James, born 1672, died 7-21-1721; married 3-27-1669, Sarah, daughter of James Stevens, of Killingworth, Conn. She born 1680, died 1-4-1752.

2. Samuel, married (1) 3-24-1703, his cousin Elizabeth, daughter of James Rogers; married (2), 4-28-1707, Deborah —; she died 7-17-1727.

8. Joseph, Jr., died 1, —, 1724; married Deborah —; she died 7-17-1727.

4. John, born 3-20-1676; died 7-13-1739; married 2-5-1718, Deborah Dayton.

5. Rowland, born about 1680; died 5-18-1712; married Mary —.

6. Elizabeth, married (1) — Chapman; married (2), 4-7-1705, Bartholomew Crossman.

7. Sarah, died 11-21-1729; married 2-18-1712, Thomas, son of Thomas and Susanna Williams. She left her husband after birth of daughter Ruth (born 1713), who married Joseph Huntley, of Lyme. Thomas Williams married again, 1717, Sarah Babcock. Sarah did not remarry.

8. Bathsheba, married, 4-24-1725, Gabriel, son of John Harris; he born about 1686.

9. Jonathan, born about 1683; married Alice Champlon, of Lyme. She had her dower set off about 1749. Three minor children.

III. John (James (1), born 12, 1, 1648; died 10, 17, 1721; married (1), 10, 17, 1670, Elizabeth, daughter of Matthew Griswold. She was born 1652 and died 1727. John Rogers, having left the established church and joined the "Seventh Day Baptist" Church, of Newport, R. I., his wife was granted a divorce in 1676. He married 6, 8, 1699, Mary Ransford. This marriage was declared illegal in 1703. He married (3) 7, —, 1714, Widow Sarah Coles, of Oyster Pond, L. I.

At the marriage of John Rogers to Elizabeth Griswold, her father performed the ceremony, accompanied with a written contract, or dowry, the husband prophetically preparing for the separation which occurred.

He was at one time a man of influence in New London, Conn., but eventually becoming a law unto himself, he naturally suffered from the powers he was antagonizing. What he desired, he assumed, taking to himself the ministerial offices of baptizing and preaching, and further to separate himself from the accepted sects organized one of his own, called "Rogerine Baptists," or "Rogerine Quakers." He obeyed the government so far as it did not conflict with his code of conscience or religion. They paid the county rate, but the poor ministers had no rights. They must live on constant "donation parties," and the rate for their maintenance was not only not recognized but abhorred.

Prayer with them must be silent, unless the grace from within was too strong for repression, and burst forth in song or word. To a slight degree they favored in their belief the Christian Scientists. They considered the use of physicians and drugs as sinful, relying on kindness, care and watchfulness for cures in case of sickness.

The Congregational Church was in the ascendant at that time, and vigorous as was the growth of the Rogerines, the other sect, with Thomas Hooker as its expounder, was too deep rooted to have it viewed calmly. Still, with all that can be said on the subject, the granting of a divorce for ecclesiastical reasons, gave evidence of greater bigotry than one should expect, even in those times, though the feeling for Elizabeth Griswold Rogers is much lessened by the knowledge that in less than two years she married Peter Pratt (August 6, 1679).

The names have come to us again. The Cookes were Baptists, though not of the Rogerine school, and they were Rogers kin, the Tabers through whom so many reach Francis Cooke were Baptists, and to leave

nothing unfinished, there was a Pratt, perhaps waiting and willing to marry John Rogers's divorced wife.

The children of John and Elizabeth Griswold Rogers, first wife of John, were:

1. Elizabeth, born 11, 8, 1671; married Stephen Prentiss, son of John Prentiss, of Lyme, Conn., 1689-90.

2. John, born 3, 20, 1674; died 6, 18, 1753; married 1, 20, 1700, his cousin, Bathsheba Smith. She, daughter of Richard and Bathsheba (Rogers) Smith; married (2) 1, 28, 1723, Elizabeth, daughter of Israel Dodge, of New London.

Children by second wife, Mary:

3. Gershom, born 2, 24, 1700; died 1770; married 4, 8, 1725, Sarah, daughter of David Wheeler, of Groton, Conn.

4. Mary, born 6, 8, 1702; died 11, 5, 1781; married 1, 22, 1730, John son of John Hobbs, of Boston.

IV.—Bathsheba (James (1)), born 12, 30, 1650; married 3, 4, 1669-70, Richard Smith, of New London, Conn.; married (2), Samuel Fox.

Their children were:

1. James, who married Elizabeth (daughter of Jonathan Rogers); baptized, 4-12-1674.

2. Elizabeth, married William Camp, of New London.

3. John.

4. Bathsheba, married John Rogers (2), 1, 2, 1709. She died 11, 13, 1721.

5. Richard, died about 1703.

V.—James (James (1)), born 2, 15, 1652, died 2, 7, 1713; married 11, 5, 1674, Mary, daughter of Jefferson Jordan, of Ireland. "Tradition says that Capt. James Rogers commanded a vessel which brought over a number of Redemptionists from Ireland, among them this Jordan family. On his arrival Capt. Rogers became the purchaser of the oldest daughter, Mary, and married her."

In after life he would say "that it was the richest cargo he ever shipped, and the best bargain he ever made."

Their children were:

1. James, born 2, 2, 1674, died 7, 9, 1733; married (1) Elizabeth —, who died 2, 28, 1713; married (2) Freelove Hurlburt (daughter of Stephen); she was born 1694, and died 1, 26, 1739.

2. Mary, born 5, 1, 1678, died 12, 31, 1720; married 1, 30, 1705, Thomas, son of John Prentiss.

3. Elizabeth, born 8, 27, 1680; married, 3, 24, 1703, Samuel, son of Joseph Rogers; she died 6, 29, 1703.

4. Sarah, born 11, 23, 1682; died, 1776; married (1) Jonathan Haynes; married (2) Elder Stephen Gorton; he was born 1704 (son of Benjamin).

5. Samuel, born 3, 23, 1685; died young.

6. Jonathan, born 4, 13, 1678; lived to at least 1714, but probably unmarried.

7. Richard, born 10, 13, 1689; married, 1710, Mary (or Mercy), daughter of Joshua and Mercy (Sandy) Raymond.

8. William, born 5, 10, 1693; died 1, 21, 1744; married, 8, 27, 1713, Elizabeth Harris; married in Westerly, R. I., but lived first in New London, and said to have removed to New Jersey.

The daughter, Lydia, married John Dodge, October 23, 1748, and from them are descended many prominent families.

VI. Jonathan (James (1)), born 12, 31, 1655; baptized in Newport, R. I., 1674; drowned at Gull Island about 1697; married Naomi, daughter of Elder Robert (of the





Baptist Church) and Ruth (Hubbard) Burdick.

Children of Jonathan and Naomi:

1. Ruth, born 1678; married William, son of Samuel Beebe.

2. Elizabeth, born 1681; married James, son of Richard and Bathsheba (Rogers) Smith.

3. Naomi, born 1686; married, 2, 25, 1708, Benjamin, son of Samuel Fox.

4. Content, born 1688; married 5, 1, 1707, Jonathan Maxson, son of John and Mary (Mosher) Maxson, of Westerly, R. I. He was born 1680 and died 11, 20, 1732.

5. Jonathan, Jr. (only son), born 1690; died 6, —, 1780; married, about 1711, Judith Potter.

6. Rachel, born 1692; married Samuel Fox, Jr.

7. Catherine, born 1694; married 4, 15, 1720, William Brookfield, son of William, of Elizabethtown, N. J.

VII. Elizabeth (James (I)), born 4, 15, 1653; died, 0, 10, 1716; married 2, 9, 1682, Samuel Beebe, of Plum Island.

Their children were:

1. Elizabeth, born 10, 27, 1684; married Nathaniel Newbury, of New London.

2. Mary, born 5, 4, 1686; married John Clark, of Plum Island.

3. Bathsheba, born 3, 16, 1688; married William King, Jr., of Southold, L. I.

4. Rebecca, born 1, 25, 1690; married Samuel Brown, of Southold, L. I.

5. Patience, born 2, 25, 1692; married Elder Thomas Hilecox, of Westerly, R. I., as his second wife.

6. Hopestill, twin of Patience.

7. Hannah, born 4, 5, 1696; married ———, of Plum Island.

8. James, born 10, 10, 1701; married Susan Babcock.

The naming of the children in the various families has a strong bearing on their constancy. James, of New London, with good judgment, gives to his first born the name of Samuel; then came Joseph for the brother who coming out with his father, in view of the Pilgrim's death, took upon himself the duties his age would admit of, and stood in his father's place.

The inevitable John, pursuing the Rogers family always, then James for himself.

The will tells the story of the man—his keen sense of justice, devotion to his wife and her interests, mindful of his children's rights, always under their mother, and an abiding faith in the Heavenly Father, who would pronounce the plaudit "Well done, good and faithful servant" for his efforts to lead the life of His appointing.

#### THE WILL OF JAMES ROGERS.

The last will and testament of James Rogers, Sr., being in perfect memory and understanding, but under the hand of God by sickness. This I leave to my wife and all my children, sons and daughters, I being old and knowing the time of my departure is at hand. What I have of this world I leave among you, desiring you not to fall out or contend about it, but let the love one to another appear more than to the estate I leave you, which is of this world. And for your comfort I signify to you that I have a perfect assurance of an interest in Jesus Christ and eternal happy estate in the world to come, and do know and see my name written in the Book of Life, and therefore do not mourn as they that are without hope.

1. I commit my spirit into the hands of

God Almighty, desiring my body, it may be buried (hoping for the resurrection), and what is expended thereupon let it be paid out of the estate I leave. I desire all my debts may be paid out of the estate I leave. I know of no old debts unpaid nor any great matter of debts I owe. My land at Mystic I bequeath to my three eldest sons, Samuel, Joseph and John, it being first by them divided into three parts, and then let it be divided to them by lot, that each may know what his part is, for as the lot falls, so shall each one's part be, they paying to my daughter Elizabeth £25.

2. To my son James I bequeath Goshen Neck, and he shall have a highway to it over the pond where I now go.

3. To my son Jonathan my houses and lands so far back as Magunk fence, which lies within my field fence, and the bounds between my son James and son Jonathan, which is, so to say, between Goshen and my field shall be the great rock which lies between the pond, and the sea on the north side of the beach, a line being run north and south from the said rock shall be the bounds between them. To my son Jonathan I bequeath the twenty acres in the new pasture joining his house and running on the south side of my field fence, and bounded on the east by the lane running between the head of my son James his home lot and my son Jonathan his own dwelling house.

To my son John and son Jonathan I bequeath all the rest of my land lying in the new pasture, as also all the rest of my land lying in the General Neck, it being divided by them into two parts first, and then, as the lot comes forth shall each one know what his part is, and my will is that my son James pay to my daughter Elizabeth twenty pounds within a year after the death of his mother (my wife), and that my son Jonathan pay to my daughter Elizabeth fifty pounds within three years after the death of my wife, ten of it the first year after her death.

To my son Joseph I bequeath the land I had of Obadiah Bowen, called Bruin's Neck.

To my son John I leave the land I had of Robert Allyn, lying on the east side of the river that goeth to Norwich, he paying to his sister, my daughter Bathsheba the sum of twenty pounds within a year after the death of my wife, and if he sees cause not so to do, my daughter Bathsheba shall have said land.

And all the rest of my estate, as cattle, household goods, debts and personal estate, I leave to my wife to dispose of as she sees good, only to pay to my daughter Elizabeth ten pounds if she sees good, with the advice of my son John.

I also give liberty to my wife to sell or dispose of any part of my land or estate here willed, if she sees cause so to do, without offense to any of my children, and to have the use of my houses to live in or to let out.

Some cattle was left with me by my son John to use as my own, not giving me power to give or will away, but did promise me what I sold or killed for the family's use he never would demand pay, but for only those that should be remaining in my hands. The chamber where my son John now lies I leave to him with the room under it for him to live in during his lifetime if my wife sees cause not to order it otherwise.

If any difference should arise about my land here willed, or any part of my estate, for want of a plain discovery, whether about bounds or otherwise, my will is there shall be no lawing among my children before earthly judges, but that the controversy be ended by lot, and so I refer the judgment of God, and as the lot comes forth so let it be.

And this I declare to be my last will and testament, as witness my hand this eleventh day of the ninth month, one thousand six hundred and eighty-three.

James Rogers.

Samuel Beebe, Mary Beebe, witnesses. Recorded in the third book of wills for New London County this 22d day of July, 1703.

(James Rogers died when the government of Sir Edmund Andros was paramount in New England. His will was therefore proved in Boston, Mass.)

#### AGAIN THE OTHER CHILDREN.

In speaking of the Plymouth records a correspondent writes: "In only one book could I find anything about his other children (Thomas's), who came over later—William, who settled in Hempstead, L. I.; and John, who owned land in Plymouth, with his brother Joseph."

The statements in regard to this family, made nearly half a century ago must have weight, lessening as they do the time between the generation who were the participants in the great drama of life, so fruitful in results, enacted at Cape Cod. I give a "note of a discourse on the 'History of the Congregational Church Society' of North Branford, Conn., January 6, 1860, by Rev. George I. Wood, then pastor of the church, in which he says that the first meeting house there was built about 1724 (!), gives names of the Building Committee, including name of Josiah Rogers, and in a foot note says: "This Josiah Rogers, the ancestor of the Rogeres of North Branford, was a lineal descendant of the fifth generation from John Rogers, who was burnt by the Roman Catholics at Smithfield in 1554."

No one can realize better than I do that I am presenting "an unvarnished tale" to the public. I have courted kindly criticism step by step—very little has come to me—but I do not rest in consequence in the belief it has not been made. All I ask is that it shall be public—that history may benefit by the discussion.

What remains for me to do is to give a few records that will lead to sectional clews, and not to neglect an ancestry dearly prized, which I think is only part of what has gone before. I copy:

"The records of another branch, taken from books in the Historical Rooms, Newark, N. J."

"Rev. Nathaniel Rogers came to America in 1636. His descendants claimed descent from John the Martyr, through Nathaniel's father, John Rogers, of Dedham, England. The family records in manuscript (Nathaniel being first writer) are now in possession of Lucy M. Harris, of Albany, N. Y."

"Nathaniel was born in Haverhill, England, in 1598, graduated at Cambridge University and became a noted preacher, married Margaret Crane, of Coggeshall, England, settled at Ipswich, Mass., died 1655.

"Children—John, Nathaniel and Samuel,





John was president of Harvard College at his death, in 1684.

"His son John, the second writer in the book, was born at Kittery (now Elliot), Me., in 1692, graduated at Harvard 1711, married Susannah Whipple, was a preacher at Kittery, and died 1773.

He was the father of eight children, the eldest named John. There was a John in every Rogers family, including the Martyr, for fourteen generations. The conclusions of Joseph L. Chester, a descendant of Nathaniel, and who made an exhaustive research in English records, are that there is only the slightest possibility that John Rogers, of Dedham, was a grandson of the Martyr. Chester traces the maternal ancestry of Thomas Rogers, grandfather of the Martyr, from Charlemagne, down through William the Conqueror, Henry I., Henry II., King John, Henry III. and Edward I.

First generation, John Fitz Rogers, who married a daughter of Sir Simon Furnep.

Second generation, Sir John Fitz Rogers, married a daughter of Sir Thomas Etchingham.

Third generation, Sir Henry Fitz Rogers, married a daughter of Lord Stoughton.

Fourth generation, Thomas Rogers, who had two elder brothers, Sir John and James, a doctor of divinity.

Fifth generation, John.

Sixth generation, John.

Seventh generation, John the Martyr (his children were Daniel, John, Ambrose, Samuel, Philip, Bernard, Augustine, Barnaby, Susan, Elizabeth and Hester).

Eighth generation, John, LL. D.

Ninth generation, Rev. John of Obacombe.

Tenth generation, Rev. John of Sherburne. This brings us down to the beginning of the line in this country.

The children of the latter, as copied from Scituate town records, are: John 1682, Alice 1685, Daniel 1688, Elizabeth 1691, Thomas 1695, Hannah 1701, Joshua 1708, Mary 1712, Caleb 1718.

The above John, born 1682, and wife Deborah, had Daniel 1708, Elizabeth 1709, John 1711, and Deborah 1713.

John, 1711, married Plain Wilkinson;

their son John, born 1758, in Menden, Mass., married, in 1794, Sally Ballou; their children were Abigail 1795, Nathan 1797, John Adams 1799, George Washington 1801, Eunice and Eliza (twins) 1803, James 1805, Maria 1810, John Wilkinson 1813, and William 1817.

Abigail married Samuel Chaffin, of Holden, Mass., and Eunice Thomas Davis.

The names are all here, Thomas second only to John, the rest male, and female in every branch.

It is the same puzzle, but it is in our hands for persistent effort.

One line takes into the Dutch of Long Island through

1. Thomas, of the Mayflower.

2. William, and Anne, who died 1669.

3. Jonathan, born 1637, married Rebecca, and died 1707.

4. John, and —, died after 1730, deed was made then.

5. John, married about 1735 Jemima Whitman.

6. John, born 1737, died 1791, married November 26, 1761, Ruth Wood.

7. Mary Rogers, married John Whitman.

8. Anne Whitman, married Zebulon Ketcham.

9. Eliza Ketcham, married Samuel Van Wyck.

Another which leads through Connecticut is valuable. With it the story ends, but fine records will go to the Mayflower Society, too long and numerous for publishing.

1. Thomas Rogers, of the Mayflower.

2. William and Anne, of Long Island.

3. Noah and Elizabeth Tainter Rogers, of Granford, Conn.

4. Josiah, son of Noah, of Branford, who married Lydia Goodsell.

5. Josiah Rogers, Jr., born in 1708, married Martha, daughter of Edward Frisbie, April 24, 1728.

6. Medad Rogers (born August 17, 1750), married Rachel Baldwin July 9, 1787.

7. Amzi Rogers, born December 17, 1793, married Betsy, daughter of Samuel T. Barnum, September 22, 1814.

8. Theodore D. Rogers, born June 10, 1822, resides in Norwalk, Conn.

A choice bit of history is added to the James Rogers, of New London, descent: John Rogers (5), Dr. Uriah (4), James (3), James (2), James (1), born November 3, 1744, and brother of Hannah (Rogers) Kent, mother of Chancellor James Kent, has never been accounted for in any published accounts I can find.

During or before the revolution he moved to Saratoga County, N. Y., then the frontier, married a Scotchwoman, McCrea, had five children, and died there about 1795. There is a record of him as living in Ballston, Saratoga County, N. Y., Dec. 31, 1779, where his assessment was £84 and tax £3 13s. (Hist. Saratoga Co., p. 250).

I can only give positively the descendants of his daughter, Sara Rogers. She married, 1801, William M. Wilkins, whose first born was named John Rogers.

I have often heard my grandfather say his mother was an own cousin to Chancellor Kent, which proves the connection. William M. Wilkins and Sara Rogers had a number of children. My grandfather, John Rogers Wilkins, had thirteen, so you see there are a great many descendants. John Rogers had besides Sara, David Rogers, who married and lived in Corinth, 1820-30, and had a family. Susan Rogers, who married a Shepherd, had two daughters, Jane, who died about 1885, in Ballston, N. Y., unmarried, and Mary, who married a Franchot. Leucetia Rogers married an Anthony, of Little Falls, N. Y. Nancy Rogers married a Taylor; no children.

Another item has come through Mr. L. T. Rogers, of Milton Junction, Wisconsin, who says that when the city of New London was burned by the English during the revolution, the Rogers papers were burned in the house of Peter Rogers.

Whatever information is gained in regard to this family, by the searches now being made in England, will be given to the public in the paper, and added in the third part of the pamphlet.

## THOMAS TINKER, Nineteenth Signer.

"Came in the Mayflower, with wife and a son. All died in the first winter."

## JOHN RIDGDALE, Twentieth Signer.

"Died before April, 1621. Alice, his wife, died first winter."





John Doane

b. Eng

d.

nd 1-

nd 2-

Rev:

2nd Plymouth before 1631  
Went to Eastham, Deacon of  
Church + 1 of seven planters of  
Eastham 1644

1- ann

2- Lydia

b.

d.

Rev:

Lydia

b.

Eng

nd Samuel Hecker

abigail

b. 13 Jan 1631-2  
plym.

d. 23 Jan 1734-5

nd Samuel Lothrop \*

John

b.

1635

d. 15 Mar 1708

nd 1- Hannah Bangs \*

nd 2- Rebecca Petter

Samuel  
(mrs)

b.

1636

d. 20 Dec 1712

nd 1- ?

nd 2- Heppesbach (Ole) Crespi

5 Feb 1667 Eastham

nd 1- Mercy Knowles

nd 2- Mary (Smalley) Snow \*

Ephraim

b.

1645 plym

d.

1700 Eastham

P251 mayflower planters by Hills - Rf: 132, 290



# Howland

John Howland

b ca 1584 Eng.

d. 23 Feb 1672-3

Plymouth

will 29 May 1672

will annexed

Vol 3 pt 1 pg 48-58

Came on mayflower on

resort to John Carter

Came from London. of Joseph

Griffin?

Will of Humphrey Howland

Citizen & draper of St

Switthins London 1646

mentions bro. John & Arthur

Elizabeth

b

d

For

John Jr.

son Elizabeth -

nd 26 Dec 1651 Mary Lee

10 children

Jabez

d. b. 14 May 1708  
+ 21 Feb 1722

nd 13 Ethier Thacker

d 9 Dec 1725

12 children

Joseph

Isaac

Desire

d. 13 Dec 1683

nd 1643

John (Soreum) Borman

d. 5 Feb 1676

10 children

Hope

d. 8 Jan 1683

nd 1646

John Chipman  
b.c 1614 d. 7 Apr 1708

Elizabeth

nd

Dickenson

Lydiah

nd

James B. Bourne

d 29 Oct 1710

3 children

Hannah

nd

B. osworth

Ruth

nd 17 Nov 1664

Thomas Cushman  
d. 10 Sep 1637  
d. 23 Aug 1726

Will of John 1666-73

the mayflower reader by Borman (all more from will)





# Mayflower Descendants in Cape May Co.

James Gorham bro of Hannah Gorham, Desires Harland,  
 not who mtd Joseph Whilldin & with her  
 husband removed to Cape May to Marshfield. Plymouth Colony.  
 28 Apr 1650 d. 1709 mtd Hannah Huskins & had

Ephraim Gorham b 23 July 1678 who mtd  
 Thomas Lottrop. Their dau Mehitable Lottrop  
 bapt 27 June 1725 mtd Daniel Davis & had  
 Mary Davis b 29 Apr 1740 mtd George Lewis.

+ as on →

Capt John Gorham mtd Desires Harland, dau of John Harland  
 29 Jan 1621 Barnstable B. ca 1624 Plymouth  
 mtd Humphries d. 13 Oct 1683 Barnstable  
 d. 5 Feb 1675-6 Eng. mtd Plymouth 1643 John Gorham

11 children - Desires Gorham b 20 May 1644 Plymouth mtd Capt John Haws  
 Temperance Gorham b 5 May 1646 Marshfield mtd Thomas Porter  
 Elizabeth b 2 Apr 1648 Marshfield mtd a Hallett of Barnstable  
 James b Marshfield 28 Apr 1650  
 John b " 20 Feb 1651  
 Joseph b Yarmouth 16 Feb 1653  
 Jabez b Barnstable 16 Aug 1656  
 Mary b " 20 June 1658  
 Lydia b " 11 Nov 1661 mtd Coll John ~~Sturges~~ ~~Sturges~~  
 Hannah b " 28 Nov 1663 mtd a Wheeldeing



Desire + John Haves

had a dan experience Haves and Ebenezer Sprout

dan Dankful Sprout  
and Joseph Bennett

dan Elizabeth Sampson  
dan Henry ~~Sampson~~ of merrill  
Sampson



rlborough, county Ipswich  
ts

Ipswich  
Salisbury  
Ipswich

Newbury  
Salisbury

lderton, county Newbury  
ts

Ipswich

Newbury

sbury, county Salisbury  
ts

Elizabeth Wheeler

# Passengers and Ships

113

Elizabeth Wheeler  
Mercy Wheeler

ADRIAN VINCENT

GRIFFIN. This ship arrived at Boston September (18), with about one hundred passengers and cattle for the plantations.<sup>1</sup>

Rev. JOHN LOTHROP from London Scituate

Mrs. . . . . Lothrop  
Thomas Lothrop  
Samuel Lothrop  
Joseph Lothrop  
John Lothrop  
Benjamin Lothrop  
Jane Lothrop  
Barbara Lothrop

WILLIAM HUTCHINSON of Alford, county Lincoln Boston

Mrs. Anne Hutchinson  
Edward Hutchinson  
Faith Hutchinson  
Bridget Hutchinson  
William Hutchinson  
Samuel Hutchinson  
Anne Hutchinson  
Mary Hutchinson  
Susanna Hutchinson

Rev. ZACHARIAH SYMMES of Canterbury, county Kent Charlestown

Mrs. Sarah Symmes  
William Symmes  
Mary Symmes  
Elizabeth Symmes  
Huldah Symmes  
Hannah Symmes  
Rebecca Symmes

WILLIAM BARTHOLOMEW

<sup>1</sup> Winthrop: *Journal*, 1, 134.



|                       |                              |             |
|-----------------------|------------------------------|-------------|
| WILLIAM BARTHOLOMEW   |                              | Ipswich     |
| Mrs. Mary Bartholomew |                              |             |
| NATHANIEL HEATON      | of Alford, county Lincoln    | Boston      |
| Mrs. Elizabeth Heaton |                              |             |
| Samuel Heaton         |                              |             |
| Jabez Heaton          |                              |             |
| Leah Heaton           |                              |             |
| Mary Heaton           |                              |             |
| THOMAS LYNDE          | of Dunstable, county Bedford | Charlestown |
| Mrs. Margaret Lynde   |                              |             |
| Thomas Lynde          |                              |             |
| Henry Lynde           |                              |             |
| WILLIAM HAINES        | of Dunstable, county Bedford | Salem       |
| RICHARD HAINES        | of Dunstable, county Bedford | Salem       |

HERCULES of Sandwich, John Witherley, Master, sailed in the spring of this year, and is probably the *Hercules* 'of Dover' mentioned by Winthrop as being here in the summer.<sup>1</sup>

|                   |              |          |
|-------------------|--------------|----------|
| NATHANIEL TILDEN  | of Tenterden | Scituate |
| Mrs. Lydia Tilden |              |          |
| Joseph Tilden     |              |          |
| Mary Tilden       |              |          |
| Sarah Tilden      |              |          |
| Judith Tilden     |              |          |
| Lydia Tilden      |              |          |
| Stephen Tilden    |              |          |
| Thomas Tilden     |              |          |
| Thomas Lapham     |              |          |
| George Sutton     |              |          |

Edward Ford

<sup>1</sup> *Journal*, I, 127; comp. Gen. Reg. LXXV, 217 and LXXIX, 107.

|                       |        |
|-----------------------|--------|
| Edward Ford           |        |
| Edward Jenkins        |        |
| James Bennett         |        |
| Sarah Couchman        |        |
| Mary Perien           |        |
| JONAS AUSTIN          | of Ten |
| Mrs. Constance Austin |        |
| Jonas Austin          |        |
| Mary Austin           |        |
| Lydia Robinson        |        |
| ROBERT BROOKE         | of Ma  |
| Mrs. Anne Brooke      |        |
| Thomas Brooke         |        |
| John Brooke           |        |
| Samuel Brooke         |        |
| Elizabeth Brooke      |        |
| Dorothy Brooke        |        |
| Abraham Gallant       |        |
| James Gallant         |        |
| THOMAS HEYWOOD        | of Ay  |
| Mrs. Susan Heyward    |        |
| Thomas Heyward        |        |
| John Heyward          |        |
| Elizabeth Heyward     |        |
| Susan Heyward         |        |
| Martha Heyward        |        |
| WILLIAM WITHERELL     | of M   |
|                       | ma     |
| Mrs. Mary Witherell   |        |
| Samuel Witherell      |        |
| Daniel Witherell      |        |
| Thomas Witherell      |        |
| Anne Richards         |        |
| FAINTNOT WINES        | of As  |
|                       | dre    |
| THOMAS BONNEY         | of Sa  |





Ipswich  
ford, county Lincoln Boston

unstable, county Charlestown  
ford

unstable, county Salem  
ford

unstable, county Salem  
ford

in Witherley, Master, sailed in  
is probably the *Hercules* 'of  
being here in the summer.'  
nterden Scituate

Edward Ford

y, 217 and LXXIX, 107.

*Passengers and Ships*

115

Edward Ford  
Edward Jenkins  
James Bennett  
Sarah Couchman  
Mary Perien

JONAS AUSTIN of Tenterden Cambridge  
Mrs. Constance Austin  
Jonas Austin  
Mary Austin  
Lydia Robinson

ROBERT BROOKE of Maidstone, mercer Marblehead  
Mrs. Anne Brooke  
Thomas Brooke  
John Brooke  
Samuel Brooke  
Elizabeth Brooke  
Dorothy Brooke  
Abraham Gallant  
James Gallant

THOMAS HEYWOOD of Aylesford, tailor Cambridge  
Mrs. Susan Heyward  
Thomas Heyward  
John Heyward  
Elizabeth Heyward  
Susan Heyward  
Martha Heyward

WILLIAM WITHERELL of Maidstone, school- Charlestown  
master  
Mrs. Mary Witherell  
Samuel Witherell  
Daniel Witherell  
Thomas Witherell  
Anne Richards

FAINTNOT WINES of Ashford, hemp- Charlestown  
dresser

THOMAS BONNEY of Sandwich, shoemaker Charlestown  
HENRY EWELL





|                               |                        |             |
|-------------------------------|------------------------|-------------|
| HENRY EWELL                   | of Sandwich, shoemaker | Scituate    |
| WILLIAM HATCH                 | of Sandwich, merchant  | Sandwich    |
| Mrs. Jane Hatch               |                        |             |
| Walter Hatch                  |                        |             |
| John Hatch                    |                        |             |
| William Hatch                 |                        |             |
| Anne Hatch                    |                        |             |
| Jane Hatch                    |                        |             |
| William Holmes                |                        |             |
| Joseph Ketcherell             |                        |             |
| Robert Jennings               |                        |             |
| Simon Sutton                  |                        |             |
| Lydia Wells                   |                        |             |
| SAMUEL HINCKLEY               | of Tenterden           | Scituate    |
| Mrs. Sarah Hinckley           |                        |             |
| Elizabeth Hincle, a kinswoman |                        |             |
| ISAAC COLE                    | of Sandwich, carpenter | Charlestown |
| Mrs. Joan Cole                |                        |             |
| Isaac Cole                    |                        |             |
| Jane Cole                     |                        |             |
| Rose Tritton                  | of Ashford             |             |
| THOMAS CHAMPION               | of Ashford             |             |
| THOMAS BESBEECH               | of Sandwich            | Cambridge   |
| Mary Besbeeche                |                        |             |
| Alice Besbeeche               |                        |             |
| Elizabeth Iggleden            |                        |             |
| Jane Iggleden                 |                        |             |
| Sarah Iggleden                |                        |             |
| John Iggleden                 |                        |             |
| Thomas Nealwy                 |                        |             |
| Joseph Pacheing (Patchen)     |                        |             |
| Agnes Love                    |                        |             |
| JOHN LEWIS                    | of Tenterden           | Scituate    |
| Mrs. Sarah Lewis              |                        |             |
| PARNELL HARRIS                | of Bow, London         |             |

JAMES SAYERS

|                                  |                |
|----------------------------------|----------------|
| JAMES SAYERS                     | of North       |
| COMFORT STARR                    | of Ashford     |
| Thomas Starr                     |                |
| Comfort Starr                    |                |
| Mary Starr                       |                |
| Truth-shall-prevail Starr        |                |
| Samuel Dunkin                    |                |
| John Turvey                      |                |
| JOSIAH ROOTES                    | of Great Kent  |
| EMMA MASON                       | of East        |
| Mrs. Margaret Jones              | of Sand of Ca  |
| JOHN BEST                        | of St. G bury, |
| THOMAS BRIGDEN                   | of Fave band   |
| Mrs. Thomasine Brigden           |                |
| Thomas Brigden                   |                |
| Mary Brigden                     |                |
| ELIZABETH, of Ipswich, Wil       |                |
| sailed from Ipswich 'bound fo    |                |
| April, 1634,' and arrived in Jul |                |
| EDMOND LEWIS                     | 33             |
| Mrs. Mary Lewis                  | 32             |
| John Lewis                       | 3              |
| Thomas Lewis                     | 34             |
| RICHARD WOODWARD                 | 45 miller      |
| Mrs. Rose Wood-                  |                |
| ward                             | 50             |

\* Public Record Office MSS.



# rs and Ships

andwich, shoemaker Scituate  
andwich, merchant Sandwich

enterden Scituate

andwich, carpenter Charlestown

hford  
hford  
ndwich Cambridge

terden Scituate

y, London

JAMES SAYERS

## Passengers and Ships

117

JAMES SAYERS of Northbourne, tailor  
COMFORT STARR of Ashford, chirurgeon Cambridge  
Thomas Starr  
Comfort Starr  
Mary Starr  
Truth-shall-prevail Starr  
Samuel Dunkin  
John Turvey

JOSIAH ROOTES of Great Chart, county Salem  
Kent

EMMA MASON of Eastwell, widow Salem

Mrs. Margaret Jones of Sandwich (wife of Thomas of Cambridge)

JOHN BEST of St. George's Canterbury, tailor Salem

THOMAS BRIGDEN of Faversham, hus- Charlestown  
bandman

Mrs. Thomasine Brigden  
Thomas Brigden  
Mary Brigden

ELIZABETH, of Ipswich, William Andrews, Master. She sailed from Ipswich 'bound for New England the last of April, 1634,' and arrived in July at Boston.\*

EDMOND LEWIS 33 Watertown  
Mrs. Mary Lewis 32  
John Lewis 3  
Thomas Lewis 34

RICHARD WOODWARD 45 miller Watertown  
Mrs. Rose Woodward 50  
George Woodward

\* Public Record Office MSS.





Little Thurlow, Watertown  
 county Suffolk  
 shen, county Essex Boston  
 elcham Water, county Essex

avenham, county Watertown  
 Suffolk

pswich, Suffolk Plymouth

Thomas Babb, Master, arrived

o hundred tons, arrived Novem-  
 ber passengers and about fifty

Exeter, Devon  
 Holy Trinity, Exeter Dorchester  
 Littleham, county Dorchester  
 Devon

REBECCA,

, 124-25.

<sup>1</sup> Winthrop: *Journal*, 1, 141.

REBECCA. This vessel arrived in Boston (date unknown) and left December 18.<sup>1</sup>

..... Another vessel, name unknown, arrived at Boston with about one hundred passengers and cattle for the plantations.<sup>2</sup>

1635

..... This unknown vessel left the port of Weymouth in Dorsetshire in March of this year with about twenty families and servants under the leadership of the Reverend Joseph Hull, gathered largely from the parishes of Batcombe and Broadway in Somersetshire. The ship arrived May 5, and practically all of the passengers went to the plantation at Wessaguscus by permission of the General Court which officially changed the name of the settlement to Weymouth in July.<sup>3</sup>

|                    |    |                   |                |
|--------------------|----|-------------------|----------------|
| (Rev.) JOSEPH HULL | 40 | clergyman of      | Weymouth, York |
|                    |    | Northleigh, Devon | Maine          |
| Mrs. Agnes Hull    | 25 |                   |                |
| Joan Hull          | 15 |                   |                |
| Joseph Hull        | 13 |                   |                |
| Tristram Hull      | 11 |                   |                |
| Temperance Hull    | 9  |                   |                |
| Elizabeth Hull     | 7  |                   |                |
| Griselda Hull      | 5  |                   |                |
| Dorothy Hull       | 3  |                   |                |
| Judith French      | 20 | servant           |                |
| John Wood          | 28 | servant           |                |

MUSACIELL BARNARD

<sup>1</sup> Winthrop: *Journal*, 1, 142.

<sup>2</sup> *Ibid.*, 1, 134.

<sup>3</sup> Mass. Col. Rec., 1, 157 and Public Record Office MSS.





|                     |                                   |          |
|---------------------|-----------------------------------|----------|
| MUSACHIELL BARNARD  | 24 of Batcombe, clothier          | Weymouth |
| Mrs. Mary Barnard   | 28                                |          |
| John Barnard        | 3                                 |          |
| Nathaniel Barnard   | 1                                 |          |
| Richard Parsons     | 30 servant                        |          |
| FRANCIS BABER       | 36 chandler                       | Scituate |
| ..... JESSOP        | 22 joiner                         |          |
| WALTER JESSOP       | 21 weaver                         |          |
| TIMOTHY TABOR       | 35 of Batcombe, tailor            |          |
| Mrs. Jane Tabor     | 35                                |          |
| Jane Tabor          | 10                                |          |
| Anne Tabor          | 8                                 |          |
| Sarah Tabor         | 5                                 |          |
| William Fever       | 20 servant                        |          |
| JOHN WHITMARSH      | 39                                |          |
| Mrs. Alice Whit-    |                                   |          |
| marsh               | 35                                |          |
| John Whitmarsh, Jr. | 11                                |          |
| Jane Whitmarsh      | 7                                 |          |
| Joseph Whitmarsh    | 5                                 |          |
| Richard Whitmarsh   | 2                                 |          |
| WILLIAM READ        | 28 of Batcombe, tailor            | Weymouth |
| Mrs. Susan Read     | 29                                |          |
| Hannah Read         | 3                                 |          |
| Susan Read          | 1                                 |          |
| Richard Adams       | 29 servant                        |          |
| Mary Adams          | 26                                |          |
| Mary Adams          | 1                                 |          |
| ZACHARY BICKNELL    | 45 Barrington, Somerset           | Weymouth |
| Mrs. Agnes Bicknell | 27                                |          |
| John Bicknell       | 11                                |          |
| John Kitchen        | 23 servant                        |          |
| GEORGE ALLEN        | 24 [?] perhaps Saltford, Somerset | Weymouth |

Mrs. Katherine Allen

|                      |              |
|----------------------|--------------|
| Mrs. Katherine Allen | 30           |
| George Allen         | 16           |
| William Allen        | 8            |
| Matthew Allen        | 6            |
| Edward Poole         | 26 servant   |
| HENRY KINGMAN        | 40 perhaps 1 |
| Mrs. Joan Kingman    | 39           |
| Edward Kingman       | 16           |
| Jane Kingman         | 11           |
| Anne Kingman         | 9            |
| Thomas Kingman       | 7            |
| John Kingman         | 2            |
| John Ford            | 30 servant   |
| WILLIAM KING         | 30           |
| Mrs. Dorothy King    | 34           |
| Mary King            | 12           |
| Katherine King       | 10           |
| William King, Jr.    | 8            |
| Anna King            | 6            |
| THOMAS HOLBROOKE     | 34 of Broad  |
| Mrs. Jane Hol-       |              |
| brooke               | 34           |
| John Holbrooke       | 11           |
| Thomas Hol-          |              |
| brooke, Jr.          | 10           |
| Anne Holbrooke       | 5            |
| Elizabeth Holbrooke  | 1            |
| THOMAS DIBBLE        | 22 husband   |
| Frances Dibble       | 24 sister    |
| ROBERT LOVELL        | 40 husband   |
| Mrs. Elizabeth Lov-  |              |
| ell                  | 35           |
| Zacharias Lovell     | 15           |
| Anne Lovell          | 13           |
| John Lovell          | 8            |



Batcombe, clothier Weymouth

vant  
ndler  
er  
ver  
Batcombe, tailor Scituate

vant  
Batcombe, tailor Weymouth

Batcombe, tailor Weymouth

ington, Somerset Weymouth

ant  
erhaps Saltford, Weymouth  
omerset

Mrs. Katherine Allen

Mrs. Katherine Allen 30  
George Allen 16  
William Allen 8  
Matthew Allen 6  
Edward Poole 26 servant

HENRY KINGMAN 40 perhaps Frome, Somerset Weymouth  
Mrs. Joan Kingman 39  
Edward Kingman 16  
Jane Kingman 11  
Anne Kingman 9  
Thomas Kingman 7  
John Kingman 2  
John Ford 30 servant

WILLIAM KING 30  
Mrs. Dorothy King 34  
Mary King 12  
Katherine King 10  
William King, Jr. 8  
Anna King 6 Salem

THOMAS HOLBROOKE 34 of Broadway, Somerset Weymouth  
Mrs. Jane Holbrooke 34  
John Holbrooke 11  
Thomas Holbrooke, Jr. 10  
Anne Holbrooke 5  
Elizabeth Holbrooke 1

THOMAS DIBBLE 22 husbandman  
Frances Dibble 24 sister

ROBERT LOVELL 40 husbandman Weymouth  
Mrs. Elizabeth Lovell 35  
Zacharias Lovell 15  
Anne Lovell 13  
John Lovell 8

Ellen Lovell





|                     |            |                                |
|---------------------|------------|--------------------------------|
| Ellen Lovell        | 1 twin     |                                |
| James Lovell        | 1 twin     |                                |
| Joseph Kitchen      | 16 servant |                                |
| Alice Kinham        | 22         |                                |
| ANGEL HOLLARD       | 21         | Netherbury, Dorset Weymouth    |
| Mrs. Katherine Hol- |            |                                |
| lard                | 22         |                                |
| George Laud         | 22 servant |                                |
| Sarah Laud, his     |            |                                |
| kinswoman           | 18         |                                |
| RICHARD JONES       |            | of Dinder, Somerset Dorchester |
| RICHARD MARTYN      | 44         | of Batcombe, husbandman        |
| Mrs. Joan Martyn    | 44         |                                |
| HUMPHREY SHEPHERD   | 32         | husbandman                     |
| JOHN UPHAM          | 35         | husbandman Weymouth            |
| Mrs. Elizabeth Up-  |            |                                |
| ham                 | 32         |                                |
| Nathaniel Upham     | 5          |                                |
| Elizabeth Upham     | 3          |                                |
| John Upham          | 1          |                                |
| Sarah Upham         | 26         |                                |
| William Grane       | 14         |                                |
| RICHARD WADE        | 60         | of Simsbury, cooper Dorchester |
| Mrs. Elizabeth      |            |                                |
| Wade                | 56         |                                |
| Dinah Wade          | 22         |                                |
| Henry Lush          | 17         | servant                        |
| Andrew Hallett      | 28         | servant                        |
| John Hoble          | 13         | servant                        |
| Robert Huste        | 40         | husbandman                     |
| John Woodcock       | 20         |                                |
| Richard Porter      | 30         | husbandman                     |

CHRISTIAN

CHRISTIAN of London, John  
from London in March and arriv  
passengers were 'certified' by th  
Breadstreet, London.<sup>1</sup>

|                    |                      |
|--------------------|----------------------|
| THOMAS BASSETT     | 37                   |
| HENRY STILES       | 40 of Millb<br>count |
| FRANCIS STILES     | 35 of Millb<br>count |
| Mrs. Rachel Stiles | 28                   |
| JOHN STILES        | 33 of Millb<br>count |
| Mrs. Joan Stiles   | 35                   |
| Henry Stiles       | 3                    |
| John Stiles        | 34                   |
| Jane Morden        | 30                   |
| Thomas Barber      | 21                   |
| JOHN DYER          | 28                   |
| JOHN HARRIS        | 28                   |
| JAMES HARWOOD      | 30                   |
| John Reeves        | 19                   |
| THOMAS FOULFOOT    | 22                   |
| JAMES BUSKETT      | 28                   |
| Thomas Cooper      | 18                   |
| Edward Preston     | 13                   |
| JOHN CRIBB         | 30                   |
| George Chappell    | 20                   |
| ROBERT ROBINSON    | 41                   |
| EDWARD PATTESON    | 33                   |
| FRANCIS MARSHALL   | 30                   |

<sup>1</sup> Public Record Office MSS., and Drake:





WATFLOWER DESCENDANTS AND THEIR MARRIAGES

1624 & 1627  
1707  
C. H. H. H.

Richard Haysen

Lydia Chandler

Benjamin Haysen

1640-1690-

Richard Haysen

1663-1738

Melitta Hamlin

1648-1744

Elbenzer Haysen

1701-

nd 1721

Elkanah

1729-1785

Abigail Cole

Richard Haysen

Lydia Chandler

Benjamin

Samuel Haysen

1676-7 - 1707

Samuel

Samuel Cole

1681-1717



*Log Ledger of Ben Ouster  
Rider.  
Vol 4 # 3 pg  
1987  
Elkington, Va.*

MAYFLOWER DESCENDANTS AND THEIR MARRAGES

EDWARD FULLER:

1- Samuel, d. Oct. 31, 1683; m. April 8, 1635, Jane Lothrop b. 1614, who died before her husband and had,

1. Hannah, b. ----; m. Nicholas Bonham.
2. Samuel, bapt. Feb. 11, 1637-8; m. Anne Fuller.
3. Elizabeth, b. ----; m. Joseph (?) Taylor.
4. Sarah, bapt. Aug. 1, 1641; d. young.
5. Mary, b. June 16, 1644; m. Joseph Williams.
6. Thomas, b. March 18, 1651; d. y.
7. Sarah, B. Dec. 10, 1654; M. John Crowell.
8. John, b. about 1656; m. Mehitabel Rowley.
9. a child b. Feb. 8, 1658; d. y.

\*\*\*\*\*

SAMUEL FULLER:

1- Samuel, d. Aug. 17, 1695; m. Elizabeth -----; m. 2nd Elizabeth, widow of Thomas Bowen and had,

1. Mercy, b. -----; m. Daniel Cole.
2. Samuel, b. 1659; m. Mercy Eaton.
3. Experience, b. about 1661; m. James Wood.
4. John, b. 1663; m. Mercy Nelson.
5. Elizabeth, b. 1666; m. Samuel Eaton.
6. Hannah, b. 1668; m. Eleazer Lewis.
7. Isaac, b. 1675; m. Mary Pratt.

\*\*\*\*\*

STEPHEN HOPKINS:

1- Giles, d. about 1690; m. Oct. 9, 1639, Catherine Wheldon, and had,

1. Mary, b. Nov. 1640; m. Samuel Smith.
2. Stephen, b. Sept. 1642; m. 1st, Mary Merrick, m. 2nd, Bethiah Atkins.
3. John, b. 1643; d. y.
4. Abigail, b. Oct. 1644; m. William Merrick.
5. Deborah, b. June, 1648; m. Josiah Cooke.
6. Caleb, b. June, 1650-1; m. Mary Williams.
7. Ruth, b. June, 1653; m. Samuel Mayo.
8. Joshua, b. June, 1657; m. Mary Cole.
9. William, b. Jan. 9, 1660-1; d. unm.
10. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 1664; d. y.

11- Constance, d. Oct. 1677; m. 1627, Nicholas Snow, d. Nov. 15, 1676, and had,





16. John, b. about 1638; m. Mary Walden.
17. Elizabeth, b. about 1640; m. Thomas Rogers.
18. Jabez, b. about 1642; m. Elizabeth Smith.
19. Ruth, b. about 1644; m. John Cole.
20. A child; no further record.
- 111- Demaris, m. Jacob Cooke. ( Issue; see Cooke Family )
- IV- Deborah, m. April 23, 1646, Andrew Ring, d. Feb. 22, 1693-4, and had,
  21. Elizabeth, b. April 19, 1652; m. William Mayo.
  22. William, b. 1653; m. Hannah Sherman.
  23. Eleazer, b.-----; m. Mary Shaw.
  24. Mary, b.-----; m. John Morton.
  25. Deborah.
  26. Susanna,
  27. Samuel, b.---; ( not named in father's will)

\*\*\*\*\*

JOHN HOWLAND:

- 1- Desire, d. Dec. 13, 1683; m. 1643, John Gorham d. Feb. 5, 1676, and had,
  - Desire, b. April 2, 1644; m. John Hawes.
  2. Temperance. b. May 5, 1646; m. 1st, Edward Sturgis, m. 2nd, Thomas Baxter.
  - 3 Elizabeth, b. April 2, 1648; m. Joseph Hallett.
  4. James, b. April 28, 1650; m. Hannah Huckins.
  5. John, b. Feb. 20, 1652; m. Mary Otis.
  6. Joseph, b. Feb. 16, 1654; m. Sarah Sturgis.
  7. Jabez, b. Aug. 3, 1656; m. Hannah ( Sturgis ) Gray.
  8. Mercy, b. Jan. 20, 1658; m. George Denison.
  9. Lydia, b. Nov. 16, 1661; m. John Thacker
  10. Hannah, b. Nov. 28, 1663; m. Joseph Whelden.
  11. Shubael, b. Oct. 21, 1667; m. Puella Hussey.
- 11- John, m. Dec. 26, 1651, Mary Lee, and had,
  12. Mary, b. 1653; m. John Allyn.
  13. #Elizabeth, b. May 17, 1655; m. John Bursley.
  14. Isaac, b. Nov. 25, 1659; m. Ann Taylor.
  15. Hannah, b. May 15, 1661; m. Jonathan Crocker.





16. Mercy, b. Jan. 21, 1663; m. Joseph Hamlin.
17. Lydia, b. Jan. 9, 1665; m. Joseph Jenkins.
18. Experience, b. July 28, 1668.
19. Anne, b. Sept. 9, 1670; m. Joseph Crocker.
20. Shubael, b. Sept. 30, 1672; m. Mercy Blossom.
21. John, b. Dec. 31, 1674; m. 1st, Abigail Crocker, m. 2nd Mary Crocker.
- 111-Jabez, d. between May 14, 1708 and Feb. 21, 1712; m. Bethiah Thacker, d. Dec. 19, 1725, and had,
  22. Jabez, b. Nov. 15, 1669; m. Patience Stafford.
  23. John, b. Jan. 15, 1673; d. y.
  24. Bethiah, b. June 3, 1674; d. 1676.
  25. Josiah, b. Aug. 6, 1676; m. Yetmercy Shove.
  26. John, b. July 26, 1679; prob. d. unmarried.
  27. Judah, b. May 7, 1683; d. y.
  28. Seth, b. Jan. 5, 1685; d. y.
  29. Samuel, b. May 16, 1686; m. 1st, Abigail Cary, m. 2nd prob. Mrs. Rachel Allen.
  30. Experience, b. May 19, 1687; d. y.
  31. Joseph, b. Oct. 14, 1692; m. Bathsheba Cary.
  32. Elizabeth, b. -----; m. Nathan Townsend.
- IV- Hope, d. Jan. 8, 1683; m. 1646, John Chipman, b. about 1614, d. April 7, 1708, and had,
  33. Elizabeth, b. June 24, 1647; m. Hosea Joyce.
  34. Hope, b. Aug. 31, 1652; m. 1st, John Huckins, m. 2nd Jonathan Cobb.
  35. Lydia, b. Dec. 25, 1654; m. John Sargent.
  36. John, b. March 2, 1657; d. y.
  37. Hannah, b. Jan. 14, 1659; m. Thomas Huckins.
  38. Samuel, b. April 15, 1661; m. Sarah Cobb.
  39. Ruth, b. Dec. 31, 1662; m. Eleazer Crocker.
  40. Bethiah, b. July 1, 1666; m. Shubael Dimock.
  41. Mercy, b. Feb. 6, 1668; m. Nathan Skiff.
  42. John, b. March 3, 1671; m. 1st, Mary Skiff, m. 2nd Elizabeth (Handley) Russell, m. 3d, Hannah Hoxie.
  43. Desire, b. Feb. 26, 1674; m. Melatiah Bourne.
- V- Lydia, m. James Brown, d. Oct. 29, 1710, and had.
  44. James, b. May 4, 1655; m. Margaret Denison.
  45. Dorothy, b. Aug. 29, 1666; m. Joseph Kent.
  46. Jabez, b. July 9, 1668; m. Jane -----.
- VI- Ruth, m. Nov. 17, 1664, thomas Cushman, b. Sept. 16, 1637, d. Aug. 23, 1726, and had,



(myline)

John Hauland - Eliza's son & Lilley

|

Levi John Hauland

|

Hannah Hauland - Jonathan's  
Cousin

|

Hannah Cousin  
Richard Fuller

|

(Fuller)

Little John Fuller

& Melinda Rowley

|

myline

Samuel Fuller

Hannah Fuller -  
Nicholas Barker

John's father

Edward Fuller  
& Ann

Rev. John's father  
& Hannah  
Haver

Mrs. Rowley  
Eliza's father

|

Capt. Mathias Fuller

|

? Edward & Ann Fuller.

Better Rose

John Hauland - Eliza's son & Lilley

|

Desire Howland  
John Barker.





RECORDS OF PLYMOUTH COLONY BY NATHANIEL MORTLETT

974.482 Waco

Vol 1

(Reprinted with Plymouth Colony Vital Records, a supplement from The Mayflower Descendant by George Ernest Bowman)

Fuller

Birth, death, marriage rec. 1633-1689

pg 3, 7,

*Partial from Crisley*

LATHROP pg 237, 239, 46

*Burton*

MARTIN pg 239

*Hull*

TYLER pg 253

*Ampley*

SMITH pg 250, 251, 249

*Amor*

BOLLEY pg 250, 251, 249

*Burton*

BOLLEY

*Fuller*

Vol LL

pg 247

*Higgins**Hopkins**Henderson*

THOMAS ROGERS FAMILY

pg 155 to 173

+ Higgins

pg 250, 257, 258, 186 to 191

WILSON pg 277, 250, 251

212 to 223

WILSON pg 258

*Copy all of pg 250*

237

238

239

240

241

242

243

244

245

246

247

248

249

250

251

252





(Reprinted with Plymouth Colony Vital Records, A supplement from The Mayflower Descendant by George Ernest Bowman)

Birth, death, marriage rec. 1633-1689

|          |                          |                          |
|----------|--------------------------|--------------------------|
|          | pg 3, 7, <i>also pgs</i> | <i>Listed from Index</i> |
| LAYTHORP | pg 237, 239, 46          | <i>Bangs</i>             |
| MARTIN   | pg 239                   | <i>Banham</i>            |
| TILDEN   | pg 253                   | <i>Hull</i>              |
| SMITH    | PG 250, 251, 249         | <i>Bundy</i>             |
| SMALLEY  | pg 250, 251, 249         | <i>Snow</i>              |
| SNOW     |                          | <i>Banham</i>            |
| ROGERS   | PG 247                   | <i>Fuller</i>            |
| ROWLEY   | pg 247                   | <i>Higgins</i>           |
| WHITE    | pg 256, 257, 258, 259    | <i>Hopkins</i>           |
| WILMOTH  | pg 257, 258, 259         | <i>Howland</i>           |
| WINSLOW  | pg 258                   |                          |
|          |                          | <i>Open all of page</i>  |
|          |                          | 236                      |
|          |                          | 237                      |
|          |                          | 238                      |
|          |                          | 239                      |
|          |                          | 240                      |
|          |                          | 241                      |
|          |                          | 242                      |
|          |                          | 243                      |
|          |                          | 244                      |
|          |                          | 245                      |
|          |                          | 246                      |
|          |                          | 247                      |
|          |                          | 248                      |
|          |                          | 249                      |
|          |                          | 250                      |
|          |                          | 251                      |
|          |                          | 252                      |
|          |                          | 253                      |
|          |                          | 254                      |
|          |                          | 255                      |
|          |                          | 256                      |
|          |                          | 257                      |
|          |                          | 258                      |
|          |                          | 259                      |



*Mayflower*

FLETCHER Pg 54

FULLER Pg 55, 56

HOPKINS Pg 61-62-63-64

HOWLAND Pg 65-

ROGERS Pg 78

TILLEY Pg 86-87

WHITE Pg 94-95

WINSLOW Pg 98-99

*Fortune Pg 103*

HILTON Pg 118-

HICKS Pg 119

*Anne Pg 135-36*

BANGS Pg 138

SNOW Pg 160

SOUTHWORTH Pg 161

TILDEN Pg 163





HILTON pg 85-108

ROBERTS pg 24-25





(2 pages) need pgs + author + title pgs.

Pg - Jones Gordon

Lothrop pg Capt John Gordon

Bookins pg +  
Hesner Howland

SPARROW pg 12 - 13

TRACY pg 20

WURICK pg 12 - 15 - 26

WARR pg 26

WILCOX pg 47

WILSON pg 12 - 19

WYNN pg 10 - 13

WYNN pg 10 - 15 - 19

WYNN pg 12 - 13

WYNN pg 14 - 15

WYNN pg 17

WYNN pg 17, 55

WYNN pg 50-51

WYNN pg 51-52

WYNN pg 52

WYNN pg 56



*Have*

SOUTHWORTH pg 99  
Carpenter pg 121-122  
COLE pg 59

Lothrop pg 60-61

Hopkins pg 61

SPARROW pg 63-86

TRACY pg 64

MERRICK pg 62-65-66

SEARS pg 66

PADDOCK pg 67

COOKE pg 68-69

DYER pg 82-83

MAYO pg 84-85-86

*Fuller* FULLER pg 122

SNOW pg 54, 53

SMALLEY pg 54

BANGS pg 54, 55

PAINE pg 50-51

DOANE pg 51-52

WALKER pg 52

ROGERS pg 56

*need*

Doane

(Howse)  
Howes

*Raw John, Alice*

*Law Hannah  
died 1633 London  
Eng.*





Vol I

Vol II

Vol III

Original Pgs  
632 Smallan  
631 Fitz Randolph  
231  
232  
233 Fitz Randolph  
340 Higgins  
446 Higgins  
850 Higgins  
979 Higgins  
971 Chaudron

Vol IV

Vol V

Vol VI

Pg 236 Higgins  
103 Higgins  
205 (255) Higgins  
727 Higgins  
could not find 227-235  
to copy -  
(Roberts)

Pg 782 Milton  
333 Dudley  
447 Hilton  
419 Hilton  
641 Wilmot - Martin  
596 Roberts - Martin  
578 Brewster  
537 Roberts - Eaton  
761 Wilmot - Bannard  
816 White





FOUNDERS & PATRIOTS BY COLKET

369.12 Waco

FLETCHER 17 148

FULLER 17 145

MARTIN 17 144

FLETCHER 17 141

SUTTON 17 141

HOMES 17 132

HOWLAND 17 132

HUBBARD 17 132

HARRIS 17 132

HILL 17 132

HIBSON 17 132

LUTHER 17 132

LAW 17 132

MORRIS 17 132

ROBERTS 17 132

RUBENS 17 132

SMALLEY 17 132

SMITH 17 132

SUTTON 17 132

VILSON 17 132

WHITEHEAD 17 132

ADDITIONS TO 160-13-44-45

MILTON 17 132

WAGE 17 132



GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF 1st SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND 3 GENERATION

FLETCHER pg 108

FULLER pg 115

HILTON pg 144

HOUSE pg 151

HOWE pg 151

HOWES pg 152

HOWLAND pg 152

HUBBARD pg 152

HIGGINS pg 143

HULL pg 153

HUDSON pg 152

LOTHROP pg 182

LOW pg 183

MORRIS \_ MORSE pg 200

ROBERTS pg 245

RODGERS need pg 246

SMALLEY pg 246

SMITH pg 246-47

SUTTON pg 279

TILDEN pg 287

WHITEHEAD pg 313

ADDITIONS PG 342-43-44-45

HILTON pg 343

HOWES pg 343

need. JAMES SAVAGE

Martin

Bonham

Munden

Morgan

Slater

Cole

Eaton

White

Winslow

Fletcher

Fletcher

Howland

Howland

Howland

Howland

Howland

Howland

Howland

Howland





## GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF 1st SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND 3 GENERATION

by JAMES SAVAGE

HIGGINS pg 411-12

need

HICKS pg 411

martin

ROBERTS pg 546-47-48

Banham

HILTON pg 422-23-24

Munden

JACOBS pg 532-33-34

morgan

SUTTON pg 233-34

Slater

TILDEN pg 301-02

cole

TILLEY pg 302

Eaton

TREADWAY pg 324-25

white

winslow

Fletcher

Fuller

Howland

Hall

Lathrop

Low

marris-morse

Rogers

Smalley

Whitehead





THE MAYFLOW READER BY BOWMAN

CHARLES EDWARD DANE

974.4 Waco

FULLER, Samuel Pa 146 to 150 378 to 386  
 HOPKINS, Gyles Pa 29 to 32  
 WHITE, Peregrine Pa 33 to 36  
 HOPKINS, Steven Pa 52 to 57 Pa 372 to 377  
 HOWLAND, John Pa 66 to 73  
 WINSLOW, Gov Edward Pa 323 to 327  
 JOSHUA Pa 387 to 391

THE WINTER OF 1630 BY CHARLES EDWARD DANE

974.4 Waco

MARY & JOHN Pa 100-101 102-103-104-105



# THE PLANTERS OF THE COMMONWEALTH by CHARLES EDWARD BANKS

974.4 W 200

| ship            | date                       | person                                | from-to                               |
|-----------------|----------------------------|---------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| SHIPS           | 1620-1                     | Edward Poller<br>Susanna Poller White | Leyden Holland to Eng-<br>to Plymouth |
| ANNE            | pg 52-53-54-55             | William Russell                       | Cheshire Eng-Hans Bay Colon           |
| MARY & JOHN     | pg 27-28-29-90-91          | Strickland-Wilden                     | Eng - <i>Strickland</i>               |
| GRIFFIN         | pg 113-114                 | Roberts-Hilton                        | Eng - Dover Sea ship.                 |
| HERCULES        | pg 114-115-116-117         | George Saphes                         |                                       |
| DILIGENT        | pg 191-192-193-194         | Harpole                               | Rotterdam- Philadelphia               |
| American        |                            | Henry Hunt                            | Eng - <i>London</i>                   |
| Griffin         | pg 1634                    | Rev John Lathrop                      | London - Boston <i>1634</i>           |
| Ark & Dove      | 1635                       | John Hewitt                           | -St Marys Co Md.                      |
| Ann             | 1635                       | William Lee Poller<br>+ child         | Leyden - Mass. <i>1635</i>            |
| Factor          | 1637                       | John Whitehead                        | London - Boston                       |
| Francis & James | 2 June 1632                | John & Ann Menden Sealley             | London -                              |
| William & James | 1632                       | John & Ann Sealley                    | London -                              |
| I               | 3 May 1635                 | Rev Joseph Hall & 21 families         | Eng - Weymouth Mass<br>(Weymouth)     |
| Hope            | 1635                       | John Darnes & Abigail                 | Leyden - Plymouth 1635                |
| Mary & John     |                            | John Drake<br>George Hall             | all settled Dorchester<br>Mass        |
| MARY & JOHN     | pg 100-101-102-103-104-105 | John Sutton                           | Spanish - Boston<br>to Kingston Mass. |

## THE WINTHROP FLEET OF 1630 BY CHARLES EDWARD BANKS

974.4 W 200

|             |                            |             |                                       |
|-------------|----------------------------|-------------|---------------------------------------|
| MARY & JOHN | pg 100-101-102-103-104-105 | John Sutton | Spanish - Boston<br>to Kingston Mass. |
|-------------|----------------------------|-------------|---------------------------------------|

1631  
The Landing of the first 200  
settlers  
at Plymouth  
1630  
27th Nov

Ark & Dove Association  
Sutton - Wilden  
and for the first time  
John Russell  
to Boston 1630-1640 by Sutton





# CHECK MANIFEST OF THESE SHIPS

| ship                             | date                      | person                                                                                                             | from-to                                                  |
|----------------------------------|---------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------|
| ✓ Mayflower                      | 1620-1                    | Edward Fuller<br>Susanna Fuller White                                                                              | Leydon Holland to Eng-<br>" to Plymouth                  |
| James                            | 1630                      | William Bonnaell                                                                                                   | Cheshire Eng-Mass Bay Colon                              |
| ✓ Hercules of Amsterdam          | 1634                      | Sutton-Tilden                                                                                                      | Eng - <sup>Sutton-Tilden</sup> Scituate                  |
| Providence                       | 1623                      | Roberts-Hilton                                                                                                     | Eng- Dover New Hamp.                                     |
| Philip                           | 20 June 1635              | George Bonhom                                                                                                      |                                                          |
| Belinda Thistle                  | 18 Oct 1738               | Harpole                                                                                                            | Rotterdam- Philedelphia                                  |
| American                         |                           | Henry Hurst                                                                                                        | Eng-                                                     |
| ✓ Griffin                        | <sup>18</sup> 27 Sep 1634 | Rev John Lothrop                                                                                                   | London - Boston <sup>arrived 18 Sept</sup>               |
| <sup>the</sup> Ark & Dove (ship) | 1633                      | John Neville                                                                                                       | ? -St Marys Co Md.                                       |
| ✓ Anne                           | 1623                      | <sup>Mrs William Hilton wife Mary</sup><br>Bridget Lee Fuller<br>& child<br><sup>James Tilden's wife's child</sup> | Leydon - Mass. <sup>Plymouth 10 July</sup>               |
| Hector                           | 1637                      | John Whitehead                                                                                                     | London - Boston                                          |
| ? Frances & James                | 5 June 1632               | John & Ann Walden Smalley                                                                                          | London -<br>left 9 Mar 1632                              |
| ? William & Frances              | 5 June 1632               |                                                                                                                    |                                                          |
| ? William & James                | 1632                      | John & Ann Smalley                                                                                                 | London -                                                 |
| ? _____                          | 5 May 1635                | Rev Joseph Hull & 21 families                                                                                      | Eng - Weymouth Mass<br>(Wessagusaus                      |
| Hope                             | 1630                      | John Dunham & Abigail                                                                                              | Leydon - Plymouth 1633                                   |
| ✓ Mary & John                    |                           | George Dyer<br>John Drake<br>George Hull                                                                           | Plymouth Eng-Nantasket<br>all settled Dorchester<br>Mass |
| ✓ Diligent                       | 1638                      | John Sutton                                                                                                        | Ipswich - Boston<br>to Hingham Mass.                     |

Ark & Dove Association

Sutton - Tilden

<sup>comes</sup> sailed for Isle of Wight 22 Mar 1634

Richard Duke  
John Neville

to Mass 1620-1640 Bay Boston

369.1  
The Hereditary Register of the 45. 1772  
~~Providence~~ listed at Maria at  
2 days little  
1634  
27 Mar.

1st married colonist.

arriving Weymouth 25 Mar 1634

was living  
The Planter of the Commonwealth 974.4  
55  
1st ship Hercules Mary & John  
Griffin Diligent  
Anne





6.18.5  
55

# THE PLANTERS OF THE COMMONWEALTH

*A Study of the Emigrants and Immigration in  
Colonial Times: to which are added Lists  
of Passengers to Boston and to the  
Bay Colony; the Ships which brought  
them; their English Homes, and the Places  
of their Settlement in Massachusetts*

1620-1640

*By*

CHARLES EDWARD BANKS

*Member of the Massachusetts Historical Society  
and of the American Antiquarian Society*

---

Baltimore

*Genealogical Publishing Co.*

1961



14 Aug 1986

*Notes*  
*nothing*  
Dover New Hampshire -- Earliest rec of marriage Thomas Roberts and Rebecca Hilton  
about 1625-26

*nothing early enough*

*nothing*  
Dover New Hampshire -- Thomas Roberts Governor of Dover 1640-43

*nothing*  
Ship "PROVIDENCE" 1623 from Eng. to Dover New Hampshire --manifest-  
Roberts  
Hilton

*copy*  
Am Compendium Am Gen -- Vol 6 pg 801 Thomas Roberts

*copy*  
Savage Dict Vol 3 pg 547 Thomas Roberts

*Notes*  
Benjamin Martin & Margaret Reynolds b. 1680 Dover 44 - (16 + 8 - 80?)

*Notes*  
Mary Higgins widow of Richard Higgins md Samuel Moore of Woodbridge 6 Sept 1678  
of New Piscataway N.J.

*Notes*  
Mary Higgins, widow of Richard sold land to Edward Slater 5 June 1677 Piscataway

Samuel Moore married Johanna, widow of Henry Jaques 23 Dec 1679 Piscataway

*Notes*  
ordered by Colket 369.12. Wocs.

*Notes*  
Notes were library for some







Colyten, Abershire Co. Eng. 162

Northleigh of Exeter - Eng. 1621-2

St Mary Hall at Oxford Eng 1614

St Buryon, Cornwall Eng 1645 -

## Books

At 30g 366 1st edition Piscatory 112 - Ann of Woodbridge.

Cotton Mather - Magnalia Book VII.

Bishop - New England part 10g 386 tables of Dates & Numbers & the World.

Neals History of New England says Blue went before 1659

Massachusetts Historical Society states history on Isles of Shoals.



## Barnstable, Mass. (Mattakeset)

Rev Joseph Hull settled here in May 1639.  
Elder Thomas Dimmeck was there in preceding March.  
The Plymouth Colony Court granted the lands in town to them  
with the customary conditions. They were the founders of the  
town & Mr Hull being minister received the greater responsibility.

The country, excepting for a few fields which had been  
cleared by Indians was a vast wilderness.

The ~~old~~ old Common-field, which still retains its name, had only  
a few scattering trees & the new Common-field which  
extended from the old to the bounds of Yarmouth,  
contained little forest.

There were planting grounds near Goodspeeds, now meeting  
House Hill, at the Calves Pasture and some of sandy  
soils of west Barnstable.

Near the Indian ponds there were large tracts of lands  
called by our fathers "Plains Land". were cleared planting land.  
at Chequaquet and at Hyannis there were also Indian fields.

In 1639 Indian population probably exceeded 500.  
mostly quite Indians. called Pokonokets. Chief  
sachem was Massasoit. People divided into numerous  
tribes who had their own rules as well.

Syannough the sachem of the Mattakeset Indian  
had been dead 15 yrs. & his territory was divided

Among many claimants. He had no children of sufficient age <sup>to succeed him</sup>.  
Neposigen was sachem of northeastern part of the town.

He had seven half his lands to Iwacorniceus & there were other claimants.  
Sachem of Indians at Hyanis was called by the English "John  
Nianna".

The Chequaquet Indians on S W part of town belonged to  
the Massapee or Marshpee tribe and their Sachem  
was Paupmunnuck, who resided on the neck of land at the  
Indian Ponds.

West Barnstable Indians belonged to Scottow tribe and their  
Sachem was Secunche (prob <sup>his</sup> father) who resided in Sandwich.

Sandwich had been settled 2 years and Yarmouth <sup>less than</sup> 1 year  
in 1639.

In Barnstable Plantations were abt 15 families, settled in  
2 villages, one near Woodspeck, now Meeting House Hill and  
the other near Coggin Pond. The settlement at old town  
in the northeastern part of town, commenced by Mr Bachiller  
and his company in winter of 1637-8 had been abandoned.

Mr Hull & Dimmocks laid out the lands between the 2 villages  
into lots and those who came with Mr Hull settled thereon.

Mr Dimmock selected a farm & built a house. possibly was fortified.  
House after named in papers.

Mr Hull built himself a <sup>farm</sup> house where Capt Thomas Harris  
now resides.

The first Meeting House was on opposite side of road,  
where the Ancient burying-ground now is.

Probably met at Mr Hulls since having a large house.



Tradition says Mr Hull held his first meeting and preached his first sermon, beside the great rock lying in the road near house of Mr Edward Scudder. Formerly it stood on the bluff on the same side of the way but gradually due to rains rolled to its present position.

When the present jail was built a portion of it was split off and used as the construction of foundation of it.

Inducement to move to Barstable was the extensive salt meadows & great facilities for raising stock.

Mr Lathrop & Church came to Barstable. 21 Oct 1639.

The town welcomed them & helped them build cabins.





## Weymouth

was early settled & population scattered over a wide territory. There may have been 2 churches. In early times there were men in the town of almost every shade of religious opinion. Reasonable 2 churches before 1639. When Samuel Newson came there & settled as successor of Mr Hull, all the people were united.





# Where Hull

my rec P. 501  
pg 226-229

Joseph Hull and Susanna Stelle 22 Dec 1730 ✓

Sarah Hull and Benjamin Carle 4 Feb 1696-7

Elizabeth Hull and Samuel Drake (Daly?) 19 Sept 1700

Sarah Hull and <sup>(Son - Hugh & Eliza)</sup> Jeremiah Deenon 11 Mar 1733-4

Elizabeth Hull and James Higgins 9 July 1690

Samuel Hull and Mary Manning 16 Nov 1677

Mary Hull and Jacob Platt 7 June 1703



# Marten

Pisc Birth Rec.  
where?

Joshua & Mary Marten

or John & Elizabeth  
Jonathan & Martha Marten  
nd 11 May 1732 Deenen

Rechel b. 8 July 1757 d. 28 Oct 1788

Margaret b. <sup>16 Aug 1745</sup> ~~8 July 1745~~ d. 20 Mar 1805  
age 39 yrs

Reune b. 9 Jan 1768

Moses b. 6 Dec 1770

Deulen 6 Oct 1733

Zernich 9 Jan 1735-6

Nangelbach 27 Apr 1737

Peter & Marie Marten

Mulford<sup>b</sup> 22 Sept 1713

nd 9 Mar 1714  
Daniel & Elizabeth Marten  
Ditz

Sarah b. 9 Dec 1714

Elizabeth b. 4 Aug 1718

Joan b. 21 Jan 1715-20

Jonathan & Martha Marten

John b. 16 May 1715

Martha b. 16 Apr 1716

Mary b. 16 Apr 1718

Ann b. 4 Apr 1720

## Death Rec.

Joshua of Moses & Margaret d. 16 Apr 1793 age 59 yrs.

Abigail of Joseph & Sarah d. 19 Jan 1693-4



